

Chaṭṭhasaṅgītipiṭakam

Suttantapiṭake Saṃyuttanikāye

SAGĀTHĀVAGGA

NIDĀNAVAGGASAMĪYUTTAPĀḶI



Buddhavasse 2552

Marammavasse 1370

AD. 2008

Romanized from Myanmar version published in 1999

© Buddhasāsana Society

Pāli Series 12

First published in 2008 by Ministry of Religious Affairs

Yangon, Myanmar

THE PĀLI ALPHABET
IN BURMESE AND ROMAN CHARACTERS

VOWELS

အ a အာ ā ဣ i ဤ ī ဥ u ဦ ū ဧ e ဩ o

CONSONANTS WITH VOWEL "A"

က ka	ခ kha	ဂ ga	ဃ gha	င ṅa
စ ca	ဆ cha	ဇ ja	ဈ jha	ည ṇa
ဋ ta	ဌ tha	ဍ ḍa	ဎ ḍha	ဏ ṇa
တ ta	ထ tha	ဒ da	ဓ dha	န na
ပ pa	ဖ pha	ဗ ba	ဘ bha	မ ma

ယ ya ရ ra လ la ဝ va သ sa တ ha ဠ ḷa ၵ ṁ

VOWELS IN COMBINATION

-၁ ၵ = ā ၵ = i ၵ = ī ၵ - ၵ = u ၵ - ၵ = ū - = e -၁ ၵ = o

က ka	ကာ kā	ကိ ki	ကီ kī	ကု ku	ကူ kū	ကေ ke	ကော ko
ခ kha	ခါ khā	ခိ khi	ခီ khī	ခု khu	ခုူ khū	ခေ khe	ခေါ kho ...

CONJUNCT-CONSONANTS

ကက kka	ဃ န္ဂha	ဏ န္ဍha	ဈ သ္ဃya	ဠ ပla	ဣ လla
ကွ kka	ဠ cca	ဏ န္ဍa	ဠ သ္ဃya	ဠ ပba	လျ lya
ကျ kya	ဠ ccha	ဏ န္ဍa	ဠ နta	ဠ bbha	လှ lha
ကြ kri	ဠ jja	ဏ န္ဍa	ဠ နtva	ဠ bya	ဂှ vha
ကလ kla	ဠ jjha	တ္တ tta	ဠ နtha	ဠ bra	တ္တ sta
ကွ kva	ည ṅṅha	တ္တ ttha	ဠ nda	ဠ mpa	တ္တ strā
ချ khya	ည ṅṅha	တွ tva	ဠ ndra	ဠ mpha	သ္ဍ sna
ခွ khva	ည ṅṅca	ကျ tya	ဠ ndha	ဠ mba	သျ sya
ဂွ gga	ဠ ṅṅcha	တြ tra	ဠ nna	ဠ mbha	သ ssa
ဠ ggha	ည ṅṅja	ဠ dda	ဠ nya	ဠ mma	သ္ဍ sma
ဂျ gya	ည ṅṅjha	ဠ ddha	ဠ nha	ဠ mya	သ္ဍ sva
ဂြ gra	ဠ ṅṅṭta	ဠ dya	ဠ ppa	ဠ mha	တွ hma
ကံ ṅka	ဠ ṅṅṭtha	ဠ dra	ဠ ppha	ဠ yya	တွ hva
ခံ ṅkha	ည ṅṅṭṭa	ဠ dva	ဠ pya	ဠ yha	ဠ ḷha
ဂံ ṅga					

၁	၂	၃	၄	၅	၆	၇	၈	၉	၀
1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	0

Nidānakathā

Sirimatā amhākaṃ Buddhena Bhagavatā Arahatā Sammāsambuddhena sakalalokapatthaṭamahākaruṇāsinehasiniddhahadayena sabbattha appaṭihatasabbaññūtānāvarenaḍiñāḇobhāsasamujjalitena sanarāmaralokagurunā sadevakassa lokassa atthāya hitāya sukhāya dhammo ca vinayo ca desito pañṇatto, so pariyattipaṭipattipaṭivedhavasena vibhatesu tīsu saddhammesu pariyattisaddhammo nāma, tadeva ca sāsanaṭṭhitiyā pamāṇaṃ, satiyeva hi tasmīṃ itare uppajjanti, nāsati, vuttañhetam **Aṅguttaraṭṭhakathāyaṃ**— (Am-Ṭṭha 1. 72 piṭṭhe)

“Suttantesu asantesu, pamuṭṭhe vinayamhi ca.

Tamo bhavissati loko, sūriye atthaṅgate yathā.

Suttante rakkhite sante, paṭipatti hoti rakkhitā.

Paṭipattiyam ṭhito dhīro, yogakkhemā na dhamṣati”ti.

Teneva ca saddhammaciraṭṭhitikāmino theravarā Mahākassapādayo pariyattisaddhammasaṅkhātāṃ Tepiṭakāṃ Buddhavacanaṃ saṅgītimāropetvā Buddhasāsanam samrakkhimsu, taṃkālikā ca rājāno saddhammābhivuddhikāmā tesam saṅgītikārānāmanubalappadānena sahāyattamupāgamuṃ.

Tathā hi catūhādhikatimāsaparinibbute Bhagavati Mahākassapattherappamukhehi pañcahi arahantasatehi Rājagahe **paṭhamā dhammasaṅgīti** katā rañño Māgadhasa Ajātasattuno visesānuggahamādāya.

Vassasataparinibbute ca Bhagavati Mahāyasattherappamukhehi sattahi arahantasatehi Vesāliyam **dutiyā dhammasaṅgīti** katā, tadā ca Kālāsoko mahīpati tesam sahāyattamupāgato.

Tathāgataparinibbānato pana dvinnam vassasatānamupari pañcattimsatime vasse Mahāmoggaliputtatissattherappamukhehi arahantasahashehi Pāṭaliputte **tatiyā dhammasaṅgīti** katā sakalalokapatthaṭayasassa Dhammāsokassa bhūpatino niratisayānuggaham laddhāna.

Sammāsambuddhparinibbutito pana catunnaṃ vassasatānamupari paññāse vasse Laṅkādiṭṭhe Vaṭṭagāmaṇirājino kāle Mātulajanapade Ālokalāṇe **catutthī dhammasaṅgīti** katā pañcahi arahantasatehi Mahādhammarakkhitattherappamukhehi, yā loke “pothakāropanasaṅgīti”ti pākaṭā.

Buddhavasase pana catussatādhikadvisahassānamupari pannarasamasāṅkhyāṃ sampatte imasmimpi Marammaraṭṭhe **Mindonnā**massa mahādhammarājino kāle Mandalay itipākaṭe Ratanāpuñjanagare **pañcamī dhammasaṅgīti** katā catussatādhikadvisahassattherehi Dakkhiṇārāmaṃvāsītipiṭakadharabhadantaṅgāratttherappamukhehi tasseva rañño anavasesānuggahamādāya, yā loke “selakkharāropanasaṅgīti”ti vuccati.

Itthaṃ sudāṃ Buddhassa Bhagavato sāsanaṃ iddhañceva hoti phītañca vitthārikāṃ bāhujaññaṃ puthubhūtaṃ yāvajjatanā.

Cirakālato panetaṃ Buddhavacanaṃ lekhaṇamparāya ceva muddaṇaparamparāya ca anekakkhattuṃ parivattiyābhatāṃ na sakkā dāni vattuṃ “paṭhamadutiyaṭṭhādisaṅgītimāropitākāreṇeva sabbaso parisuddhaṃ”ti, aññadatthu panādhunikapotthakesu saṃvijjamānehi kehici pamādalekhādīsaṅgīṭakhalitādhikaparibhaṭṭhapāṭhehi malīnamevetāṃ, tathā hi nānādesiyapotthakesu aññamaññaṃ saṃsandiyamānesu anekā visadisapāṭhā dissanti.

Tatoyeva ca Buddhavacanaṃ suparisuddhabhāvakāmīno mahātherā sasatthantarapiṭakattayakovidā dhammavinayaṃ vācentāyeva te khalitādhikaparibhaṭṭhapāṭhe disvā evaṃ samacintesuṃ kathesuṃ ca—

“Advayavādīno suparisuddhavacanaṃ tassa Bhagavato pāvācanaṃ advayaṃ suparisuddhaṃ nimmalamevassa, imesu pana pāvācanapotthakesu aññamaññaṃ visadisā ceva aparisuddhā ca pāṭhā dissanti, nissamsayaṃ kho ayameva mūlapāṭho, yo nesaṃ yuttisampanno, tadañño pana pamādalekhaṇapāṭhoyeva, tādisā ca dissanti ādhunikapāvācanapotthakesu kismiñci kismiñci ṭhāne.

Kāmañcetedāni na tāva bahutarā, yāva yathābhūtaṃ pāṭhiyā atthaṃ paṭisedheyyuṃ, etarahi pana asodhiyamānā te gacchante gacchante

kāle bahutarā bahutarā jāyeyyūṃ, taṃkālikā ca pacchimā janā te sodhetuṃ asamatthā yathādhippetāṃ pāḷiyā atthaṃ na sammā jāneyyūṃ, evamete saddhammassa sammosāya antaradhānāya saṃvatteyyūṃ.

Vuttaṃ hetāṃ **Āṅguttaranikāye**— (Am 1. 60 piṭṭhe)

‘Dveme bhikkhave dhammā saddhammassa sammosāya antaradhānāya saṃvattanti, katame dve, dunnikkhittaṃ ca padabyañjanaṃ attho ca dunnīto, dunnikkhittassa bhikkhave padabyañjanassa atthopi dunnayo hoti, ime kho bhikkhave dve dhammā saddhammassa sammosāya antaradhānāya saṃvattanti’ ti.

Yaṃnūna mayāṃ te sodhetvā nimmalaṃ parisuddhaṃ Buddhavacanaṃ sampatiṭṭhāpeyyāma, tadassa saddhammaciraṭṭhitiyā bahujanahitāya bahujanasukhāya ca, taṃ pana na sukaraṃ sampādetuṃ aññatra dhammikaṃrājūnāmanuggahenā” ti.

Sā panāyaṃ kathā patthaṭā sādhujanaparamparāya, sutā ca **U Nu** nāmadheyyaggamahāmacappamukhehi Marammaraṭṭhissarehi, sutvāna te evaṃ samacintesuṃ sammantayimsu ca “na kho panetaṃ amhākaṃ patirūpaṃ, ye mayāṃ pubbakehi dhammikehi dhammarājūhi samanuggahitassa Buddhasāsanassa parihānikāraṇaṃ passamānāyeva ajjuhekkhitvā appossukkā vihareyyāma, yaṃnūna mayāṃ sāsānopakārupāye sampādetvā visesato ca ādhunikapāvācanapotthakesu dissamāne saṃsayaṭṭhānīye pamādalekhpāṭhe saṃsodhetukāmānaṃ mahātherānaṃ ajjhāsayaṃ paripūretvā Buddhasāsanāṃ anuggaṇheyyāma” ti, atha te sabbepi sāsānānuggahāya katasanniṭṭhānā ahesuṃ.

Anuggahitukāmehipi ca tehi na sakkā āṇāya kātuṃ vinā mahājanacchandasañjātopadesena, mahājanappatinidhibhūtā hi etarahi Marammikā rājāno, upadeso ca santhāgārasamitiyaṃ mahājanappatinidhibhūtānaṃ matisajivānaṃ chandeneva samuppajjati, tasmā Buddhasāsanānuggahāya santhāgārasamitiyaṃ ekaṃ dhammupadesaṃ paññāpetvā **Buddhasāsanasamiti** nāma mahāsamiti samuṭṭhāpitā. Tassā kho pana samitiyā sabhāpati hoti *Thadosirīsudhammopādhidhārī* **Sīr U Thwin**vhayo mahāseṭṭhi, upasabhāpati pana *Thadosirīsudhammopādhidhārī*eva **U Thein Maung**vhayo padhānaḍḍavinicchayamandīramhi mahākkhadassādhipati, sabbakammavidhāyako pana

hitadharo *Thadomahāsa*resīthūpādhiko **U Chan Htun**vhayo upadesikādhīpatipadhānanīvedimahāmantī. Bhaṇḍuppādako pana raṭṭhissarānaṃ patinidhibhūto **U Win** nāmadheyyo sāsanaṭṭhānikamahāmatto.

Atha te Buddhasāsanasamitikā “yāyeva kho panatthāya samuṭṭhāpitāyaṃ samiti, tadatthamidāni visesato kāhāmā”ti Marammaraṭṭhebhīpākaṭaḡaḡasamudayasamudite tattha tattha padhānanāyakabhūte paropaṇṇāsamahāthere dīghadassino nimantiya evamārocesuṃ “ayaṃ bhante amhākaṃ Buddhasāsanamahāsamiti Buddhasāsanānuggahatthāyeva raṭṭhissarānaṃ dhammupadesena samuṭṭhāpitā, sacedāni bhante pubbe viya dhammasaṅgītiṃ katvā sāsanaṃ paggaṇhituṃ yujjeyya, mahātherā ca tathā kātumiccheyyūṃ, vissatthāva bhante karontu, mayaṃ tattha kāyañāṇapaccayabalehi niravasesaṃ byāvaṭā bhavissāmā”ti.

Atha kho te mahātherā “dhammasaṅgītiṃ karissāmā”ti katasanniṭṭhānā evaṃ pativedesuṃ “kattabbāyevesā dhammasaṅgīti, nesā na kattabbā, tasmā mayaṃ dāni piṭakapotthakāni pañcamasaṅgītisilālekhāya samānetvā tāniyeva sarīraṃ katvā pāḷisaṃsodhanapubbaṅgamaṃ dhammasaṅgītiṃ kassāma, yāya ādhunikapotthakesu paramparāparivattanavasena sañjātā pamādalekhaṇā ca nirākarīyissanti, visodhitaṅca suparisuddhaṃ pāvacaṇamūlaṃ labhitvā taṃ muddāpetvā sakalaloke nānāraṭṭhesu nānādesesu byāpanavasena Buddhasāsanassa ciraṭṭhiti ca sādhiyissati, sabbe ca Theravādīkā raṭṭhā Marammaraṭṭhasahitā ekato hutvā Buddhasāsanāṃ abhūtapubbapaggahena paggaṇhituṃ labhissanti, sā ca purimikā pañca saṅgītiyo upanidhāya **chaṭṭhasaṅgīti** nāma bhavissati, taṅca sabbaṃ bhavissati bahujaṇahitāya bahujaṇasukhāya atthāya hitāya sukhāya devamanussānaṃ, bahūni panettha āvassakakiccāni paṭikacceva samādapetabbāni tumhākamāyattāni, tasmā saṅgītikālavavattānādīkiccaṃ tumhākaṃyeva bhāro hotū”ti.

Atha te Buddhasāsanasamitikā sāsanaṭṭhānikānaṃ mahātherānaṃ chandaṅca ruciṅca samādāya ovādaṅca siraṣā sampaṭicchitvā therānaṃ ceva attano ca kattabbakiccānaṃ pariniṭṭhānasamayaṃ sallakkhetvā “ayaṃ chaṭṭhasaṅgīti Sammāsambuddhapariniṭṭhānato catussatādhīkānaṃ dvinnāṃ vassasahassānamupari

aṭṭhanavutime vasse vesākhaṇṇamito paṭṭhāya ārabhitabbā, dve ca vassāni kattabbā, pañcannaṃ ca sāsanaṇṇasāhassānamupaḍḍhavasṣe vesākhaṇṇamiyaṃyeva pariniṭṭhāpetabbā”ti saṅgītikālaṃ vavatthapesuṃ.

Tato paṭṭhāya ca te punappunaṃ sannipatitvā sammantayitvā saṅgītiyā pubbakiccesu nirantaraṃ byāvaṭṭā honti, “mahantaṃ kho Jinasāsanaṃ mahatiyāyevetaṃ pūjāya pūjaṇīyaṃ”ti mantvā tehi kārapitāni mahantamahantāni sāsanaṇṇamandiraṇi, tattha saṅgītiṃ kurumānassa bhikkhusaṅghassa sukhasannisaṅgajātthaṃ sannipātaṭṭhānabhūtaṃ mahantaṃ saṅgītiṃmandiraṃ Yangon nāma rājadhāṇiyaṃ **Sirīmaṅgalatthale Kaba Aye** (Lokasāma) nāmakassa cetiyassa āsanne selapabbataguḥavesena kārapitaṃ tibhūmakāṃ pāyaso silā-iṭṭhakāyomayaṃ, evaṃ mahantampetaṃ ekasaṃvacchareneva pariniṭṭhāpitaṃ iddhiyā maññe nimmitaṃ, tañca bahi ṭhatvā apekkhattaṃ sayamjātaselapabbato viya dissati, anto pavisitvā olokayataṃ pana olokitolokitaṭṭhānato dassaṇīyaṃ pāsādikaṃ ramaṇīyaṃ atittikameva hutvā devavimānaṃmiva khāyati. Tassa panāvidūre aḍḍhateyyānaṃ saṅgītikārabhikkhusaṅghassaṇṇaṃ nivāsappahonakā cattāro iṭṭhakamayā mahāpāsādā ceva iṭṭhakamayāyeva bhojanamahāsālā ca mahāsīmāpāsādādayo ca muddaṇayantasālā ca tatheva kārapitā.

Mahātherāpi ca “saṅgītikiccaṃ nāma therādheyyaṃ, therānaṃ ovādeneva kattabbaṃ, na vinā tena, tasmā bhikkhusaṅghassa ceva upāsakānañca sabbampi saṅgītipaṭibaddhamovādaṃ dātum bhavitabbamettha ovādadāyakaṃsaṅghasabhāyapī”ti Marammaraṭṭhadhājūpame aggamahāpaṇḍitopādhidhārino ca raṭṭhovādācariyasammate ca raṭṭhavinayadharasammate ca aññe cābhipākaṭaṅgarubhāvaṇīyādiṅṇaṅgaṇasamaṅginoti parosataṃ nāyakamahāthere uccinitvā “chaṭṭhasaṅgīti-ovādācariyasāṅghaṇāyakaṃsaṅghasabhāṃ” nāmekāṃ padhānamahāsāṅghasabhāṃ paṭiṭṭhāpesuṃ, te ca nāyakamahātherā Sambuddhavaṇanaratanākarapārage vividhasatthantaragahaṇāsāṅgacārīne therānuthere pañcavīsatiṃmatte samuccinitvā “chaṭṭhasaṅgītidhurandharasabhā”ti ca sammānitvā tassā sabhāya bhāraṃ niyyātesuṃ sabbāni saṅgītipaṭibaddhakiccāni saṃvidahitum. Te ca saṅgītidhurandharasabhikā therā sakalamarammaraṭṭhe **Nyaung Yan Sayadaw**ti abhipākaṭaṃ “Aggamahāpaṇḍito” pādhiṇā ceva “Abhidhajaṃmahāraṭṭhagurū” pādhiṇā cāti

dvīhi Marammaraṭṭhissarasamappitopādhīhi virājitam jātiyā āsītivassikam upasampadāya saṭṭhivassam “Bhadantarevatam” nāma mahātheravaram sabhāpatiṃ katvā Tepiṭake Buddhavacane ceva nānāsatthesu ca kovide dhammācariyakavipadappatte bhikkhū uccinitvā aṭṭhadasādivaggavasena parosatam pāḷivisodhakavagge ceva sambahule ca paṭivisodhakavagge bandhāpetvā visodhanappaṭivisodhanehi Buddhavacanam suparisuddhattam paṭipāpetvā dhammasaṅgītiṃ kātumārabhiṃsu, yathā tam porāṇakasāṅgītikārā.

Evañca pana ārabhiyamānesu saṅgītipubbakicesu tehi saṅgītidhurandharasabhikamahātherehi Tipiṭakapariyattisaṃsodhanakiccam sampādetum piṭakapotthakāni anekabhāge katvā Marammikānam yathāvuttapāḷivisodhakavaggānam visum visum niyyātītāni, na kevalañca Marammikānameva, api ca kho Sīhaḷasyāmakambojalāvosaṅkhātesu raṭṭhantaresupi padhānapāmokkhabhāvamāpannānam vibhāvippavarapadappattānam saṅgharājasaṅghanāyakamahātherānam ca santikam pahitāni visodhanāya, evametāni pamādakhalitādhikaparibhaṭṭhapāṭhānam nirākaraṇavasena visodhitāni ceva paṭivisodhitāni ca, atha tāni anekavāravisodhanena suvisodhitāni suparisuddhāni Buddhasāsanamuddaṇayantālaye samappitāni suṭṭhu muddāpanāya.

Evaṃ samappetvāpi ca tehi saṅgītidhurandharasabhikamahātheravarehi “appeva nāmettha evaṃ suvisodhitepi siyā avasiṭṭho kocipi doso, muddaṇakammakarānam vā duṭṭhapitam, tassapi sabbassa visodhanāya bhavitabbameva osānasodheyypattapāṭhakehipī”ti sampassamānehi sanikāyambarapuṇṇindusaṅkāsānam laddhaggamahāpaṇḍitādipaṇḍiccapadānam pāvacanetarasatthapāragānam “catunnañca Marammikānam ekassa ca Laṅkāḍīpikassā”ti pañcannaṃ mahātherānam osānasodheyypattapāṭhakasammuti dinnā, “yathātra na kocipi doso paññāyetha, yathā ca tam olokayataṃ paribyattam suviññeyyassa, evamosānasodheyypattam vicinitvā sodhentū”ti ca nesaṃ bhāro kato.

Laddhasammutikā ca te pañca mahātherā mūlasodheyypattapāṭhakehi gahaṭṭhapaṇḍitehi ceva dhammācariyabhikkhupaṇḍitehi ca anekavāram parisodhitam osānasodheyypattam paṭivisodhitamūlapotthakena ceva

aññehi sadesadesantarikapāvācanapotthakehi ca vividhabyākaraṇādisatthehi
 ca punappunam̐ saṃsandetvā
 suvisadaparibyattakaṇḍavāravākyacchedasaṅketatañca sampāpetvā mahatā
 parissamena osānasodhanamakaṃsu, evamidam̐ piṭakavaram̐
 theravādīnekāyikavibudhappamukhānam̐ satthāgamaratanālayasāragāhīnam̐
 veyyākaraṇakesarīnam̐ accantanimmalañāṇavārīnā paridhovitam̐, tam̐
 vibudhappavarekagocaram̐ vimuttirasassādabhāgi hutvā ciram̐ vilasatam̐,
 sakalopiminā loko saddhammanirato Sammāsambuddhaparāyaṇo bhavatanti.

Tenetam̐ vuccati—

1. Mūlakam̐ pariyattīva, sāsanaṃ Mahesino.
Pariyattippamāṇā hi, ciram̐ saddhammasaṅgīti.
2. Tasmā tam̐ rakkhitum̐ therā, dhammasaṅgāhakā purā.
Rājāno upanissāya, akaṃsu dhammasaṅgahe.
3. **Paṭhamam̐** dhammasaṅgītim̐, **Ajātasatturājino**.
Anuggahena katvāna, pālayum̐ Jinasāsanam̐.
4. **Dutiyaṃ** tu tathā katvā, **Kālāsokassa** rājino.
Kāle tamupanissāya, pālayum̐ Jinasāsanam̐.
5. **Tatiyaṃ** pica katvāna, **Dhammāsokassa** rājino.
Anuggahena Buddhassa, sāsanaṃ abhipālayum̐.
6. **Catutthim̐** pana Laṅkāyaṃ, **Vatṭagāmaṇirājino**.
Kālamhi potthakāruḷham̐, katvāna pālayum̐ tathā.
7. Imasmim̐ Marammaraṭṭhepi, **Mindonnāma** narādhipam̐.
Rajjam̐ samanussāntam̐, ratanattayamāmakaṃ.
8. Sannissāya mahātherā, thirasīlā guṇākarā.
Pañcamim̐ dhammasaṅgītim̐, karontā sāsanaṅgītim̐.
9. Patthayantā likhāpetvā, silāpaṭṭesu peṭakam̐.
Byāyāmena mahantena, pālayum̐ Jinasāsanam̐.

10. Itthaṃ purā mathātherā, rājāno cāpi dhammikā.
Sāsanam̐ paripālesum̐, jīvitam̐ viya attano.
11. Tathāpi khalitādāni, dissanti Piṭakattaye.
Paramparāya lekhāya, sañjātā muddaṇena ca.
12. Disvāna te mahātherā, vācentāva Tipeṭakam̐.
Vuccamānanayenevam̐, cintesum̐ mantayimsu ca.
13. “Katvāna sādhuḥkam̐ gantha-suddhikam̐ sāsanaṅyukam̐.
Yam̐nūna dhammasaṅgītiṃ, kareyyāma mayam̐” iti.
14. Etamattham̐ suṇitvāna, **U Nu** nāma mahāsayo.
Marammavisaye **agga-mahāmacca**dhurandharo.
15. “Sāsanaṅyattakiccāni, sampādentā visesato.
Saṅgītiyaṅca therānam̐, sampūrentā manoratham̐.
16. Yathā rakkhimsu porāṇā, surājāno tathā mayam̐.
Samrakkheyyāma Sambuddha-sāsanam̐” iti cintiya.
17. Mahāmaccehi aññehi, saṅgamehi ca mantiya.
Suppatiṭṭhāpayitvāna, **Buddhasāsanasaṅgamam̐**.
18. Mahātherānamādāya, chandam̐ idha nivāsinam̐.
Aññesu Sīhaḷādīsu, videsesu ca vāsinam̐.
19. Kāretvā dhammasaṅgītiṃ, sodhetvā Satthusāsanam̐.
Paggahatthāya saddhammam̐, karam̐ daḷhaparakkamam̐.
20. **Sirīmaṅgalavikhyāte**, thalasmim̐ pavare subhe.
Cetiyaṣṣavidūramhi, **Kaba Aye** itisaññino.
21. Guhāvesena kāretvā, mahāsaṅgītimandiram̐.
Āvāsādiṅca bhikkhūnam̐, kāresi muddaṇālayam̐.
22. Ganthasaṃsodhanam̐ dhamma-saṅgītiyā tu paṇḍitā.
Mahātheravarākamsu, satimantā punappunam̐.

23. Muddāpente ca passivā, mahātherehi pañcahi.
Sodheyypattamosānam, nimmalattam supāpitaṃ.
24. Sunimmalam pāvacaṇam, vimuttisukhadam idam.
Suṭṭhu muddāpitaṃ hoti, sabbalokatthasiddhiyā.
25. Yathā saṅgīyo pubbe, saddhammassa ciraṭṭhitim.
Patthayantā pavattesum, mahātherā mahiddhikā.
26. Tatheva **chaṭṭhamim** dhamma-saṅgītim Marammamaṇḍale.
Mahātherā pavattenti, saddhammaṭṭhitikāmino.
27. Ciraṃ tiṭṭhatu saddhammo, asaddhammo vinassatu.
Saddhammagaruno niccaṃ, hontu sabbepi paṇinoti.

Saṅketaviññāpanam

Sī	= Sīhaḷapotthake dissamānapāṭho.
Ka-Sī	= Katthaci Sīhaḷapotthake ...
Syā	= Syāmapotthake ...
Kaṃ	= Kambojapotthake ...
I	= Ingalisapotthake ...
Ka	= Katthaci Marammapotthake ...
Ṭṭha	= Aṭṭhakathā.
?	= “Siyā nukho porāṇapāṭho”ti takkitapāṭho.

Sagāthāvaggasamnyuttapāli

Mātikā

Piṭṭhaṅka

1. Devatāsamyutta

1. Naḷavagga

1. Oghataraṇasutta	...	...	1
2. Nimokkhasutta	...	...	2
3. Upanīyasutta	...	...	2
4. Accentisutta	...	...	3
5. Katichindasutta	...	...	3
6. Jāgarasutta	...	...	3
7. Appaṭivīdītasutta	...	...	4
8. Susammuṭṭhasutta	...	...	4
9. Mānakāmasutta	...	...	4
10. Araññasutta	...	...	5
Uddānagāthā	...	...	5

2. Nandanavagga

1. Nandanasutta	...	...	5
2. Nandatisutta	...	...	6
3. Natthiputtasamasutta	...	...	6
4. Khattiyasutta	...	...	7
5. Saṇamānasutta	...	...	7
6. Niddātandīsutta	...	...	7
7. Dukkarasutta	...	...	7
8. Hirīsutta	...	...	8
9. Kuṭikāsutta	...	...	8
10. Samiddhisutta	...	...	8
Uddānagāthā	...	...	12

Mātikā	Piṭṭhaṅka		
3. Sattivagga			
1. Sattisutta	12
2. Phusatisutta	12
3. Jaṭāsutta	13
4. Manonivāraṇasutta	13
5. Arahantasutta	13
6. Pajjotasutta	14
7. Sarasutta	15
8. Mahaddhanasutta	15
9. Catucakkasutta	15
10. Eṇijaṅghasutta	15
Uddānagāthā	16
4. Satullapakāyikavagga			
1. Sabbhisutta	16
2. Maccharisutta	17
3. Sādhusutta	19
4. Na santisutta	21
5. Ujjhānasaññīsutta	22
6. Saddhāsutta	23
7. Samayasutta	24
8. Sakalikasutta	25
9. Paṭhamapajjunnadhītusutta	27
10. Dutiyapajjunnadhītusutta	28
Uddānagāthā	28
5. Ādittavagga			
1. Ādittasutta	28
2. Kimdadasutta	29
3. Annasutta	29

Mātikā			Piṭṭhaṅka
4. Ekamūlasutta	...	...	30
5. Anomasutta	...	...	30
6. Accharāsutta	...	...	30
7. Vanaropasutta	...	...	30
8. Jetavanasutta	...	...	31
9. Maccharisutta	...	...	31
10. Ghaṭikārasutta	...	...	32
Uddānagāthā	...	...	33

6. Jarāvagga

1. Jarāsutta	...	...	33
2. Ajarasāsutta	...	...	34
3. Mittasutta	...	...	34
4. Vatthusutta	...	...	34
5. Paṭhamajanasutta	...	...	34
6. Dutiyajanasutta	...	...	35
7. Tatiyajanasutta	...	...	35
8. Uppathasutta	...	...	35
9. Dutiyasutta	...	...	35
10. Kavisutta	...	...	35
Uddānagāthā	...	...	36

7. Addhavagga

1. Nāmasutta	...	...	36
2. Cittasutta	...	...	36
3. Taṇhāsutta	...	...	36
4. Saṃyojanasutta	...	...	37
5. Bandhanasutta	...	...	37
6. Attahatasutta	...	...	37
7. Uḍḍitasutta	...	...	37

Mātikā			Piṭṭhaṅka
8. Pihitasutta	...	...	37
9. Icchāsutta	...	...	38
10. Lokasutta	...	...	38
Uddānagāthā	...	...	38

8. Chetvāvagga

1. Chetvāsutta	...	...	38
2. Rathasutta	...	...	39
3. Vittasutta	...	...	39
4. Vuṭṭhisutta	...	...	39
5. Bhītāsutta	...	...	39
6. Najīratisutta	...	...	40
7. Issariyasutta	...	...	40
8. Kāmasutta	...	...	41
9. Pātheyyasutta	...	...	41
10. Pajjotasutta	...	...	41
11. Araṇasutta	...	...	42
Uddānagāthā	...	...	42

2. Devaputtasam̐yutta

1. Paṭhamavagga

1. Paṭhamakassapasutta	...	...	43
2. Dutiyakassapasutta	...	...	43
3. Māghasutta	...	...	43
4. Māgadhasutta	...	...	44
5. Dāmalisutta	...	...	44
6. Kāmadasutta	...	...	45
7. Pañcālacaṇḍasutta	...	...	46
8. Tāyanasutta	...	...	46
9. Candimasutta	...	...	48

Mātikā		Piṭṭhaṅka	
10. Sūriyasutta	48
Uddānagāthā	49

2. Anāthapiṇḍikavagga

1. Candimasasutta	...	...	49
2. Veṇḍusutta	...	...	50
3. Dīghalaṭṭhisutta	...	...	50
4. Nandanasutta	...	...	51
5. Candanasutta	...	...	51
6. Vāsudattasutta	...	...	52
7. Subrahmasutta	...	...	52
8. Kakudhasutta	...	...	52
9. Uttarasutta	...	...	53
10. Anāthapiṇḍikasutta	...	...	53
Uddānagāthā	...	...	55

3. Nānātitthiyavagga

1. Sivasutta	...	...	55
2. Khemasutta	...	...	56
3. Serīsutta	...	...	56
4. Ghaṭṭikārasutta	...	...	59
5. Jantusutta	...	...	60
6. Rohitassasutta	...	...	60
7. Nandasutta	...	...	62
8. Nandivisālasutta	...	...	62
9. Susimasutta	...	...	62
10. Nānātitthiyasāvakasutta	...	...	65
Uddānagāthā	...	...	67

Mātikā		Piṭṭhaṅka
3. Kosalasaṃyutta		
1. Paṭhamavagga		
1. Daharasutta	...	68
2. Purisasutta	...	70
3. Jarāmaraṇasutta	...	70
4. Piyasutta	...	71
5. Attarakkhitasutta	...	72
6. Appakasutta	...	73
7. Aḍḍakaraṇasutta	...	74
8. Mallikāsutta	...	74
9. Yaññasutta	...	75
10. Bandhanasutta	...	76
Uddānagāthā	...	77
2. Dutiyavagga		
1. Sattajaṭṭilasutta	...	77
2. Pañcarājasutta	...	79
3. Doṇapākasutta	...	82
4. Paṭhamasaṅgāmasutta	...	83
5. Dutiyasaṅgāmasutta	...	84
6. Mallikāsutta	...	86
7. Appamādasutta	...	87
8. Kalyāṇamittasutta	...	87
9. Paṭhama-aputtakasutta	...	90
10. Dutiya-aputtakasutta	...	92
Uddānagāthā	...	93
3. Tatiyavagga		
1. Puggalasutta	...	94
2. Ayyikāsutta	...	97

Mātikā			Piṭṭhaṅka
3. Lokasutta	...	...	98
4. Issattasutta	...	...	99
5. Pabbatūpamasutta	...	...	101
Uddānagāthā	...	...	103

4. Mārasamyutta

1. Paṭhamavagga

1. Tapokammasutta	...	...	104
2. Hatthirājavaṇṇasutta	...	...	105
3. Subhasutta	...	...	105
4. Paṭhama mārapāsasutta	...	...	106
5. Dutiya mārapāsasutta	...	...	106
6. Sappasutta	...	...	107
7. Supatisutta	...	...	108
8. Nandatisutta	...	...	109
9. Paṭhama-āyusutta	...	...	109
10. Dutiya-āyusutta	...	...	110
Uddānagāthā	...	...	110

2. Dutiyavagga

1. Pāsāṇasutta	...	...	110
2. Kinnusīhasutta	...	...	111
3. Sakalikasutta	...	...	111
4. Patirūpasutta	...	...	112
5. Mānasasutta	...	...	113
6. Pattasutta	...	...	113
7. Chaphassāyatanasutta	...	...	114
8. Piṇḍasutta	...	...	115
9. Kassakasutta	...	...	116

Mātikā			Piṭṭhaṅka
10. Rajjasutta	...	...	117
Uddānagāthā	...	...	118

3. Tatiyavagga

1. Sambahulasutta	...	...	118
2. Samiddhisutta	...	...	120
3. Godhikasutta	...	...	121
4. Sattavassānubandhasutta	...	...	123
5. Māradhītusutta	...	...	125
Uddānagāthā	...	...	128

5. Bhikkhunīsamīyutta

1. Āḷavikāsutta	...	...	129
2. Somāsutta	...	...	130
3. Kisāgotamīsutta	...	...	130
4. Vijayāsutta	...	...	131
5. Uppalavaṇṇāsutta	...	...	132
6. Cālāsutta	...	...	133
7. Upacālāsutta	...	...	134
8. Sīsupacālāsutta	...	...	135
9. Selāsutta	...	...	135
10. Vajirāsutta	...	...	136
Uddānagāthā	...	...	137

6. Brahmasamīyutta

1. Paṭhamavagga

1. Brahmāyācanasutta	...	...	138
2. Gāravasutta	...	...	140
3. Brahmadevasutta	...	...	142
4. Bakabrahmasutta	...	...	144
5. Aññatarabrahmasutta	...	...	146

Mātikā			Piṭṭhaṅka
6. Brahmaloḥasutta	...	...	148
7. Kokālikasutta	...	...	150
8. Katamodakatissasutta	...	...	150
9. Turūbrahmasutta	...	...	151
10. Kokālikasutta	...	...	152
Uddānagāthā	...	...	155

2. Dutiyavagga

1. Sanaṅkumārasutta	...	...	155
2. Devadattasutta	...	...	155
3. Andhakavindasutta	...	...	156
4. Aruṇavatīsutta	...	...	157
5. Parinibbānasutta	...	...	159
Uddānagāthā	...	...	161

7. Brāhmaṇasamyutta

1. Arahantavagga

1. Dhanañjānīsutta	...	...	162
2. Akkosasutta	...	...	163
3. Asurindakasutta	...	...	165
4. Bilaṅgikasutta	...	...	166
5. Ahimsakasutta	...	...	166
6. Jaṭāsutta	...	...	167
7. Suddhikasutta	...	...	167
8. Aggikasutta	...	...	168
9. Sundarikasutta	...	...	169
10. Bahudhītarasutta	...	...	172
Uddānagāthā	...	...	174

Mātikā

Piṭṭhaṅka

2. Upāsakavagga

1. Kasibhāradvājasutta	...	...	174
2. Udayasutta	...	...	175
3. Devahitasutta	...	...	176
4. Mahāsālasutta	...	...	178
5. Mānatthaddhasutta	...	...	179
6. Paccanīkasutta	...	...	181
7. Navakammikasutta	...	...	181
8. Kaṭṭhahārasutta	...	...	182
9. Mātuposakasutta	...	...	183
10. Bhikkhakasutta	...	...	184
11. Saṅgārasutta	...	...	184
12. Khomadussasutta	...	...	185
Uddānagāthā	...	...	186

8. Vaṅgīsasamyutta

1. Nikkantasutta	...	...	187
2. Aratīsutta	...	...	188
3. Pesalasutta	...	...	188
4. Ānandasutta	...	...	189
5. Subhāsitasutta	...	...	190
6. Sāriputtasutta	...	...	191
7. Pavāraṇāsutta	...	...	192
8. Parosahassasutta	...	...	193
9. Koṇḍaññasutta	...	...	195
10. Moggallānasutta	...	...	196
11. Gaggarāsutta	...	...	196
12. Vaṅgīsasutta	...	...	197
Uddānagāthā	...	...	198

Mātikā

Piṭṭhaṅka

9. Vanasamyutta

1. Vivekasutta	...	...	199
2. Upaṭṭhānasutta	...	...	199
3. Kassapagottasutta	...	...	200
4. Sambahulasutta	...	...	201
5. Ānandasutta	...	...	201
6. Anuruddhasutta	...	...	201
7. Nāgadattasutta	...	...	202
8. Kulagharaṇīsutta	...	...	203
9. Vajjiputtasutta	...	...	203
10. Sajjhāyasutta	...	...	204
11. Akusalavitakkasutta	...	...	204
12. Majjhānikasutta	...	...	205
13. Pākatindriyasutta	...	...	205
14. Gandhatthenasutta	...	...	206
Uddānagāthā	...	...	207

10. Yakkhasamyutta

1. Indakasutta	...	...	208
2. Sakkanāmasutta	...	...	208
3. Sūcilomasutta	...	...	208
4. Maṇibhaddasutta	...	...	210
5. Sānusutta	...	...	210
6. Piyaṅkarasutta	...	...	211
7. Punabbasusutta	...	...	212
8. Sudattasutta	...	...	213
9. Paṭhamasukkāsaṅgā	...	...	215
10. Dutiyasukkāsaṅgā	...	...	215
11. Cīrāsutta	...	...	215

Mātikā			Piṭṭhaṅka
12. Āḷavakasutta	...	...	216
Uddānagāthā	...	...	217

11. Sakkasamyutta

1. Paṭhamavagga

1. Suvīrasutta	...	...	218
2. Susīmasutta	...	...	219
3. Dhajaggasutta	...	...	220
4. Vepacittisutta	...	...	222
5. Subhāsitaḷayasutta	...	...	224
6. Kulāvakasutta	...	...	226
7. Nadubbhīyasutta	...	...	226
8. Verocana-asurindasutta	...	...	227
9. Araññāyatana-isisutta	...	...	228
10. Samuddakasutta	...	...	228
Uddānagāthā	...	...	229

2. Dutiyavagga

1. Vatapadasutta	...	...	230
2. Sakkanāmasutta	...	...	230
3. Mahālisutta	...	...	231
4. Daliddasutta	...	...	233
5. Rāmaṇeyyakasutta	...	...	234
6. Yajamānasutta	...	...	234
7. Buddhavandanāsutta	...	...	235
8. Gahaṭṭhavandanāsutta	...	...	235
9. Satthāravandanāsutta	...	...	236
10. Saṃghavandanāsutta	...	...	237
Uddānagāthā	...	...	238

Mātikā

Piṭṭhaṅka

3. Tatiyavagga

1. Chetvāsutta	...	...	239
2. Dubbaṇṇiyasutta	...	...	239
3. Sambarimāyāsutta	...	...	240
4. Accayasutta	...	...	241
5. Akkodhasutta	...	...	241
Uddānagāthā	...	...	242

Sagāthāvaggasamyuttapālimātikā niṭṭhitā.

Nidānavaggasaṃyuttapāli

Mātikā

Piṭṭhāṅka

1. Nidānasāmyutta

1. Buddhavagga

1. Paṭiccasamuppādasutta	...	...	243
2. Vibhaṅgasutta	...	...	244
3. Paṭipadāsutta	...	...	246
4. Vipassīsutta	...	...	246
5. Sikhīsutta	...	...	251
6. Vessabhūsutta	...	...	251
7. Kakusandhasutta	...	...	251
8. Koṇāgamanasutta	...	...	251
9. Kassapasutta	...	...	251
10. Gotamasutta	...	...	251
Uddānagāthā	...	...	252

2. Āhāravagga

1. Āhārasutta	...	...	253
2. Moḷiyaphagguṇasutta	...	...	254
3. Samaṇabrāhmaṇasutta	...	...	255
4. Dutiyasamaṇabrāhmaṇasutta	...	...	256
5. Kaccānagottasutta	...	...	257
6. Dhammakathikasutta	...	...	258
7. Acelakassapasutta	...	...	259
8. Timbarukasutta	...	...	261
9. Bālapaṇḍitasutta	...	...	262
10. Paccayasutta	...	...	264
Uddānagāthā	...	...	265

Mātikā		Piṭṭhaṅka
3. Dasabalavagga		
1. Dasabalasutta	...	265
2. Dutiyadasabalasutta	...	266
3. Upanisasutta	...	267
4. Aññatitthiyasutta	...	269
5. Bhūmijasutta	...	274
6. Upavāṇasutta	...	276
7. Paccayasutta	...	277
8. Bhikkhusutta	...	278
9. Samaṇabrāhmaṇasutta	...	279
10. Dutiyasamaṇabrāhmaṇasutta	...	280
Uddānagāthā	...	281
4. Kaḷārakhattiyavagga		
1. Bhūtasutta	...	281
2. Kaḷārasutta	...	283
3. Ñāṇavatthusutta	...	288
4. Dutiyañāṇavatthusutta	...	290
5. Avijjāpaccayasutta	...	291
6. Dutiya-avijjāpaccayasutta	...	293
7. Natumhasutta	...	294
8. Cetanāsutta	...	295
9. Dutiyacetanāsutta	...	296
10. Tatiyacetanāsutta	...	296
Uddānagāthā	...	297
5. Gahapativagga		
1. Pañcaverabhayasutta	...	297
2. Dutiyapañcaverabhayasutta	...	299
3. Dukkhasutta	...	300

Mātikā	...	...	Piṭṭhaṅka
4. Lokasutta	...	...	301
5. Āṅgikāsutta	...	...	302
6. Aññatarabrāhmaṇasutta	...	...	303
7. Jānussoṇisutta	...	...	304
8. Lokāyatikasutta	...	...	304
9. Ariyasāvakasutta	...	...	305
10. Duttiya-ariyasāvakasutta	...	...	306
Uddānagāthā	...	...	308

6. Dukkhavagga

1. Parivīmaṃsanāsutta	...	...	308
2. Upādānasutta	...	...	311
3. Saṃyojanāsutta	...	...	312
4. Duttiyasāṃyojanāsutta	...	...	313
5. Mahārukkhasutta	...	...	314
6. Duttiyamahārukkhasutta	...	...	315
7. Taruṇarukkhasutta	...	...	315
8. Nāmarūpasutta	...	...	316
9. Viññāṇasutta	...	...	317
10. Nidānasutta	...	...	317
Uddānagāthā	...	...	319

7. Mahāvagga

1. Assutavāsutta	...	...	319
2. Duttiya-assutavāsutta	...	...	320
3. Puttamaṃsūpamasutta	...	...	322
4. Atthirāgasutta	...	...	325
5. Nagarasutta	...	...	327
6. Sammasasutta	...	...	329
7. Naḷakalāpīsutta	...	...	334

Mātikā			Piṭṭhaṅka
8. Kosambisutta	...	...	336
9. Upayantisutta	...	...	339
10. Susimasutta	...	...	340
Uddānagāthā	...	...	348
8. Samaṇabrāhmaṇavagga			
1. Jarāmaṇasutta	...	...	348
2-11. Jātisuttādidasaka	...	...	349
Uddānagāthā	...	...	349
9. Antarapeyyāla			
1. Satthusutta	...	...	349
2-11. Dutiyasatthusuttādidasaka	...	...	350
2-12. Sikkhāsuttādipeyyāla-ekādasaka	...	...	351
Uddānagāthā	...	...	351
2. Abhisamayasaṃyutta			
1. Nakhasikhāsutta	...	...	352
2. Pokkharaṇīsutta	...	...	352
3. Saṃbhejja-udakasutta	...	...	353
4. Dutiyasaṃbhejja-udakasutta	...	...	353
5. Pathavīsutta	...	...	354
6. Dutiyapathavīsutta	...	...	354
7. Samuddasutta	...	...	354
8. Dutiyasamuddasutta	...	...	355
9. Pabbatasutta	...	...	355
10. Dutiyapabbatasutta	...	...	356
11. Tatiyapabbatasutta	...	...	356
Uddānagāthā	...	...	357

Mātikā

Piṭṭhaṅka

3. Dhātusaṃyutta**1. Nānattavagga**

1. Dhātunānattasutta	...	...	358
2. Phassanānattasutta	...	...	358
3. Nophassanānattasutta	...	...	358
4. Vedanānānattasutta	...	...	359
5. Dutiyavedanānānattasutta	...	...	359
6. Bāhiradhātunānattasutta	...	...	360
7. Saññānānattasutta	...	...	360
8. Nopariyesanānānattasutta	...	...	361
9. Bāhiraphassanānattasutta	...	...	362
10. Dutiyabāhiraphassanānattasutta	...	...	362
Uddānagāthā	...	...	363

2. Dutiyavagga

1. Sattadhātusutta	...	...	364
2. Sanidānasutta	...	...	365
3. Giñjakāvasathasutta	...	...	367
4. Hīnādhimuttikasutta	...	...	368
5. Caṅkamasutta	...	...	368
6. Sagāthāsutta	...	...	370
7. Assaddhasaṃsandanasutta	...	...	371
8. Assaddhamūlakasutta	...	...	372
9. Ahirikamūlakasutta	...	...	373
10. Anottappamūlakasutta	...	...	374
11. Appassutamūlakasutta	...	...	375
12. Kusītamūlakasutta	...	...	375
Uddānagāthā	...	...	376

Mātikā

Piṭṭhaṅka

3. Kammapathavagga

1. Asamāhitasutta	...	...	376
2. Dussīlasutta	...	...	376
3. Pañcasikkhāpadasutta	...	...	377
4. Sattakammapathasutta	...	...	377
5. Dasakammapathasutta	...	...	378
6. Aṭṭhaṅgikasutta	...	...	378
7. Dasaṅgasutta	...	...	378
Uddānagāthā	...	...	379

4. Catutthavagga

1. Catudhātusutta	...	...	379
2. Pubbesambodhasutta	...	...	379
3. Acariṃsutta	...	...	380
4. Nocedaṃ sutta	...	...	381
5. Ekantadukkhasutta	...	...	383
6. Abhinandasutta	...	...	383
7. Uppādasutta	...	...	384
8. Samaṇabrāhmaṇasutta	...	...	384
9. Dutiyasamaṇabrāhmaṇasutta	...	...	385
10. Tatiyasamaṇabrāhmaṇasutta	...	...	385
Uddānagāthā	...	...	386

4. Anamataggasaṃyutta**1. Paṭhamavagga**

1. Tiṇakaṭṭhasutta	...	...	387
2. Pathavīsutta	...	...	387
3. Assusutta	...	...	388
4. Khīrasutta	...	...	389
5. Pabbatasutta	...	...	389

Mātikā			Piṭṭhaṅka
6. Sāsapasutta	...	...	390
7. Sāvakasutta	...	...	390
8. Gaṅgāsutta	...	...	391
9. Daṇḍasutta	...	...	392
10. Puggalasutta	...	...	392
Uddānagāthā	...	...	393

2. Dutiyavagga

1. Duggatasutta	...	...	393
2. Sukhitasutta	...	...	394
3. Tiṃsamattasutta	...	...	394
4. Mātusutta	...	...	395
5. Pitusutta	...	...	395
6. Bhātusutta	...	...	395
7. Bhāginisutta	...	...	396
8. Puttasutta	...	...	396
9. Dhītusutta	...	...	396
10. Vepullapabbatasutta	...	...	396
Uddānagāthā	...	...	398

5. Kassapasamyutta

1. Santuṭṭhasutta	...	...	399
2. Anottappīsutta	...	...	400
3. Candūpamasutta	...	...	401
4. Kulūpakasutta	...	...	403
5. Jīṇṇasutta	...	...	405
6. Ovādasutta	...	...	406
7. Dutiya-ovādasutta	...	...	408
8. Tatiya-ovādasutta	...	...	410
9. Jhānābhiññasutta	...	...	412

Mātikā	...	...	Piṭṭhaṅka
10. Upassayasutta	...	...	415
11. Cīvarasutta	...	...	418
12. Paraṃmaraṇasutta	...	...	421
13. Saddhammappatirūpakasutta	...	...	422
Uddānagāthā	...	...	423

6. Lābhasakkārasaṃyutta

1. Paṭhamavagga

1. Dāruṇasutta	...	...	424
2. Baḷisasutta	...	...	424
3. Kummasutta	...	...	425
4. Dīghalomikasutta	...	...	426
5. Mīḷhasutta	...	...	426
6. Asanisutta	...	...	427
7. Diddhasutta	...	...	427
8. Siṅgālasutta	...	...	427
9. Verambhasutta	...	...	428
10. Sagāthakasutta	...	...	429
Uddānagāthā	...	...	429

2. Dutiyavagga

1. Suvaṇṇapātisutta	...	...	430
2. Rūpiyapātisutta	...	...	430
3-10. Suvaṇṇanikkhasuttādi-aṭṭhaka	...	...	430
Uddānagāthā	...	...	431

3. Tatiyavagga

1. Mātugāmasutta	...	...	431
2. Kalyāṇīsutta	...	...	431
3. Ekaputtakasutta	...	...	431

Mātikā			Piṭṭhaṅka
4. Ekadhītusutta	...	...	432
5. Samaṇabrāhmaṇasutta	...	...	432
6. Dutiyasamaṇabrāhmaṇasutta	...	...	433
7. Tatiyasamaṇabrāhmaṇasutta	...	...	433
8. Chavisutta	...	...	433
9. Rajjusutta	...	...	433
10. Bhikkhusutta	...	...	434
Uddānagāthā	...	...	434

4. Catutthavagga

1. Bhindisutta	...	...	435
2. Kusalamūlasutta	...	...	435
3. Kusaladhammasutta	...	...	435
4. Sukkadhammasutta	...	...	435
5. Acirapakkantasutta	...	...	435
6. Pañcarathasatasutta	...	...	436
7. Mātusutta	...	...	437
8-13. Pitusuttādichakka	...	...	438
Uddānagāthā	...	...	438

7. Rāhulasāmyutta

1. Paṭhamavagga

1. Cakkhusutta	...	...	439
2. Rūpasutta	...	...	440
3. Viññāṇasutta	...	...	440
4. Samphassasutta	...	...	440
5. Vedanāsutta	...	...	440
6. Saññāsutta	...	...	441
7. Sañcetanāsutta	...	...	441

Mātikā			Piṭṭhaṅka
8. Taṇhāsutta	...	...	441
9. Dhātusutta	...	...	442
10. Khandhasutta	...	...	442
Uddānagāthā	...	...	442
2. Dutiyavagga			
1. Cakkhusutta	...	...	442
2-10. Rūpādisuttanavaka	...	...	443
11. Anusayasutta	...	...	444
12. Apagatasutta	...	...	444
Uddānagāthā	...	...	445
8. Lakkhaṇasaṃyutta			
1. Paṭhamavagga			
1. Aṭṭhisutta	...	...	446
2. Pesisutta	...	...	447
3. Piṇḍasutta	...	...	447
4. Nicchavisutta	...	...	448
5. Asilomasutta	...	...	448
6. Sattisutta	...	...	448
7. Usulomasutta	...	...	448
8. Sūcilomasutta	...	...	448
9. Dutiyasūcilomasutta	...	...	449
10. Kumbhaṇḍasutta	...	...	449
Uddānagāthā	...	...	449
2. Dutiyavagga			
1. Sasīsakasutta	...	...	450
2. Gūthakhādasutta	...	...	450
3. Nicchavitthisutta	...	...	450

Mātikā	...	...	Piṭṭhaṅka
4. Maṅgulitthisutta	...	...	450
5. Okilinīsutta	...	...	451
6. Asāsakasutta	...	...	451
7. Pāpabhikkhusutta	...	...	451
8. Pāpabhikkhunīsutta	...	...	451
9. Pāpasikkhamānasutta	...	...	452
10. Pāpasāmaṇerasutta	...	...	452
11. Pāpasāmaṇerīsutta	...	...	452
Uddānagāthā	...	...	453

9. Opammasaṃyutta

1. Kūṭasutta	...	...	454
2. Nakhasikhasutta	...	...	454
3. Kulasutta	...	...	454
4. Okkhāsutta	...	...	455
5. Sattisutta	...	...	455
6. Dhanuggahasutta	...	...	456
7. Āṇisutta	...	...	457
8. Kaliṅgarasutta	...	...	457
9. Nāgasutta	...	...	458
10. Biḷārasutta	...	...	459
11. Siṅgālasutta	...	...	460
12. Dutiyasiṅgālasutta	...	...	461
Uddānagāthā	...	...	461

10. Bhikkhusaṃyutta

1. Kolitasutta	...	...	462
2. Upatissasutta	...	...	463
3. Ghaṭasutta	...	...	463

Mātikā			Piṭṭhaṅka
4. Navasutta	...	...	465
5. Sujātasutta	...	...	466
6. Lakūḍakabhaddiyasutta	...	...	467
7. Visākhasutta	...	...	467
8. Nandasutta	...	...	468
9. Tissasutta	...	...	469
10. Theranāmakasutta	...	...	469
11. Mahākappinasutta	...	...	471
12. Sahāyakasutta	...	...	471
Uddānagāthā	...	...	472

Nidānavaggasamyuttapāḷimātikā niṭṭhitā.

Samyuttanikāya

Sagāthāvaggasamyuttapāli

Namo tassa Bhagavato Arahato Sammāsambuddhassa.

1. Devatāsamyutta

1. Naḷavagga

1. Oghatarasutta

1. Evaṃ me sutam—ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho aññatarā devatā abhikkantāya rattiyā abhikkantavaṇṇā kevalakappaṃ Jetavanaṃ obhāsetvā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi, ekamantaṃ ʈhitā kho sā devatā Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “kathaṃ nu tvaṃ mārisa oghamatarī”ti. Appatiṭṭhaṃ khvāhaṃ āvuso anāyūhaṃ oghamatarinti. Yathākathaṃ pana tvaṃ mārisa appatiṭṭhaṃ anāyūhaṃ oghamatarīti. Yadāsvāhaṃ āvuso santiṭṭhāmi, tadāssu saṃsīdāmi. Yadāsvāhaṃ āvuso āyūhāmi, tadāssu nibbuyhāmi¹. Evaṃ khvāhaṃ āvuso appatiṭṭhaṃ anāyūhaṃ oghamatarinti.

“Cirassaṃ vata passāmi, brāhmaṇaṃ parinibbutaṃ.
Appatiṭṭhaṃ anāyūhaṃ, tiṇṇaṃ loke visattikaṃ”ti—

1. Nivuyhāmi (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)

Idamavoca sā devatā. Samanuñño Satthā ahosi. Atha kho sā devatā “samanuñño me Satthā”ti Bhagavantam abhivādetvā padakkhiṇam katvā tatthevantaradhāyīti.

2. Nimokkhasutta

2. Sāvattihinidānam. Atha kho aññatarā devatā abhikkantāya rattiyā abhikkantavaṇṇā kevalakappam Jetavanam obhāsetvā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantam aṭṭhāsi, ekamantam ṭhitā kho sā devatā Bhagavantam etadvoca “jānāsi no tvam mārisa sattānam nimokkham pamokkham vivekan”ti. Jānāmi khvāham āvuso sattānam nimokkham pamokkham vivekanti. Yathākatham pana tvam mārisa jānāsi sattānam nimokkham pamokkham vivekanti.

Nandibhavaparikkhayā¹, saññāviññāṇasaṅkhayā.

Vedanānam nirodhā upasamā, evam khvāham āvuso jānāmi, sattānam nimokkham, pamokkham vivekanti.

3. Upanīyasutta

3. Sāvattihinidānam. Ekamantam ṭhitā kho sā devatā Bhagavato santike imam gātham abhāsi—

“Upanīyati jīvitamappamāyu,
Jarūpanītassa na santi tāṇā.
Etaṃ bhayaṃ maraṇe pekkhamāno,
Puññāni kayirātha sukhāvahānī”ti.

Upanīyati jīvitamappamāyu,
Jarūpanītassa na santi tāṇā.
Etaṃ bhayaṃ maraṇe pekkhamāno,
Lokāmisam pajahe santipekkhoti.

1. Nandibhavaparikkhayā (Syā, Kam)

4. Accentisutta

4. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ ʘhitā kho sā devatā Bhagavato santike
imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsi—

“Accenti kālā tarayanti rattiyo,
Vayoguaṇā anupubbaṃ jahanti.
Etaṃ bhayaṃ maraṇe pekkhamāno,
Puññāni kayirātha sukhāvahānī”ti.

Accenti kālā tarayanti rattiyo,
Vayoguaṇā anupubbaṃ jahanti.
Etaṃ bhayaṃ maraṇe pekkhamāno,
Lokāmisam pajahe santipekkhoti.

5. Katichindasutta

5. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ ʘhitā kho sā devatā Bhagavato santike
imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsi—

“Kati chinde kati jahe, kati cuttari bhāvaye.
Kati saṅgātigo bhikkhu, ‘oghatiṇṇo’ti vuccatī”ti.

Pañca chinde pañca jahe, pañca cuttari bhāvaye.
Pañca saṅgātigo bhikkhu, “oghatiṇṇo”ti vuccatīti.

6. Jāgarasutta

6. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ ʘhitā kho sā devatā Bhagavato santike
imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsi—

“Kati jāgarataṃ suttā, kati suttasu jāgarā.
Katibhi¹ rajamādeti, katibhi¹ parisujjhatī”ti.

Pañca jāgarataṃ suttā, pañca suttasu jāgarā.
Pañcabhi² rajamādeti, pañcabhi² parisujjhatīti.

1. Katīhi (Sī)

2. Pañcahi (Sī)

7. Appaṭivīditasutta

7. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ ʘhitā kho sā devatā Bhagavato santike
imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsi—

“Yesaṃ dhammā appaṭivīditā, paravādesu nīyare¹.

Suttā te nappabujjhanti, kālo tesaṃ pabujjhitaṃ”ti.

Yesaṃ dhammā suppaṭivīditā, paravādesu na nīyare.

Te Sambuddhā sammadaññā, caranti visame samanti.

8. Susammutṭhasutta

8. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ ʘhitā kho sā devatā Bhagavato santike
imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsi—

“Yesaṃ dhammā susammutṭhā, paravādesu nīyare.

Suttā te nappabujjhanti, kālo tesaṃ pabujjhitaṃ”ti.

Yesaṃ dhammā asammutṭhā, paravādesu na nīyare.

Te Sambuddhā sammadaññā, caranti visame samanti.

9. Mānakāmasutta

9. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ ʘhitā kho sā devatā Bhagavato santike
imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsi—

“Na mānakāmassa damo idhatthi,

Na monamatthi asamāhitassa.

Eko araññe viharaṃ pamatto,

Na maccudheyassa tareyya pāraṃ”ti.

Mānaṃ pahāya susamāhitatto,

Sucetaso sabbadhi vippamutto.

Eko araññe viharaṃ appamatto,

Sa maccudheyassa tareyya pāraṃti.

1. Niyare (Ka)

10. Araññasutta

10. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ ʘhitā kho sā devatā Bhagavantaṃ gāthāya ajjhabhāsi—

“Araññe viharantānaṃ, santānaṃ brahmacāriṇaṃ.
Ekabhattaṃ bhuñjamānānaṃ, kena vaṇṇo pasīdati”ti.

Atītaṃ nānusocanti, nappajappanti nāgataṃ.
Paccuppanna yāpenti, tena vaṇṇo pasīdati.

Anāgatappajappāya, atītassānusocanā.
Etena bālā sussanti, naḷova harito lutoti.

Naḷavaggo paṭhamo.

Tassuddānaṃ

Oghaṃ Nimokkhaṃ Upaneyyaṃ, Accenti Katichindi ca.
Jāgaraṃ Appaṭividitā, Susammaṭṭhā Mānakāminā.
Araññe dasamo vutto, vaggo tena pavuccati.

2. Nandanavagga

1. Nandanasutta

11. Evaṃ me sutāṃ—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi “bhikkhavo”ti. “Bhadante”ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosurū. Bhagavā etadavoca—

Bhūtapubbaṃ bhikkhave aññatarā Tāvatisakāyikā devatā Nandane vane accharāsaṅghaparivutā dibbehi pañcahi kāmagaṇehi samappitā samaṅgībhūtā paricārayamānā¹ tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsi—

1. Paricāriyamānā (Syā, Kam, Ka)

“Na te sukhaṃ pajānanti, ye na passanti Nandanāṃ.
Āvāsāṃ naradevānaṃ, tidasānaṃ yasassinā”ti.

Evam vutte bhikkhave aññatarā devatā taṃ devataṃ gāthāya
paccabhāsi—

“Na tvam bāle pajānāsi, yathā arahataṃ vaco.
Aniccā sabbaśaṅkhārā¹, uppādavayadhammino.
Uppajjitvā nirujjhanti, tesaṃ vūpasamo sukho”ti.

2. Nandatisutta

12. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ ʘhitā kho sā devatā Bhagavato santike
imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsi—

“Nandati puttehi puttimā,
Gomā² gohi tatheva nandati.
Upadhīhi narassa nandanā,
Na hi so nandati yo nirūpadhī”ti.

Socati puttehi puttimā,
Gomā gohi tatheva socati.
Upadhīhi narassa socanā,
Na hi so socati yo nirūpadhīti.

3. Natthiputtasamasutta

13. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ ʘhitā kho sā devatā Bhagavato santike
imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsi—

“Natthi puttasaṃamaṃ pemaṃ, natthi gosamitaṃ dhanāṃ.
Natthi sūriyasamā³ ābhā, samuddaparamā sarā”ti.

Natthi attasaṃamaṃ pemaṃ, natthi dhaññasamaṃ dhanāṃ.
Natthi paññāsamā ābhā, vuṭṭhi ve paramā sarāti.

1. Sabbe saṅkhārā (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ)

2. Gomiko (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

3. Suriyasamā (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

4. Khattiyasutta

14. Khattiyo dvipadaṃ seṭṭho, balībaddo¹ catuppadaṃ.
 Komārī seṭṭhā bhariyānaṃ, yo ca puttāna pubbajoti.
 Sambuddho dvipadaṃ seṭṭho, ājānīyo catuppadaṃ.
 Sussūsā seṭṭhā bhariyānaṃ, yo ca puttānamassavoti.

5. Saṇamānasutta

15. Ṭhite majjhanhike² kāle, sannisīvesu pakkhisu.
 Saṇateva brahāraññaṃ³, taṃ bhayaṃ paṭibhāti manti.
 Ṭhite majjhanhike kāle, sannisīvesu pakkhisu.
 Saṇateva brahāraññaṃ, sā rati paṭibhāti manti.

6. Niddātandīsutta

16. Niddā tandī vijambhitā⁴, aratī bhattasammado.
 Etena nappakāsati, ariyamaggo idha pāṇinanti.
 Niddaṃ tandiṃ vijambhitam, aratiṃ bhattasammadam.
 Vīriyena⁵ naṃ paṇāmetvā, ariyamaggo visujjhatīti.

7. Dukkarasutta

17. Dukkaraṃ duttitikkhañca, abyattena ca sāmaññaṃ.
 Bahūhi tattha sambādhā, yattha bālo visīdatīti.
 Katihaṃ careyya sāmaññaṃ, cittaṃ ce na nivāraye.
 Pade pade visīdeyya, saṅkappānaṃ vasānugoti.
 Kummova aṅgāni sake kapāle,
 Samodahaṃ bhikkhu manovitakke.
 Anissito aññaṃaheṭṭhayāno,
 Parinibbuto nūpavadeyya kañcīti.

1. Balivaddo (Sī, I), balibaddo (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)

3. Mahāraññaṃ (Ka-Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)

5. Viriyena (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

2. Majjhantike (sabbattha)

4. Tandi vijambhikā (Sī, I)

8. Hirīsutta

18. Hirīnisedho puriso, koci lokasmiṃ vijjati.
 Yo nindaṃ apabodhati¹, asso bhadro kasāmivāti.
 Hirīnisedhā tanuyā, ye caranti sadā satā.
 Antaṃ dukkhassa pappuyya, caranti visame samanti.

9. Kuṭikāsutta

19. Kacci te kuṭikā natthi, kacci natthi kulāvakā.
 Kacci santānakā natthi, kacci muttosi bandhanāti.
 Taggha me kuṭikā natthi, taggha natthi kulāvakā.
 Taggha santānakā natthi, taggha muttomhi bandhanāti.
 Kintāhaṃ kuṭikaṃ brūmi, kiṃ te brūmi kulāvakaṃ.
 Kiṃ te santānakaṃ brūmi, kintāhaṃ brūmi bandhananti.
 Mātaraṃ kuṭikaṃ brūsi, bhariyaṃ brūsi kulāvakaṃ.
 Putte santānake brūsi, taṇhaṃ me brūsi bandhananti.
 Sāhu te kuṭikā natthi, sāhu natthi kulāvakā.
 Sāhu santānakā natthi, sāhu muttosi bandhanāti.

10. Samiddhisutta

20. Evaṃ me sutāṃ—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Tapodārāme. Atha kho āyasmā Samiddhi rattiyā paccūsasamayaṃ paccuṭṭhāya yena Tapodā tenupasaṅkamaṃ gattāni parisiñcituṃ, Tapode gattāni parisiñcivā paccuttarivā ekacīvaro aṭṭhāsi gattāni pubbāpayamāno. Atha kho aññatarā devatā abhikkantāya rattiyā abhikkantavaṇṇā kevalakappaṃ Tapodaṃ obhāsetvā yena āyasmā Samiddhi tenupasaṅkamaṃ, upasaṅkamitvā vehāsaṃ ṭhitā āyasmantaṃ Samiddhiṃ gāthāya ajjhabhāsi—

1. Apabodheti (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)

“Abhutvā bhikkhasi bhikkhu, na hi bhutvāna bhikkhasi.
Bhutvāna bhikkhu bhikkhassu, mā taṃ kālo upaccagā”ti.

Kālaṃ vohaṃ na jānāmi, channo kālo na dissati.

Tasmā abhutvā bhikkhāmi, mā maṃ kālo upaccagāti.

Atha kho sā devatā pathaviyaṃ¹ patiṭṭhahitvā āyasmantaṃ Samiddhiṃ etadavoca “daharo tvaṃ bhikkhu pabbajito susu kāḷakeso bhadrena yobbanena samannāgato paṭhamena vayasā anikkīlitāvī kāmesu bhuñja bhikkhu mānusaḷe kāme, mā sandiṭṭhikaṃ hitvā kālikaṃ anudhāvī”ti.

Na khvāhaṃ āvuso sandiṭṭhikaṃ hitvā kālikaṃ anudhāvāmi, kālikaṃca khvāhaṃ āvuso hitvā sandiṭṭhikaṃ anudhāvāmi, kālikā hi āvuso kāmā vuttā Bhagavatā bahudukkhā bahupāyāsā, ādīnava ettha bhiyyo. Sandiṭṭhiko ayaṃ dhammo akālikaḷe chipassiko opaneyyiko paccattaṃ veditaḷbo viññūhīti.

Kathaṃca bhikkhu kālikā kāmā vuttā Bhagavatā bahudukkhā bahupāyāsā, ādīnava ettha bhiyyo, kathaṃ sandiṭṭhiko ayaṃ dhammo akālikaḷe chipassiko opaneyyiko paccattaṃ veditaḷbo viññūhīti. Ahaṃ kho āvuso navo aciraḷpabbajito adhunāgato imaṃ dhammavinayaṃ, na tāhaṃ² sakkomi vitthārena ācikkhituṃ, ayaṃ so Bhagavā Arahaṃ Sammāsambuddho Rājagaḷe viharati Tapodārāme, taṃ Bhagavantaṃ upasaṃkavitvā etamatthaṃ puccha, yathā te Bhagavā byākaroti, tathā naṃ dhāreyyāsīti.

Na kho bhikkhu sukaro so Bhagavā amhehi upasaṃkavituṃ, aññāhi mahesakkhāhi devatāhi parivuto, sace kho tvaṃ bhikkhu taṃ Bhagavantaṃ upasaṃkavitvā etamatthaṃ puccheyyāsī, mayampi āgaccheyyāma dhammassavanāyāti. “Evamāvuso”ti kho āyasmā Samiddhi tassā devatāya paṭissutvā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṃkami, upasaṃkavitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinna kho āyasmā Samiddhi Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca—

1. Paṭhaviyaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

2. Na khvāhaṃ (Sī, I)

Idhāhaṃ bhante rattiyā paccūsasamayaṃ paccuṭṭhāya yena Tapodā tenupasaṅkamiṃ gattāni parisiñcituṃ, Tapode gattāni parisiñcivā paccuttarivā ekacīvaro aṭṭhāsiṃ gattāni pubbāpayamāno. Atha kho bhante aññatarā devatā abhikkantāya rattiyā abhikkantavaṇṇā kevalakappaṃ Tapodaṃ obhāsetvā yenāhaṃ tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā vehāsaṃ ʈhitā imāya gāthāya ajjhabhāsi—

“Abhutvā bhikkhasi bhikkhu, na hi bhutvāna bhikkhasi.
Bhutvāna bhikkhu bhikkhassu, mā taṃ kālo upaccagā”ti.

Evam vutte ahaṃ bhante taṃ devataṃ gāthāya paccabhāsiṃ—

“Kālaṃ vohaṃ na jānāmi, channo kālo na dissati.
Tasmā abhutvā bhikkhāmi, mā maṃ kālo upaccagā”ti.

Atha kho bhante sā devatā pathaviyaṃ patiṭṭhahitvā maṃ etadavoca “daharo tvaṃ bhikkhu pabbajito susu kāḷakeso bhadrena yobbanena samannāgato paṭhamena vayasā anikkīḷitāvī kāmesu bhuñja bhikkhu mānusaḷe kāme, mā sandiṭṭhikaṃ hitvā kālikaṃ anudhāvī”ti.

Evam vuttāhaṃ bhante taṃ devataṃ etadavocaṃ “na khvāhaṃ āvuso sandiṭṭhikaṃ hitvā kālikaṃ anudhāvāmi, kālikañca khvāhaṃ āvuso hitvā sandiṭṭhikaṃ anudhāvāmi, kālikā hi āvuso kāmā vuttā Bhagavatā bahudukkhā bahupāyāsā, ādīnavo ettha bhiyyo. Sandiṭṭhiko ayaṃ dhammo akālikaḷe chipassiko opaneyyiko paccattaṃ veditaḷbo viññūhī”ti.

Evam vutte bhante sā devatā maṃ etadavoca “kathañca bhikkhu kālikā kāmā vuttā Bhagavatā bahudukkhā bahupāyāsā, ādīnavo ettha bhiyyo, kathaṃ sandiṭṭhiko ayaṃ dhammo akālikaḷe chipassiko opaneyyiko paccattaṃ veditaḷbo viññūhī”ti. Evam vuttāhaṃ bhante taṃ devataṃ etadavocaṃ “ahaṃ kho āvuso navo aciraḷpabbajito adhunāgato imaṃ dhammavinayaṃ, na tāhaṃ sakkomi vitthārena ācikkhitaṃ, ayaṃ so Bhagavā Arahaṃ Sammāsambuddho Rājagaḷe viharati Tapodārāme, taṃ Bhagavantaṃ upasaṅkamitvā etamatthaṃ pucca, yathā te Bhagavā byākaroti, tathā naṃ dhāreyyāsī”ti.

Evam vutte bhante sā devatā maṃ etadavoca “na kho bhikkhu sukaro so Bhagavā amhehi upasaṅkamtum, aññāhi mahesakkhāhi devatāhi parivuto, sace kho tvaṃ bhikkhu taṃ Bhagavantam upasaṅkamtvā etamattham puccheyyāsi, mayampi āgaccheyyāma dhammassavanāyā”ti. Sace bhante tassā devatāya saccaṃ vacanaṃ idheva sā devatā avidūreti. Evam vutte sā devatā āyasmantaṃ Samiddhiṃ etadavoca “puccha bhikkhu, puccha bhikkhu yamaṃ anuppattā”ti. Atha kho Bhagavā taṃ devataṃ gāthāhi ajjhabhāsi—

“Akkheyyasaññino sattā, akkheyyasmim patitthitā.
Akkheyyaṃ apariññāya, yogamāyanti maccuno.

Akkheyyaṅca pariññāya, akkhātāraṃ na maññati.
Taṃ hi tassa na hotīti, yena naṃ vajjā na tassa atthi.

Sace vijānāsi vadehi yakkhā”ti¹.

Na khvāhaṃ bhante imassa Bhagavatā saṅkhittena bhāsitassa vitthārena atthaṃ ājānāmi, sādhu me bhante Bhagavā tathā bhāsatu, yathāhaṃ imassa Bhagavatā saṅkhittena bhāsitassa vitthārena atthaṃ jāneyyanti.

Samo visesī uda vā² nihīno,
Yo maññatī so vivadetha³ tena.
Tīsu vidhāsu avikampamāno,
Samo visesīti na tassa hoti.

Sace vijānāsi vadehi yakkhāti.

Imassapi khvāhaṃ bhante Bhagavatā saṅkhittena bhāsitassa na vitthārena atthaṃ ājānāmi, sādhu me bhante Bhagavā tathā bhāsatu, yathāhaṃ imassa Bhagavatā saṅkhittena bhāsitassa vitthārena atthaṃ jāneyyanti.

Pahāsi saṅkhaṃ na vimānamajjhagā, acchecchi⁴ taṇhaṃ idha nāmarūpe.
Taṃ chinnaganthaṃ anighaṃ nirāsaṃ, pariyesamānā nājjhagamum.
Devā manussā idha vā huram vā, saggesu vā sabbanivesanesu.

Sace vijānāsi vadehi yakkhāti.

1. Yakkhāti (I, Ka)

3. Sopi vadetha (Ka)

2. Athavā (Sī, I)

4. Acchecchi (Syā, Kam, Ka)

Imassa khvāhaṃ bhante Bhagavatā saṃkhittena bhāsītassa evaṃ
vitthārena atthaṃ ājānāmi.

Pāpaṃ na kayirā vacasā manasā,
Kāyena vā kiñcana sabbaloke.
Kāme pahāya satimā sampajāno,
Dukkhaṃ na sevetha anatthasamhitanti.

Nandanavaggo dutiyo.

Tassuddānaṃ

Nandanā Nandati ceva, Natthiputtasamena ca.
Khattiyō Saṇamāno ca, Niddātandī ca Dukkaraṃ.
Hirī Kuṭikā navamo, dasamo vutto Samiddhināti.

3. Sattivagga

1. Sattisutta

21. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ ʘhitā kho sā devatā Bhagavato santike
imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsi—

“Sattiyā viya omaṭṭho, ɗayhamānova¹ matthake.
Kāmarāgappahānāya, sato bhikkhu paribbaje”ti.
Sattiyā viya omaṭṭho, ɗayhamānova matthake.
Sakkāyadiṭṭhippahānāya, sato bhikkhu paribbajeti.

2. Phusatisutta

22. Nāphusantaṃ phusati ca, phusantañca tato phuse.
Tasmā phusantaṃ phusati, appaduṭṭhapadosinanti.

1. ɗayhamāneva (sabbattha)

Yo appaduṭṭhassa narassa dussati, suddhassa posassa anaṅgaṇassa.
Tameva bālaṃ pacceṭi pāpaṃ, sukhumo rajo paṭivātaṃva khittoti.

3. Jaṭāsutta

23. Antojaṭā bahijaṭā, jaṭāya jaṭitā pajā.
Taṃ taṃ Gotama pucchāmi, ko imaṃ vijaṭaye jaṭanti.
Sīle patiṭṭhāya naro sapañño, cittaṃ paññaṅca bhāvayaṃ.
Ātāpī nipako bhikkhu, so imaṃ vijaṭaye jaṭaṃ.
Yesaṃ rāgo ca doso ca, avijjā ca virājitā.
Khīṇāsavā arahanto, tesaṃ vijaṭitā jaṭā.
Yattha nāmaṅca rūpaṅca, asesā uparujjhati.
Paṭighaṃ rūpasañña ca, etthesā chijjate¹ jaṭāti.

4. Manonivāraṇasutta

24. Yato yato mano nivāraye,
Na dukkhameti naṃ tato tato.
Sa sabbato mano nivāraye,
Sa sabbato dukkhā pamuccati.
Na sabbato mano nivāraye,
Na mano saṃyatattamāgataṃ.
Yato yato ca pāpakaṃ,
Tato tato mano nivārayeti.

5. Arahantasutta

25. Yo hoti bhikkhu arahāṃ katāvī,
Khīṇāsavo antimadehadhārī.
Ahaṃ vadāmītipi so vadeyya,
Mamaṃ vadantītipi so vadeyyāti.

Yo hoti bhikkhu araham katāvī,
 Khīṇāsavo antimadehadhārī.
 Aham vadāmītipi so vadeyya,
 Maman vadantītipi so vadeyya.
 Loke samaññaṃ kusalo veditvā,
 Vohāramattena so¹ vohareyyāti.

Yo hoti bhikkhu araham katāvī,
 Khīṇāsavo antimadehadhārī.
 Mānaṃ nu kho so upagamma bhikkhu,
 Aham vadāmītipi so vadeyya.
 Maman vadantītipi so vadeyyāti.

Pahīnamānassa na santi ganthā,
 Vidhūpitā mānaganthassa sabbe.
 Sa vītivatto maññataṃ² sumedho,
 Aham vadāmītipi so vadeyya.
 Maman vadantītipi so vadeyya,
 Loke samaññaṃ kusalo veditvā.
 Vohāramattena so vohareyyāti.

6. Pajjotasutta

26. Kati lokasmiṃ pajjotā, yehi loko pakāsati³.
 Bhagavantam⁴ puṭṭhumāgamma, katham jānemu taṃ mayanti.
 Cattāro loko pajjotā, pañcamettha na vijjati.
 Divā tapati ādicco, rattimābhāti candimā.
 Atha aggi divārattim, tattha tattha pakāsati.
 Sambuddho tapataṃ seṭṭho, esā ābhā anuttarāti.

1. Sa (?)

3. Pabhāsati (Ka-Sī)

2. Mānanaṃ (Sī), maññitaṃ (?)

4. Bhavantaṃ (Ka)

7. Sarasutta

27. Kuto sarā nivattanti, kattha vaṭṭaṃ na vattati.
 Kattha nāmañca rūpañca, asesam uparujjhatīti.
 Yattha āpo ca pathavī, tejo vāyo na gādhati.
 Ato sarā nivattanti, ettha vaṭṭaṃ na vattati.
 Ettha nāmañca rūpañca, asesam uparujjhatīti.

8. Mahaddhanasutta

28. Mahaddhanā mahābhogā, raṭṭhavantopi khattiyā.
 Aññaamaññābhigijjhanti, kāmesu analaṅkatā.
 Tesu ussukkajātesu, bhavasotānusārisu.
 Kedha taṇhaṃ¹ pajahiṃsu², ke lokasmiṃ anussukāti.
 Hitvā agāraṃ pabbajitā, hitvā puttaṃ pasuṃ piyaṃ.
 Hitvā rāgañca dosañca, avijjañca virājiya.
 Khīṇāsavā arahanto, te lokasmiṃ anussukāti.

9. Catucakkasutta

29. Catucakkaṃ navadvāraṃ, puṇṇaṃ lobhena saṃyutaṃ.
 Pañkajātaṃ mahāvīra, kathaṃ yātrā bhavissatīti.
 Chetvā naddhiṃ varattañca, icchā lobhañca pāpakaṃ.
 Samūlaṃ taṇhamabbuyha, evaṃ yātrā bhavissatīti.

10. Eṇijaṅghasutta

30. Eṇijaṅghaṃ kisaṃ vīraṃ, appāhāraṃ alolupaṃ.
 Sīhaṃvekacaraṃ nāgaṃ, kāmesu anapekkhinaṃ.
 Upasaṅkamma pucchāma, kathaṃ dukkhā pamuccatīti.

1. Rodhataṇhaṃ (Syā, Kaṃ) gedhataṇhaṃ (Ka)

2. Pavāhiṃsu (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)

Pañcakāmaguṇā loke, manochaṭṭhā paveditā.
Ettha chandaṃ virājetvā, evaṃ dukkhā pamuccatīti.

Sattivaggo tatiyo.

Tassuddānaṃ

Sattiyā Phusati ceva, Jaṭā Manonivāraṇā.
Arahantena Pajjoto, Sarā Mahaddhanena ca.
Catucakkena navamaṃ, Eṇijaṅghena te dasāti.

4. Satullapakāyikavagga

1. Sabbhisutta

31. Evaṃ me sutam—ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho sambahulā satullapakāyikā devatāyo abhikkantāya rattiyā abhikkantavaṇṇā kevalakappaṃ Jetavanaṃ obhāsetvā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhamsu, ekamantaṃ ṭhitā kho ekā devatā Bhagavato santike imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsi—

“Sabbhireva samāsetha, sabbhi kubbetha¹ santhavaṃ.
Sataṃ saddhammamaññāya, seyyo hoti na pāpiyo”ti.

Atha kho aparā devatā Bhagavato santike imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsi—

“Sabbhireva samāsetha, sabbhi kubbetha santhavaṃ.
Sataṃ saddhammamaññāya, paññā labbhati² nāññato”ti.

Atha kho aparā devatā Bhagavato santike imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsi—

“Sabbhireva samāsetha, sabbhi kubbetha santhavaṃ.
Sataṃ saddhammamaññāya, sokamajjhe na socatī”ti.

1. Krubbetha (Ka)

2. Paññam labhati (Syā, Kam)

Atha kho aparā devatā Bhagavato santike imaṃ gātham abhāsi—

“Sabbhireva samāsetha, sabbhi kubbetha santhavam.
Sataṃ saddhammamaññāya, nātimajjhe virocātī”ti.

Atha kho aparā devatā Bhagavato santike imaṃ gātham abhāsi—

“Sabbhireva samāsetha, sabbhi kubbetha santhavam.
Sataṃ saddhammamaññāya, sattā gacchanti suggatin”ti.

Atha kho aparā devatā Bhagavato santike imaṃ gātham abhāsi—

“Sabbhireva samāsetha, sabbhi kubbetha santhavam.
Sataṃ saddhammamaññāya, sattā tiṭṭhanti sātatan”ti.

Atha kho aparā devatā Bhagavantam etadavoca “kassa nu kho Bhagavā subhāsitan”ti. Sabbāsam vo subhāsitaṃ pariyāyena, api ca mamapi suṇātha—

Sabbhireva samāsetha, sabbhi kubbetha santhavam.
Sataṃ saddhammamaññāya, sabbadukkhā pamuccatīti.

Idamavoca Bhagavā. Attamanā tā devatāyo Bhagavantam abhivādetvā padakkhiṇam katvā tatthevantaradhāyimsūti.

2. Maccharisutta

32. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho sambahulā satullapakāyikā devatāyo abhikkantāya rattiyā abhikkantavaṇṇā kevalakappaṃ Jetavanam obhāsetvā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhamsu, ekamantaṃ ṭhitā kho ekā devatā Bhagavato santike imaṃ gātham abhāsi—

“Maccherā ca pamādā ca, evaṃ dānam na dīyati¹.
Puññaṃ ākaṅkhamānena, deyyam hoti vijānatā”ti.

1. Diyyati (Ka)

Atha kho aparā devatā Bhagavato santike imā gāthāyo abhāsi—

“Yasseva bhīto na dadāti maccharī, tadevādadato bhayaṃ.
Jighacchā ca pipāsā ca, yassa bhāyati maccharī.
Tameva bālaṃ phusati, asmiṃ loke paramhi ca.
Tasmā vineyya maccheraṃ, dajjā dānaṃ malābhībhū.
Puññāni paralokasmiṃ, patiṭṭhā honti paṇinan”ti.

Atha kho aparā devatā Bhagavato santike imā gāthāyo abhāsi—

“Te matesu na mīyanti, panthānaṃva sahabbajaṃ.
Appasmim ye paveccanti, esa dhammo sanantano.
Appasmeke paveccanti, bahuneke na dicchare.
Appasmā dakkhiṇā dinnā, sahasena samaṃ mitā”ti.

Atha kho aparā devatā Bhagavato santike imā gāthāyo abhāsi—

“Duddadaṃ dadamānānaṃ, dukkaraṃ kamma kubbatam.
Asanto nānukubbanti, sataṃ dhammo duranvayo¹.
Tasmā satañca asataṃ², nānā hoti ito gati.
Asanto nirayaṃ yanti, santo saggaparāyanā”ti.

Atha kho aparā devatā Bhagavato santike etadavoca “kassa nu kho Bhagavā subhāsitan”ti. Sabbāsaṃ vo subhāsitaṃ pariyāyena, api ca mamapi suṇātha—

Dhammaṃ care yopi samuñjakaṃ care,
Dārañca posam dadamappakasmim.
Sataṃ sahasānaṃ sahasayāginaṃ,
Kalampi nāgghanti tathāvidhassa teti.

1. Durannayo (Sī)

2. Asatañca (Sī, Syā, Kam)

Atha kho aparā devatā Bhagavantam gāthāya ajjhabhāsi—

“Kenesa yañño vipulo mahaggato,
 Samena dinnassa na agghameti.
 Katham¹ satam sahasānam sahasayāginam,
 Kalampi nāgghanti tathāvidhassa te”ti.
 Dadanti heke visame niviṭṭhā,
 Chetvā vadhitvā atha socayitvā.
 Sā dakkhiṇā assumukhā sadaṇḍā,
 Samena dinnassa na agghameti.
 Evaṃ satam sahasānam sahasayāginam,
 Kalampi nāgghanti tathāvidhassa teti.

3. Sādhusutta

33. Sāvattthinidānam. Atha kho sambahulā satullapakāyikā devatāyo abhikkantāya rattiya abhikkantavaṇṇā kevalakappaṃ Jetavanam obhāsetvā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantam aṭṭhamasu, ekamantam ṭhitā kho ekā devatā Bhagavato santike imam udānam udānesi—

“Sādhu kho mārisa dānam.
 Maccherā ca pamādā ca, evam dānam na dīyati.
 Puññam ākaṅkhamānena, deyyam hoti vijānatā”ti.

Atha kho aparā devatā Bhagavato santike imam udānam udānesi—

“Sādhu kho mārisa dānam, api ca appakasmimpi sāhu dānam.
 Appasmeke pavecchanti, bahuneke na dicchare.
 Appasmā dakkhiṇā dinnā, sahasena samam mitā”ti.

1. Idam padam katthaci Sihaḷa-potthake natthi.

Atha kho aparā devatā Bhagavato santike imaṃ udānaṃ udānesi—

“Sādhu kho mārisa dānaṃ, appakasmimpi sāhu dānaṃ.

Api ca saddhāyapi sāhu dānaṃ.

Dānañca yuddhañca samānamāhu,

Appāpi santā bahuke jinanti.

Appampi ce saddahāno dadāti,

Teneva so hoti sukhī paratthā”ti.

Atha kho aparā devatā Bhagavato santike imaṃ udānaṃ udānesi—

“Sādhu kho mārisa dānaṃ, appakasmimpi sāhu dānaṃ.

Saddhāyapi sāhu dānaṃ, api ca dhammaladdhassāpi sāhu dānaṃ.

Yo dhammaladdhassa dadāti dānaṃ,

Uṭṭhānavīriyādhigatassa jantu.

Atikakamma so vetaraṇiṃ yamassa,

Dibbāni ṭhānāni upeti macco”ti.

Atha kho aparā devatā Bhagavato santike imaṃ udānaṃ udānesi—

“Sādhu kho mārisa dānaṃ, appakasmimpi sāhu dānaṃ.

Saddhāyapi sāhu dānaṃ, dhammaladdhassāpi sāhu dānaṃ.

Api ca viceyya dānampi sāhu dānaṃ.

Viceyya dānaṃ Sugatappasatthaṃ, ye dakkhiṇeyyā idha jīvaloke.

Etesu dinnāni mahapphalāni, bījāni vuttāni yathā sukhette”ti.

Atha kho aparā devatā Bhagavato santike imaṃ udānaṃ udānesi—

“Sādhu kho mārisa dānaṃ, appakasmimpi sāhu dānaṃ.

Saddhāyapi sāhu dānaṃ, dhammaladdhassāpi sāhu dānaṃ.

Viceyya dānampi sāhu dānaṃ, api ca paṇesupi sādhu saṃyamo.

Yo pāṇabhūtāni¹ aheṭṭhayaṃ caraṃ,
 Parūpavādā na karonti pāpaṃ.
 Bhīruṃ pasaṃsanti na hi tattha sūraṃ,
 Bhayā hi santo na karonti pāpan”ti.

Atha kho aparā devatā Bhagavantam etadavoca “kassa nu kho Bhagavā subhāsitan”ti. Sabbāsaṃ vo subhāsitaṃ pariyāyena, api ca mamapi suṇātha—

Saddhā hi dānaṃ bahudhā pasatthaṃ, dānā ca kho dhammapadaṃva seyyo.
 Pubbe ca hi pubbatara ca santo, nibbānamevajjhagamum sapaññāti.

4. Na santisutta

34. Ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho sambahulā satullapakāyikā devatāyo abhikkantāya rattiyā abhikkantavaṇṇā kevalakappaṃ Jetavanam obhāsetvā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhaṃsu, ekamantaṃ ṭhitā kho ekā devatā Bhagavato santike imaṃ gātham abhāsi—

“Na santi kāmā manujesu niccā,
 Santīdha kamanīyāni yesu² baddho.
 Yesu pamatto apunāgamaṇaṃ,
 Anāgantā puriso maccudheyā”ti.

Chandajaṃ aghaṃ chandajaṃ dukkhaṃ, chandavinayā aghavinayo.
 Aghavinayā dukkhavinayoti.

Na te kāmā yāni citrāni loke,
 Saṅkapparāgo purisassa kāmo.
 Tiṭṭhanti citrāni tatheva loke,
 Athettha dhīrā vinayanti chandaṃ.

1. Pāṇabhūtesu (Sī, I)

2. Kāmesu (Ka)

Kodhaṃ jahe vippajaheyya mānaṃ, saṃyojanaṃ sabbamatikkameyya.
Taṃ nāmarūpasmimasajjamānaṃ, akiñcanaṃ nānupatanti dukkhā.

Pahāsi saṅkhaṃ na vimānamajjhagā¹, acchecchi taṇhaṃ idha nāmarūpe.
Taṃ chinnaganthaṃ anighaṃ nirāsaṃ, pariyesamānā nājjhagamuṃ.
Devā manussā idha vā huraṃ vā, saggesu vā sabbanivesanesūti.

Taṃ ce hi nāddakkhuṃ tathāvimuttaṃ, (Iccāyasmā mogharājā.)
Devā manussā idha vā huraṃ vā.
Naruttamaṃ atthacaramṃ narānaṃ,
Ye taṃ namassanti pasamsiyā teti.

Pasamsiyā tepi bhavanti bhikkhū, (Mogharājāti Bhagavā.)
Ye taṃ namassanti tathāvimuttaṃ,
Aññāya dhammaṃ vicikicchaṃ pahāya,
Saṅgātigā tepi bhavanti bhikkhūti.

5. Ujjhānasaññisutta

35. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane
Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho sambahulā Ujjhānasaññikā devatāyo
abhikkantāya rattiyā abhikkantavaṇṇā kevalakappaṃ Jetavanaṃ obhāsetvā
yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamtivā vehāsaṃ aṭṭhamsu,
vehāsaṃ ṭhitā kho ekā devatā Bhagavato santike imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsi—

“Aññathā santamattānaṃ, aññathā yo pavedaye.
Nikacca kitavasseva, bhuttaṃ theyyena tassa taṃ.

Yaṃ hi kayirā taṃ hi vade, yaṃ na kayirā na taṃ vade.
Akarontaṃ bhāsamānaṃ, pariḷānanti paṇḍitā”ti.

Na yidaṃ bhāsitamattena, ekantasavanena vā.
Anukkamtave sakkā, yāyaṃ paṭipadā daḷhā.
Yāya dhīrā pamuccanti, jhāyino mārabandhanā.

1. Na ca mānamajjhagā (Ka-Sī), na vimānamāgā (Syā, Kam)

Na ve dhīrā pakubbanti, viditvā lokapariyāyaṃ.
Aññāya nibbutā dhīrā, tiṇṇā loke visattikanti.

Atha kho tā devatāyo pathaviyaṃ paṭiṭṭhahitvā Bhagavato pādesu sirasā nipatitvā Bhagavantam etadavocum “sccayo no bhante accagamā yathābālāṃ yathāmūḷhāṃ yathā-akusalaṃ¹, yā mayaṃ Bhagavantam āsādetabbarāṃ amaññimhā, tāsāṃ no bhante Bhagavā accayaṃ accayato paṭiggaṇhātu āyatim samvarāyā”ti. Atha kho Bhagavā sitam pātvākāsi. Atha kho tā devatāyo bhiyyoso mattāya ujjhāyantiyo vehāsaṃ abbhuggaṇchum. Ekā devatā Bhagavato santike imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsi—

“Accayaṃ desayantīnaṃ, yo ce na paṭigaṇhati.
Kopantaro dosagaru, sa veraṃ paṭimuṇcati”ti.

Accayo ce na vijjetha, nocidhāpagataṃ² siyā.
Verāni na ca sammeyyūṃ, kenīdha³ kusalo siyāti.

Kassaccayā na vijjanti, kassa natthi apāgataṃ.
Ko na sammohamāpādi, ko ca dhīro⁴ sadā satoti.

Tathāgatassa Buddhassa, sabbabhūtānukampino.
Tassaccayā na vijjanti, tassa natthi apāgataṃ.
So na sammohamāpādi, sova⁵ dhīro sadā satoti.

Accayaṃ desayantīnaṃ, yo ce na paṭigaṇhati.
Kopantaro dosagaru, sa veraṃ paṭimuṇcati.
Taṃ veraṃ nābhinandāmi, paṭiggaṇhāmi voccayanti.

6. Saddhāsutta

36. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho sambahulā satullapakāyikā devatāyo abhikkantāya rattiyā abhikkantavaṇṇā kevalakappaṃ

1. Yathābālā yathāmūḷhā yathā-akusalā (sabbattha)

2. Nocīdha apahataṃ (Syā, Kaṃ), nocidhāpakataṃ (?)

3. Verāni ca sammeyyūṃ, tenidha (Sī)

4. Kodha dhīro (Syā, Kaṃ)

5. Sodha (Syā, Kaṃ)

Jetavanam obhāsetvā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamtivā
Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhamasu, ekamantaṃ t̥hitā kho ekā
devatā Bhagavato santike imam gātham abhāsi—

“Saddhā dutiyā purisassa hoti,
No ce assaddhiyam avatiṭṭhati.
Yaso ca kitti ca tatvassa hoti,
Saggaṃ ca so gacchati sarīram vihāyā”ti.

Atha kho aparā devatā Bhagavato santike imā gāthāyo abhāsi—

“Kodham jahe vippajaheyya mānam, saṃyojanam sabbamatikkameyya.
Tam nāmarūpasmimasajjamānam, akiñcanaṃ nānupatanti saṅgā”ti.

Pamādamanuyuñjanti, bālā dummedhino janā.
Appamādañca medhāvī, dhanam seṭṭhamva rakkhati.

Mā pamādamanuyuñjetha, mā kāmarati santhavam.
Appamatto hi jhāyanto, pappoti paramam sukhanti.

7. Samayasutta

37. Evaṃ me sutam—ekam samayam Bhagavā Sakkesu viharati
Kapilavatthusmim Mahāvane mahatā bhikkhusamghena saddhim
pañcamattehi bhikkhusatehi sabbeheva arahantehi, dasahi ca lokadhātūhi
devatā yebhuyyena sannipatitā honti Bhagavantam dassanāya
bhikkhusamghañca. Atha kho catunnam Suddhāvāsakāyikānam devatānam
etadahosi “ayam kho Bhagavā Sakkesu viharati Kapilavatthusmim
Mahāvane mahatā bhikkhusamghena saddhim pañcamattehi bhikkhusatehi
sabbeheva arahantehi, dasahi ca lokadhātūhi devatā yebhuyyena sannipatitā
honti Bhagavantam dassanāya bhikkhusamghañca. Yamnūna mayampi yena
Bhagavā tenupasaṅkameyyāma, upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavato santike paccekam
gātham¹ bhāseyyāmā”ti.

1. Paccekagātham (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

Atha kho tā devatā seyyathāpi nāma balavā puriso samiñjitaṃ vā bāhaṃ pasāreyya, pasāritaṃ vā bāhaṃ samiñjeyya. Evameva suddhāvāsesu devesu antarahitā Bhagavato purato pāturaheṣuṃ. Atha kho tā devatā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhaṃsu, ekamantaṃ ṭhitā kho ekā devatā Bhagavato santike imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsi—

“Mahāsamayo pavanasmim, devakāyā samāgatā.

Āgatamha imaṃ dhammasamayaṃ, dakkhitāye aparājitasamghan”ti.

Atha kho aparā devatā Bhagavato santike imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsi—

“Tatra bhikkhavo samādahaṃsu, cittamattano ujukaṃ akaṃsu¹.

Sārathīva nettāni gahetvā, indriyāni rakkhanti paṇḍitā”ti.

Atha kho aparā devatā Bhagavato santike imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsi—

“Chetvā khīlaṃ chetvā palighaṃ, indakhīlaṃ ūhacca manejā.

Te caranti suddhā vimalā, cakkhumatā sudantā susunāgā”ti.

Atha kho aparā devatā Bhagavato santike imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsi—

“Ye keci Buddhaṃ saraṇaṃ gatāse, na te gamissanti apāyabhūmim.

Pahāya mānusaṃ dehaṃ, devakāyaṃ paripūressanti”ti.

8. Sakalikasutta

38. Evaṃ me sutāṃ—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Maddakucchismim migadāye. Tena kho pana samayena Bhagavato pādo sakalikāya² khato hoti. Bhusā sudaṃ Bhagavato vedanā vattanti sārīrikā vedanā dukkhā tibbā³ kharā kaṭukā asātā amanāpā, tā sudaṃ Bhagavā sato sampajāno adhivāseti avihaññamāno. Atha kho Bhagavā catugguṇaṃ saṅghāṭim paññāpetvā dakkhiṇena passena sīhaseyyaṃ kappeti pāde pādaṃ accādhāya sato sampajāno.

1. Ujukamakāṃsu (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

2. Sakkhālikāya (Ka)

3. Tippā (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

Atha kho sattasatā satullapakāyikā devatāyo abhikkantāya rattiyā abhikkantavaṇṇā kevalakappaṃ Maddakucchiṃ obhāsetvā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamīṃsu, upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhaṃsu, ekamantaṃ ṭhitā kho ekā devatā Bhagavato santike imaṃ udānaṃ udānesi “nāgo vata bho samaṇo Gotamo, nāgavatā ca samuppannā sārīrikā vedanā dukkhā tibbā kharā kaṭukā asātā amanāpā sato sampajāno adhvāseti avihaññamāno”ti.

Atha kho aparā devatā Bhagavato santike imaṃ udānaṃ udānesi “sīho vata bho samaṇo Gotamo, sīhavatā ca samuppannā sārīrikā vedanā dukkhā tibbā kharā kaṭukā asātā amanāpā sato sampajāno adhvāseti avihaññamāno”ti.

Atha kho aparā devatā Bhagavato santike imaṃ udānaṃ udānesi “ājānīyo vata bho samaṇo Gotamo, ājānīyavatā ca samuppannā sārīrikā vedanā dukkhā tibbā kharā kaṭukā asātā amanāpā sato sampajāno adhvāseti avihaññamāno”ti.

Atha kho aparā devatā Bhagavato santike imaṃ udānaṃ udānesi “nisabho vata bho samaṇo Gotamo, nisabhavatā ca samuppannā sārīrikā vedanā dukkhā tibbā kharā kaṭukā asātā amanāpā sato sampajāno adhvāseti avihaññamāno”ti.

Atha kho aparā devatā Bhagavato santike imaṃ udānaṃ udānesi “dhorayho vata bho samaṇo Gotamo, dhorayhavatā ca samuppannā sārīrikā vedanā dukkhā tibbā kharā kaṭukā asātā amanāpā sato sampajāno adhvāseti avihaññamāno”ti.

Atha kho aparā devatā Bhagavato santike imaṃ udānaṃ udānesi “danto vata bho samaṇo Gotamo, dantavatā ca samuppannā sārīrikā vedanā dukkhā tibbā kharā kaṭukā asātā amanāpā sato sampajāno adhvāseti avihaññamāno”ti.

Atha kho aparā devatā Bhagavato santike imaṃ udānaṃ udānesi “passa samādhim subhāvitam cittaṅca suvimuttam, na cābhinataṃ na cāpanataṃ

na ca sasaṅkhāraniggayhavāritagataṃ¹, yo evarūpaṃ purisanāgaṃ
purisasīhaṃ purisa-ājānīyaṃ purisanisabhaṃ purisadhorayaṃ
purisadantaṃ atikkamitabbaṃ maññeyya kimaññatra adassanā”ti.

Pañcavedā sataṃ samaṃ, tapassī brāhmaṇā caraṃ.

Cittaṅca nesaṃ na sammā vimuttaṃ, hīnattharūpā na pāraṃgamā te.

Taṇhādhipannā vatasīlabaddhā, lūkhaṃ tapaṃ vassasataṃ carantā.

Cittaṅca nesaṃ na sammā vimuttaṃ, hīnattharūpā na pāraṃgamā te.

Na mānakāmassa damo idhatthi, na monamatthi asamāhitassa.

Eko araṅṅe viharaṃ pamatto, na maccudheyassa tareyya pāranti.

Mānaṃ pahāya susamāhitatto, sucetaso sabbadhi vippamutto.

Eko araṅṅe viharamappamatto, sa maccudheyassa tareyya pāranti.

9. Paṭhamapajjunnadhītusutta

39. Evaṃ me sutāṃ—ekāṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Vesāliyaṃ viharati
Mahāvane Kūṭāgārasālāyaṃ. Atha kho Kokanadā Pajjunnassa dhītā
abhikkantāya rattiyaṃ abhikkantavaṇṇā kevalakappaṃ Mahāvanaṃ obhāsetvā
yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtvaṃ Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā
ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi, ekamantaṃ ṭhitā kho sā devatā Kokanadā Pajjunnassa
dhītā Bhagavato santike imā gāthāyo abhāsi—

“Vesāliyaṃ vane viharantaṃ, aggāṃ sattassa Sambuddhaṃ.

Kokanadāhamasmi abhivande, Kokanadā Pajjunnassa dhītā.

Sutameva pure āsi, dhammo Cakkhumatānubuddho.

Sāhaṃ dāni sakkhi jānāmi, Munino desayato Sugatassa.

Ye keci ariyaṃ dhammaṃ, viarahantā caranti dummedhā.

Upenti Roruvaṃ ghoraṃ, cirarattaṃ dukkhaṃ anubhavanti.

Ye ca kho ariye dhamme, khantiyā upasamena upetā.

Pahāya mānusaṃ dehaṃ, devakāyaṃ paripūressanti”ti.

1. Sasaṅkhāraniggayhavāritavataṃ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I), sasaṅkhāraniggayhavārivāvataṃ (Ka)

10. Dutiyapajjunnadhītusutta

40. Evaṃ me sutāṃ—ekāṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Vesāliyaṃ viharati Mahāvane Kūṭāgārasālāyaṃ. Atha kho Cūḷakokanadā¹ Pajjunnassa dhītā abhikkantāya rattiyā abhikkantavaṇṇā kevalakappaṃ Mahāvanaṃ obhāsetvā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi, ekamantaṃ ṭhitā kho sā devatā Cūḷakokanadā Pajjunnassa dhītā Bhagavato santike imā gāthāyo abhāsi—

“Idhāgamā vijjupabhāsavaṇṇā, Kokanadā Pajjunnassa dhītā.
Buddhañca dhammañca namassamānā, gāthācimā atthavatī abhāsi.

Bahunāpi kho taṃ vibhajeyyaṃ, pariyāyena tādiso dhammo.
Saṃkhittamatthaṃ² lapayissāmi, yāvata me manasā pariyattaṃ.

Pāpaṃ na kayirā vacasā manasā,
Kāyena vā kiñcana sabbaloke.
Kāme pahāya satimā sampajāno,
Dukkhaṃ na sevetha anattasaṃhitaṃ”ti.

Satullapakāyikavaggo catuttho.

Tassuddānaṃ

Sabbhimaccharinā Sādhu, Na santujjhānasaññino.
Saddhā Samayo Sakalikaṃ, ubho Pajjunnadhītaroti.

5. Ādittavagga

1. Ādittasutta

41. Evaṃ me sutāṃ—ekāṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho aññatarā devatā

1. Cullakokanadā (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ)

2. Saṃkhittamattaṃ (Ka)

abhikkantāya rattiyā abhikkantavaṇṇā kevalakappaṃ Jetavanam obhāsetvā
yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtīvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā
ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi, ekamantaṃ ṭhitā kho sā devatā Bhagavato santike imā
gāthāyo abhāsi—

“Ādittasmim agārasmim, yaṃ nīharati bhājanam.

Tam tassa hoti atthāya, no ca yaṃ tattha ḍayhati.

Evam ādittako loko, jarāya maraṇena ca.

Niharetheva dānena, dinnam hoti sunīhatam.

Dinnam sukhaphalam hoti, nādinnam hoti tam tathā.

Corā haranti rājāno, aggi ḍahati nassati.

Atha antena jahati, sarīram sapariggaham.

Etadaññāya medhāvī, bhuñjetha ca dadetha ca.

Datvā ca bhutvā ca yathānubhāvam,

Anindito saggamupeti ṭhānan”ti.

2. Kīṃdadasutta

42. Kīṃdado balado hoti, kīṃdado hoti vaṇṇado.

Kīṃdado sukhado hoti, kīṃdado hoti cakkhudo.

Ko ca sabbadado hoti, tam me akkhāhi pucchitoti.

Annado balado hoti, vatthado hoti vaṇṇado.

Yānado sukhado hoti, dīpado hoti cakkhudo.

So ca sabbadado hoti, yo dadāti upassayam.

Amataṃdado ca so hoti, yo dhammamanusāsātīti.

3. Annasutta

43. Annamevābhinandanti, ubhaye devamānūsā.

Atha ko nāma so yakkho, yaṃ annam nābhinandatīti.

Ye naṃ dadanti saddhāya, vip̄pasannena cetasā.
 Tameva annaṃ bhajati, asmiṃ loke paramhi ca.
 Tasmā vineyya maccheraṃ, dajjā dānaṃ malābhibhū.
 Puññāni paralokasmiṃ, patit̄thā honti pāṇinanti.

4. Ekamūlasutta

44. Ekamūlaṃ dvirāvaṭṭaṃ, timalaṃ pañcapattharaṃ.
 Samuddaṃ dvādasāvaṭṭaṃ, pātālaṃ atarī isīti.

5. Anomasutta

45. Anomanāmaṃ nipuṇatthadassiṃ, paññādadaṃ kāmālaye asattaṃ.
 Taṃ passatha sabbaviduṃ sumedhaṃ,
 Ariye pathe kamamānaṃ Mahesinti.

6. Accharāsutta

46. Accharāgaṇasaṅghuṭṭhaṃ, pisācagaṇasevitaṃ.
 Vanantaṃ mohanaṃ nāma, kathaṃ yātrā bhavissatīti.
 Ujuko nāma so maggo, abhayā nāma sā disā.
 Ratho akūjano nāma, dhammacakkehi saṃyuto.
 Hirī tassa apālambo, satyassa parivāraṇaṃ.
 Dhammāhaṃ sārathim̄ brūmi, sammādiṭṭhipurejaraṃ.
 Yassa etādisaṃ yānaṃ, itthiyā purisassa vā.
 Sa ve etena yānena, nibbānasseva santiketī.

7. Vanaropasutta

47. Kesaṃ divā ca ratto ca, sadā puññaṃ pavaḍḍhati.
 Dhammaṭṭhā silasampannā, ke janā saggagāminoti.
 Ārāmaropā vanaropā, ye janā setukārakā.
 Papañca udapānañca, ye dadanti upassayaṃ.

Tesaṃ divā ca ratto ca, sadā puññaṃ pavaḍḍhati.
Dhammaṭṭhā sīlasampannā, te janā saggagāminoti.

8. Jetavanasutta

48. Idam hi taṃ Jetavanam, isisaṅghanisevitam,
Āvuttham¹ Dhammarājena, pītisañjananam mama.
Kammaṃ vijjā ca dhammo ca, sīlam jīvitamuttamam.
Etena maccā sujjhanti, na gottena dhanena vā.
Tasmā hi paṇḍito poso, sampassam atthamattano.
Yoniso vicine dhammam, evam tattha visujjhanti.
Sāriputtova paññāya, sīlena upasamena ca.
Yopi pāraṅgato bhikkhu, etāvaparamo siyāti.

9. Maccharisutta

49. Yedha maccharino loke, kadariyā paribhāsakā.
Aññesaṃ dadamānānaṃ, antarāyakarā narā.
Kīdiso tesaṃ vipāko, samparāyo ca kīdiso.
Bhagavantam puṭṭhumāgamma, katham jānemu taṃ mayanti.
Yedha maccharino loke, kadariyā paribhāsakā.
Aññesaṃ dadamānānaṃ, antarāyakarā narā.
Nirayam tiracchānayonim, yamalokam upapajjare.
Sace enti manussattam, dalidde jāyare kule.
Coḷam piṇḍo ratī khiḍḍā, yattha kicchena labbhati.
Parato āsīsare² bālā, tampi tesaṃ na labbhati.
Diṭṭhe dhammesa vipāko, samparāye³ ca duggatīti.
Itihetaṃ vijānāma, aññaṃ pucchāma Gotama.
Yedha laddhā manussattam, vadaññū vītamaccharā.

1. Āvuttham (Ka) 2. Āsīsare (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I) 3. Samparāyo (Syā, Kaṃ, I)

Buddhe pasannā dhamme ca, saṅghe ca tibbagāravā.
 Kīdiso tesam vipāko, samparāyo ca kīdiso.
 Bhagavantam puṭṭhumāgamma, katham jānemu tam mayanti.
 Yedha laddhā manussattam, vadaññū vītamaccharā.
 Buddhe pasannā dhamme ca, saṅghe ca tibbagāravā.
 Ete saggā¹ pakāsanti, yattha te upapajjare.
 Sace enti manussattam, aḍḍhe ājāyare kule.
 Coḷam piṇḍo ratī khiḍḍā, yatthākicchena labbhati.
 Parasambhatesu bhogesu, vasavattīva modare.
 Diṭṭhe dhammesa vipāko, samparāye ca suggatīti.

10. Ghaṭikārasutta

50. Aviham upannāse, vimuttā satta bhikkhavo.
 Rāgadosaparikkhīṇā, tiṇṇā loke visattikanti.
 Ke ca te atarum paṅkam², maccudheyam suduttaram.
 Ke hitvā mānusaṃ deham, dibbayogaṃ upaccagunti.
 Upako palagaṇḍo ca, Pukkusāti ca te tayo.
 Bhaddiyo Khaṇḍadevo ca, Bāhuraggi ca Siṅgiyo³.
 Te hitvā mānusaṃ deham, dibbayogaṃ upaccagunti.
 Kusalī bhāsasī tesam, mārapāsappahāyinaṃ.
 Kassa te dhammamaññāya, acchidum bhavabandhananti.
 Na aññatra Bhagavatā, nāññatra tava sāsanā.
 Yassa te dhammamaññāya, acchidum bhavabandhanaṃ.
 Yattha nāmaṅca rūpaṅca, asesam uparujjhati.
 Tam te dhammam idhaññāya, acchidum bhavabandhananti.
 Gambhīram bhāsasī vācam, dubbijānam sudubbudham.
 Kassa tvam dhammamaññāya, vācam bhāsasi īdisanti.

1. Sagge (Sī, Syā, Kam)

2. Saṅgam (Sī, Syā)

3. Bahudantī ca piṅgayo (Sī)

Kumbhakāro pure āsiṃ, Vekāḷiṅge¹ Ghaṭṭikaro.
Mātāpettibharo āsiṃ, Kassapassa upāsako.

Virato methunā dhammā, brahmacārī nirāmisō.
Ahuvā te sagāmeyyo, ahuvā te pure sakhā.

Sohamete pajānāmi, vimutte satta bhikkhavo.
Rāgadosaparikkhīṇe, tiṇṇe loke visattikanti.

Evametaṃ tadā āsi, yathā bhāsasi bhaggava.
Kumbhakāro pure āsi, Vekāḷiṅge Ghaṭṭikaro.
Mātāpettibharo āsi, Kassapassa upāsako.

Virato methunā dhammā, brahmacārī nirāmisō.
Ahuvā me sagāmeyyo, ahuvā me pure sakhāti.

Evametaṃ purāṇānaṃ, sahāyānaṃ ahu saṅgamo.
Ubhinnaṃ bhāvitattānaṃ, sarīrantimadhārinanti.

Ādittavaggo pañcama.

Tassuddānaṃ

Ādittaṃ Kiṃdadaṃ Annaṃ, Ekamūla-anomiyāṃ.
Accharāvanaropajetaṃ, Maccharena Ghaṭṭikaroti.

6. Jarāvagga

1. Jarāsutta

51. Kiṃsu yāva jarā sādhu, kiṃsu sādhu patiṭṭhitaṃ.
Kiṃsu narānaṃ ratanaṃ, kiṃsu corehi dūharanti.

Sīlaṃ yāva jarā sādhu, saddhā sādhu patiṭṭhitā.
Paññā narānaṃ ratanaṃ, puññaṃ corehi dūharanti.

1. Vehaḷiṅge (Sī), vebhaḷiṅge (Syā, Kam)

2. Ajarasāsutta

52. Kiṃsu ajarasā sādhu, kiṃsu sādhu adhiṭṭhitam.
 Kiṃsu narānam ratanam, kiṃsu coretyahāriyanti.
 Sīlam ajarasā sādhu, saddhā sādhu adhiṭṭhitā.
 Paññā narānam ratanam, puññam coretyahāriyanti.

3. Mittasutta

53. Kiṃsu pavasato¹ mittam, kiṃsu mittam sake ghare.
 Kiṃ mittam atthajātassa, kiṃ mittam samparāyikanti.
 Sattho pavasato mittam, mātā mittam sake ghare.
 Sahāyo atthajātassa, hoti mittam punappunam.
 Sayamkatāni puññāni, tam mittam samparāyikanti.

4. Vatthusutta

54. Kiṃsu vatthu manussānam, kiṃsūdha paramo sakhā.
 Kiṃsu bhūtā upajīvanti, ye pāṇā pathavissitāti².
 Puttā vatthu manussānam, bhariyā ca³ paramo sakhā.
 Vuṭṭhim bhūtā upajīvanti, ye pāṇā pathavissitāti.

5. Paṭhamajanasutta

55. Kiṃsu janeti purisam, kiṃsu tassa vidhāvati.
 Kiṃsu saṃsāramāpādi, kiṃsu tassa mahabbhayanti.
 Taṇhā janeti purisam, cittamassa vidhāvati.
 Satto saṃsāramāpādi, dukkhamassa mahabbhayanti.

1. Pathavato (I, Ka)

2. Pathavim sitāti (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

3. Bhariyāva (Sī), bhariyā (Syā, Kam)

6. Dutiyajanasutta

56. Kiṃsu janeti purisaṃ, kiṃsu tassa vidhāvati.
Kiṃsu saṃsāramāpādi, kismā na parimuccatīti.
Taṇhā janeti purisaṃ, cittamassa vidhāvati.
Satto saṃsāramāpādi, dukkhā na parimuccati.

7. Tatiyajanasutta

57. Kiṃsu janeti purisaṃ, kiṃsu tassa vidhāvati.
Kiṃsu saṃsāramāpādi, kiṃsu tassa parāyananti.
Taṇhā janeti purisaṃ, cittamassa vidhāvati.
Satto saṃsāramāpādi, kammaṃ tassa parāyananti.

8. Uppathasutta

58. Kiṃsu uppatho akkhāto, kiṃsu rattindivakkhayo.
Kiṃ malaṃ brahmacariyassa, kiṃ sinānamanodakanti.
Rāgo uppatho akkhāto, vayo rattindivakkhayo.
Itthi malaṃ brahmacariyassa, etthāyaṃ sajjate pajā.
Tapo ca brahmacariyañca, taṃ sinānamanodakanti.

9. Dutiyasutta

59. Kiṃsu dutiyā¹ purisassa hoti, kiṃsu cenaṃ pasāsati.
Kissa cābhirato macco, sabbadukkhā pamuccatīti.
Saddhā dutiyā purisassa hoti, paññā cenaṃ pasāsati.
Nibbānābhirato macco, sabbadukkhā pamuccatīti.

10. Kavisutta

60. Kiṃsu nidānaṃ gāthānaṃ, kiṃsu tāsāṃ viyañjanaṃ.
Kiṃsu sannissitā gāthā, kiṃsu gāthānamāsayoti.

1. Dutiyāṃ (Syā, Kaṃ, I)

Chando nidānaṃ gāthānaṃ, akkharā tāsāṃ viyañjanaṃ.
Nāmasannissitā gāthā, kavi gāthānamāsayoti.

Jarāvaggo chaṭṭho.

Tassuddānaṃ

Jarā Ajarasā Mittaṃ, Vatthu tīṇi Janāni ca.
Uppatho ca Dutiyō ca, Kavinā pūrito vaggoti.

7. Addhavagga

1. Nāmasutta

61. Kimsu sabbāṃ addhabhavi¹, kismā bhiyyo na vijjati.
Kissassu ekadhammassa, sabbeva vasamanvagūti².
Nāmaṃ sabbāṃ addhabhavi, nāmā bhiyyo na vijjati.
Nāmassa ekadhammassa, sabbeva vasamanvagūti.

2. Cittasutta

62. Kenassu nīyati loko, kenassu parikassati.
Kissassu ekadhammassa, sabbeva vasamanvagūti.
Cittena nīyati loko, cittena parikassati.
Cittassa ekadhammassa, sabbeva vasamanvagūti.

3. Taṇhāsutta

63. Kenassu nīyati loko, kenassu parikassati.
Kissassu ekadhammassa, sabbeva vasamanvagūti.
Taṇhāya nīyati loko, taṇhāya parikassati.
Taṇhāya ekadhammassa, sabbeva vasamanvagūti.

1. Anvabhavi (Si)

2. Vasamaddhagū (Ka)

4. Saṃyojanasutta

64. Kiṃsusāmyojano loko, kiṃsu tassa vicāraṇaṃ.
Kissassu vippahānena, nibbānaṃ iti vuccatīti.
Nandīsāmyojano¹ loko, vitakkassa vicāraṇaṃ.
Taṇhāya vippahānena, nibbānaṃ iti vuccatīti.

5. Bandhanasutta

65. Kiṃsusambandhano loko, kiṃsu tassa vicāraṇaṃ.
Kissassu vippahānena, sabbaṃ chindati bandhananti.
Nandīsambandhano loko, vitakkassa vicāraṇaṃ.
Taṇhāya vippahānena, sabbaṃ chindati bandhananti.

6. Attahatasutta

66. Kenassubbhāhato loko, kenassu parivārito.
Kena sallena otiṇṇo, kissa dhūpāyito sadāti.
Maccunābbhāhato loko, jarāya parivārito.
Taṇhāsallena otiṇṇo, icchādhūpāyito sadāti.

7. Uḍḍitasutta

67. Kenassu uḍḍito loko, kenassu parivārito.
Kenassu pihito loko, kismim loko patiṭṭhitoti.
Taṇhāya uḍḍito loko, jarāya parivārito.
Maccunā pihito loko, dukkhe loko patiṭṭhitoti.

8. Pihitasutta

68. Kenassu pihito loko, kismim loko patiṭṭhito.
Kenassu uḍḍito loko, kenassu parivāritoti.

1. Nandisaṃyojano (Sī, Syā, Kam)

Maccunā pihito loko, dukkhe loko patiṭṭhito.
Taṇhāya uḍḍito loko, jarāya parivāritoti.

9. Icchāsutta

69. Kenassu bajjhatī loko, kissa vinayāya muccati.
Kissassu vippahānena, sabbaṃ chindati bandhananti.
Icchāya bajjhatī loko, icchāvinayāya muccati.
Icchāya vippahānena, sabbaṃ chindati bandhananti.

10. Lokasutta

70. Kismiṃ loko samuppanno, kismiṃ kubbatī santhavaṃ.
Kissa loko upādāya, kismiṃ loko vihaññatīti.
Chasu loko samuppanno, chasu kubbatī santhavaṃ.
Channameva upādāya, chasu loko vihaññatīti.

Addhavaggo¹ sattamo.

Tassuddānaṃ

Nāmaṃ Cittaṅca Taṇhā ca, Saṃyojanaṅca Bandhanā.
Abbhāhatuḍḍito Pihito, Icchā Lokena te dasāti.

8. Chetvāvagga

1. Chetvāsutta

71. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ ṭhitā kho sā devatā Bhagavantaṃ
gāthāya ajjhabhāsi—

Kiṃsu chetvā² sukhaṃ seti, kiṃsu chetvā na socati.
Kissassu ekadhammassa, vadhaṃ rocesi Gotamāti.

1. Anvavaggo (Sī)

2. Jhatvā (Sī), ghatvā (Syā, Kam) evamuparipi.

Kodhaṃ chetvā sukhaṃ seti, kodhaṃ chetvā na socati.
 Kodhassa visamūlassa, madhuraggassa devate.
 Vadhaṃ ariyā pasamsanti, taṃ hi chetvā na socatīti.

2. Rathasutta

72. Kiṃsu rathassa paññāṇaṃ, kiṃsu paññāṇamaggino.
 Kiṃsu raṭṭhassa paññāṇaṃ, kiṃsu paññāṇamitthiyāti.
 Dhajo rathassa paññāṇaṃ, dhūmo paññāṇamaggino.
 Rājā raṭṭhassa paññāṇaṃ, bhattā paññāṇamitthiyāti.

3. Vittasutta

73. Kiṃsūdhā vittaṃ purisassa seṭṭhaṃ,
 Kiṃsu suciṇṇo sukhamāvahati.
 Kiṃsu have sādutaraṃ¹ rasānaṃ,
 Kathaṃjīviṃ² jīvitamāhu seṭṭhanti.
 Saddhīdha vittaṃ purisassa seṭṭhaṃ,
 Dhammo suciṇṇo sukhamāvahati.
 Saccaṃ have sādutaraṃ rasānaṃ,
 Paññājīviṃ jīvitamāhu seṭṭhanti.

4. Vuṭṭhisutta

74. Kiṃsu uppatataṃ seṭṭhaṃ, kiṃsu nipatataṃ varaṃ,
 Kiṃsu pavajamānānaṃ, kiṃsu pavadataṃ varanti.
 Bijaṃ uppatataṃ seṭṭhaṃ, vuṭṭhi nipatataṃ varā.
 Gāvo pavajamānānaṃ, putto pavadataṃ varoti.
 Vijjā uppatataṃ seṭṭhā, avijjā nipatataṃ varā.
 Saṃgho pavajamānānaṃ, Buddho pavadataṃ varoti.

5. Bhītāsutta

75. Kiṃsūdhā bhītā janatā anekā,
 Maggo canekāyatanappavutto.
 Pucchāmi taṃ Gotama bhūripañña,
 Kismiṃ ṭhito paralokaṃ na bhāyeti.

1. Sādutaraṃ (Ka)

2. Kiṃsujīviṃ (Ka)

Vācaṃ manañca paṇidhāya sammā,
 Kāyena pāpāni akubbamāno.
 Bahvannapānaṃ gharamāvasanto,
 Saddho mudū saṃvibhāgī vadaññū.
 Etesu dhammesu ṭhito catūsu.
 Dhamme ṭhito paralokaṃ na bhāyeti.

6. Najīratissutta

76. Kiṃ jīrati kiṃ na jīrati, kiṃsu uppathoti vuccati.
 Kiṃsu dhammānaṃ paripantho, kiṃsu rattindivakkhayo.
 Kiṃ malaṃ brahmacariyassa, kiṃ sinānamanodakaṃ.
 Kati lokasmiṃ chiddāni, yattha vittaṃ¹ na tiṭṭhati.
 Bhagavantaṃ puṭṭhumāgamma, kathaṃ jānemu taṃ mayanti.
 Rūpaṃ jīrati maccānaṃ, nāmagottaṃ na jīrati.
 Rāgo uppathoti vuccati.
 Lobho dhammānaṃ paripantho, vayo rattindivakkhayo.
 Itthī malaṃ brahmacariyassa, etthāyaṃ sajjate pajā.
 Tapo ca brahmacariyañca, taṃ sinānamanodakaṃ.
 Cha lokasmiṃ chiddāni, yattha vittaṃ na tiṭṭhati.
 Ālasyañca² pamādo ca, anuṭṭhānaṃ asaṃyamo.
 Niddā tandī³ ca te chidde, sabbaso taṃ vivajjayeti.

7. Issariyasutta

77. Kiṃsu issariyaṃ loke, kiṃsu bhaṇḍānamuttamaṃ.
 Kiṃsu satthamalaṃ loke, kiṃsu lokasmimabbudaṃ.
 Kiṃsu harantaṃ vārenti, haranto pana ko piyo.
 Kiṃsu punappunāyantaṃ, abhinandanti paṇḍitāti.

1. Cittaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

2. Ālassañca (Sī, I)

3. Tandi (Sī)

Vaso issariyaṃ loke, itthī bhaṇḍānamuttamaṃ.
 Kodho satthamalaṃ loke, corā lokasmimabbudā.
 Coraṃ harantaṃ vārenti, haranto samaṇo piyo.
 Samaṇaṃ punappunāyantaṃ, abhinandanti paṇḍitāti.

8. Kāmasutta

78. Kimatthakāmo na dade, kiṃ macco na pariccaje.
 Kiṃsu muñceyya kalyāṇaṃ, pāpikaṃ na ca mocayeti.
 Attānaṃ na dade poso, attānaṃ na pariccaje.
 Vācaṃ muñceyya kalyāṇaṃ, pāpikaṃ na mocayeti.

9. Pātheyyasutta

79. Kiṃsu bandhati pātheyyaṃ, kiṃsu bhogānamāsayo.
 Kiṃsu naraṃ parikassati, kiṃsu lokasmi dujjahaṃ.
 Kismiṃ baddhā puthū sattā, pāsena sakuṇī yathāti.
 Saddhā bandhati pātheyyaṃ, sirī bhogānamāsayo.
 Icchā naraṃ parikassati, icchā lokasmi dujjahā.
 Icchābaddhā puthū sattā, pāsena sakuṇī yathāti.

10. Pajjotasutta

80. Kiṃsu lokasmi pajjoto, kiṃsu lokasmi jāgaro.
 Kiṃsu kamme sajjivānaṃ, kimassa iriyāpatho.
 Kiṃsu alasaṃ analasaṅca¹, mātā puttaṃva posati.
 Kiṃ bhūtā upajjivanti, ye paṇā pathavissitāti.
 Paññā lokasmi pajjoto, sati lokasmi jāgarā.
 Gāvo kamme sajjivānaṃ, sītassa iriyāpatho.
 Vuṭṭhi alasaṃ analasaṅca, mātā puttaṃva posati.
 Vuṭṭhim bhūtā upajjivanti, ye paṇā pathavissitāti.

1. Kiṃ ālasyānālasyaṅca (Ka)

11. Araṇasutta

81. Kesūdha araṇā loke, kesam̐ vusitam̐ na nassati.
 Kedha icchaṃ pariḷānanti, kesam̐ bhojissiyam̐ sadā.
 Kimsu mātā pitā bhātā, vandanti nam̐ patiṭṭhitam̐.
 Kimsu idha jātihīnam̐, abhivādenti khattiyāti.
- Samaṇīdha araṇā loke, samaṇānam̐ vusitam̐ na nassati.
 Samaṇā icchaṃ pariḷānanti, samaṇānam̐ bhojissiyam̐ sadā.
- Samaṇam̐ mātā pitā bhātā, vandanti nam̐ patiṭṭhitam̐.
 Samaṇīdha jātihīnam̐, abhivādenti khattiyāti.

Chetvāvaggo aṭṭhamo.

Tassuddānam̐

Chetvā Rathaṅca Cittaṅca, Vuṭṭhi Bhītā Najīrati.
 Issaram̐ Kāmam̐ Pātheyyam̐, Pajjoto Araṇena cāti.

Devatāsamyuttam̐ samattam̐.

2. Devaputtasamyutta

1. Paṭhamavagga

1. Paṭhamakassapasutta

82. Evaṃ me sutam—ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho Kassapo devaputto abhikkantāya rattiyā abhikkantavaṇṇo kevalakappaṃ Jetavanaṃ obhāsetvā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi, ekamantaṃ ṭhito kho Kassapo devaputto Bhagavantam etadavoca “bhikkhum Bhagavā pakāsesi, no ca bhikkhuno anusāsan”ti. Tena hi Kassapa taññevettha paṭibhātūti.

Subhāsītassa sikkhetha, samaṇūpāsanassa ca.
Ekāsanassa ca raho, cittavūpasamassa cāti.

Idamavoca Kassapo devaputto, samanūñño Satthā ahoṣi. Atha kho Kassapo devaputto “samanūñño me Satthā”ti Bhagavantam abhivādetvā padakkhiṇam katvā tatthevantaradhāyīti.

2. Dutiyakassapasutta

83. Sāvattthinidānam. Ekamantaṃ ṭhito kho Kassapo devaputto Bhagavato santike imaṃ gātham abhāsi—

Bhikkhu siyā jhāyī vimuttacitto,
Ākaṅkhe ce hadayassānupattim.
Lokassa ñatvā udayabbayaṅca,
Sucetaso anissito tadānisamsoti.

3. Māghasutta

84. Sāvattthinidānam. Atha kho Māgho devaputto abhikkantāya rattiyā abhikkantavaṇṇo kevalakappaṃ Jetavanaṃ obhāsetvā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ

aṭṭhāsi, ekamantaṃ ṭhito kho Māgho devaputto Bhagavantaṃ gāthāya
ajjhabhāsi—

Kimsu chetvā sukhaṃ seti, kimsu chetvā na socati.

Kissassu ekadhammassa, vadhaṃ rocesi Gotamāti.

Kodhaṃ chetvā sukhaṃ seti, kodhaṃ chetvā na socati.

Kodhassa visamūlassa, madhuraggassa vatrabhū.

Vadhaṃ ariyā pasamsanti, taṃ hi chetvā na socatīti.

4. Māgadhasutta

85. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ ṭhito kho Māgadho devaputto
Bhagavantaṃ gāthāya ajjhabhāsi—

Kati lokasmiṃ pajjotā, yehi loko pakāsati.

Bhavantaṃ puṭṭhumāgamma, kathaṃ jānemu taṃ mayanti.

Cattāro loke pajjotā, pañcamettha na vijjati.

Divā tapati ādicco, rattimābhāti candimā.

Atha aggi divārattim, tattha tattha pakāsati.

Sambuddho tapataṃ seṭṭho, esā ābhā anuttarāti.

5. Dāmalisutta

86. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Atha kho Dāmali devaputto abhikkantāya rattiya
abhikkantavaṇṇo kevalakappaṃ Jetavanaṃ obhāsetvā yena Bhagavā
tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkavitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ
aṭṭhāsi, ekamantaṃ ṭhito kho Dāmali devaputto Bhagavato santike imaṃ
gāthaṃ abhāsi—

Karaṇīyametaṃ brāhmaṇena, padhānaṃ akilāsunā.

Kāmānaṃ vippahānena, na tenāsīsate bhavaṃti.

Natthi kiccaṃ brāhmaṇassa, (Dāmalīti Bhagavā)

Katakicco hi brāhmaṇo.

Yāva na gādhaṃ labhati nadīsu,
 Āyūhati sabbagattebhi jantu.
 Gādhañca laddhāna thale t̥hito yo,
 Nāyūhatī pārāgato hi sova¹.

Esūpamā Dāmali brāhmaṇassa,
 Khīṇāsavassa nipakassa jhāyino.
 Pappuyya jātimaraṇassa antaṃ,
 Nāyūhatī pārāgato hi soti².

6. Kāmadāsutta

87. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ t̥hito kho Kāmado devaputto
 Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “dukkaraṃ Bhagavā, sudukkaraṃ Bhagavā”ti.

Dukkaraṃ vāpi karonti (Kāmadāti Bhagavā)
 Sekhā silasamāhitā.
 T̥hitattā anagāriyupetassa,
 Tuṭṭhi hoti sukhāvahāti.

“Dullabhā Bhagavā yadidaṃ tuṭṭhi” ti.

Dullabhaṃ vāpi labhanti, (Kāmadāti Bhagavā)
 Cittavūpasame ratā.
 Yesaṃ divā ca ratto ca,
 Bhāvanāya rato manoti.

“Dussamādahaṃ Bhagavā yadidaṃ cittaṃ” ti.

Dussamādahaṃ vāpi samādahanti, (Kāmadāti Bhagavā)
 Indriyūpasame ratā.
 Te chetvā maccuno jālaṃ,
 Ariyā gacchanti Kāmadāti.

1. Soti (Sī, I, Ka), hoti (Syā, Kam), so (?)

2. Hotīti (Syā, Kam)

“Duggamo Bhagavā visamo maggo”ti.

Duggame visame vāpi, ariyā gacchanti Kāmada.
Anariyā visame magge, papatanti avaṃsirā.
Ariyānaṃ samo maggo, ariyā hi visame samāti.

7. Pañcālacaṇḍasutta

88. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ t̥hito kho Pañcālacaṇḍo devaputto
Bhagavato santike imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsi—

Sambādhe vata okāsaṃ, avindi bhūrimedhaso.
Yo jhānamabujjhi¹ Buddho, paṭilīnanisabho Munīti.
Sambādhe vāpi vindanti, (Pañcālacaṇḍāti Bhagavā)
Dhammaṃ nibbānapattiyā.
Ye satim̄ paccalattaṃsu,
Sammā te susamāhitāti.

8. Tāyanasutta

89. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Atha kho Tāyano devaputto purāṇatitthakaro
abhikkantāya rattiyā abhikkantāvaṇṇo kevalakappaṃ Jetavanaṃ obhāsetvā
yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā
ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi, ekamantaṃ t̥hito kho Tāyano devaputto Bhagavato
santike imā gāthāyo abhāsi—

Chinda sotaṃ parakamma, kāme panuda brāhmaṇa.
Nappahāya Munī kāme, nekattamupapajjati.
Kayirā ce kayirāthenaṃ, daḷhamenaṃ parakkame.
Sithilo hi paribbājo, bhiyyo ākirate rajaṃ.
Akataṃ dukkaṭaṃ² seyyo, pacchā tapati dukkaṭaṃ.
Kataṅca sukataṃ seyyo, yaṃ katvā nānutappati.

1. Jhānamabudhā (Ka-Sī), jhānamabuddhi (Syā, Kaṃ, I, Ka) 2. Dukkataṃ (Sī, I)

Kuso yathā duggahito, hatthamevānukantati.

Sāmaññaṃ dupperāmaṭṭhaṃ, nirayāyūpakaḍḍhati.

Yaṃ kiñci sithilaṃ kammaṃ, saṃkiliṭṭhañca yaṃ vataṃ.

Saṅkassaraṃ brahmacariyaṃ, na taṃ hoti mahapphalanti.

Idamavoca Tāyano devaputto, idaṃ vatvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā tatthevantaradhāyīti.

Atha kho Bhagavā tassā rattiyā accayena bhikkhū āmantesi “imaṃ bhikkhave rattiṃ Tāyano nāma devaputto purāṇatitthakaro abhikkantāya rattiyā abhikkantavaṇṇo kevalakappaṃ Jetavanaṃ obhāsetvā yenāhaṃ tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā maṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi, ekamantaṃ ṭhito kho bhikkhave Tāyano devaputto mama santike imā gāthāyo abhāsi—

Chinda sotaṃ parakkamma, kāme panuda brāhmaṇa.

Nappahāya Munī kāme, nekattamupapajjati.

Kayirā ce kayirāthenaṃ, daḷhamenaṃ parakkame.

Sithilo hi paribbājo, bhiyyo ākirate rajaṃ.

Akataṃ dukkaṭaṃ seyyo, pacchā tapati dukkaṭaṃ.

Katañca sukataṃ seyyo, yaṃ katvā nānutappati.

Kuso yathā duggahito, hatthamevānukantati.

Sāmaññaṃ dupperāmaṭṭhaṃ, nirayāyūpakaḍḍhati.

Yaṃ kiñci sithilaṃ kammaṃ, saṃkiliṭṭhañca yaṃ vataṃ.

Saṅkassaraṃ brahmacariyaṃ, na taṃ hoti mahapphalanti.

Idamavoca bhikkhave Tāyano devaputto, idaṃ vatvā maṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā tatthevantaradhāyī. Uggaṇhātha bhikkhave Tāyanagāthā, pariyāpuṇātha bhikkhave Tāyanagāthā, dhāretha bhikkhave Tāyanagāthā, atthasamhitā bhikkhave Tāyanagāthā ādibrahmacariyikā”ti.

9. Candimasutta

90. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Tena kho pana samayena Candimā devaputto Rāhunā asurindena gahito hoti. Atha kho Candimā devaputto Bhagavantam anussaramāno tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsi—

Namo te Buddha vīratthu, vippamuttosi sabbadhi.
Sambādhapaṭipannosmi, tassa me saraṇaṃ bhavāti.

Atha kho Bhagavā Candimaṃ devaputtaṃ ārabba Rāhuṃ asurindaṃ gāthāya ajjhabhāsi—

Tathāgataṃ Arahantaṃ, Candimā saraṇaṃ gato.
Rāhu candaṃ pamuñcassu, Buddhā lokānukampakāti.

Atha kho Rāhu asurindo Candimaṃ devaputtaṃ muñcitvā taramānarūpo yena Vepacitti asurindo tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā samviggo lomahaṭṭhajāto ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi, ekamantaṃ ṭhitaṃ kho Rāhuṃ asurindaṃ Vepacitti asurindo gāthāya ajjhabhāsi—

Kim nu santaramānova, Rāhu candaṃ pamuñcasi.
Samviggārūpo āgamma, kim nu bhītova tiṭṭhasīti.
Sattadhā me phale muddhā, jīvanto na sukhaṃ labhe.
Buddhagāthābhigītomi, no ce muñceyya Candimanti.

10. Sūriyasutta

91. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Tena kho pana samayena Sūriyo devaputto Rāhunā asurindena gahito hoti. Atha kho Sūriyo devaputto Bhagavantam anussaramāno tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsi—

Namo te Buddha vīratthu, vippamuttosi sabbadhi.
Sambādhapaṭipannosmi, tassa me saraṇaṃ bhavāti.

Atha kho Bhagavā Sūriyaṃ devaputtaṃ ārabba Rāhuṃ asurindaṃ gāthāhi ajjhabhāsi—

Tathāgataṃ Arahantaṃ, Sūriyo saraṇaṃ gato.
 Rāhu Sūriyaṃ¹ pamañcassu, Buddhā lokānukampakā.
 Yo andhakāre tamasi pabhaṅkaro,
 Verocano maṇḍalī uggatejo.
 Mā Rāhu gilī caramantalikkhe,
 Pajāṃ mamaṃ Rāhu pamañca Sūriyanti.

Atha kho Rāhu asurindo Sūriyaṃ devaputtaṃ muñcitvā taramānarūpo
 yena Vepacitti asurindo tenupasaṅkamaṃ, upasaṅkamtivā saṃviggo
 lomahaṭṭhajāto ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi, ekamantaṃ ṭhitaṃ kho Rāhuṃ
 asurindaṃ Vepacitti asurindo gāthāya ajjhabhāsi—

Kim nu santaramānova, Rāhu Sūriyaṃ pamañcasi.
 Saṃviggārūpo āgamma, kim nu bhītova tiṭṭhasīti.
 Sattadhā me phale muddhā, jīvanto na sukhaṃ labhe.
 Buddhagāthābhigītomi, no ce muñceyya Sūriyanti.

Paṭhamo vaggo.

Tassuddānaṃ

Dve Kassapā ca Māgho ca, Māgadho Dāmali Kāmado.
 Pañcālacaṇḍo Tāyano, Candimasūriyena te dasāti.

2. Anāthapiṇḍikavagga

1. Candimasasutta

92. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Atha kho Candimaso² devaputto abhikkantāya
 rattiyaṃ abhikkantavaṇṇo kevalakappaṃ Jetavanaṃ obhāsetvā yena Bhagavā
 tenupasaṅkamaṃ, upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ

1. Suriyaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

2. Candimāso (Ka)

aṭṭhāsi, ekamantaṃ ṭhito kho Candimaso devaputto Bhagavato santike imaṃ
gātham abhāsi—

Te hi sotthim gamissanti kacchevāmakase magā.
Jhānāni upasampajja, ekodi nipakā satāti.
Te hi pāraṃ gamissanti, chetvā jālaṃva ambujo.
Jhānāni upasampajja, appamattā raṇaṅjahāti.

2. Veṇḍusutta

93. Ekamantaṃ ṭhito kho Veṇḍu¹ devaputto Bhagavato santike imaṃ
gātham abhāsi—

Sukhitāva te² manujā, Sugataṃ payirupāsiya.
Yuñjaṃ³ Gotamasāsane, appamattā nu sikkhareti.
Ye me pavutte siṭṭhipade⁴, (Veṇḍūti Bhagavā)
Anusikkhanti jhāyino.
Kāle te appamajjantā,
Na maccuvasagā siyunti.

3. Dīghalaṭṭhisutta

94. Evaṃ me sutam—ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati
Veḷuvane Kalandakanivāpe. Atha kho Dīghalaṭṭhi devaputto abhikkantāya
rattiyā abhikkantavaṇṇo kevalakappaṃ Veḷuvanaṃ obhāsetvā yena Bhagavā
tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ
aṭṭhāsi, ekamantaṃ ṭhito kho Dīghalaṭṭhi devaputto Bhagavato santike imaṃ
gātham abhāsi—

Bhikkhu siyā jhāyī vimuttacitto,
Ākaṅkhe ce hadayassānupattim.
Lokassa ñatvā udayabbayaṅca,
Sucetaso anissito tadānisaṃsoti.

1. Veṇhu (Sī)

3. Yujja (Sī), yuñja (Syā, Kam, I)

2. Sukhitā vata te (Sī, Syā, Kam)

4. Satthipade (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

4. Nandanasutta

95. Ekamantaṃ t̥hito kho Nandano devaputto Bhagavantaṃ gāthāya
ajjhabhāsi—

Pucchāmi taṃ Gotama bhūripañña,
Anāvaṭaṃ Bhagavato ñāṇadassanaṃ.
Kathaṃvidhaṃ sīlavantaṃ vadanti,
Kathaṃvidhaṃ paññavantaṃ vadanti.
Kathaṃvidho dukkhamaticca iriyati,
Kathaṃvidhaṃ devatā pūjayantīti.

Yo sīlavā paññavā bhāvitatto,
Samāhito jhānarato satīmā.
Sabbassa sokā vigatā pahīnā,
Khīṇāsavo antimadehadhārī.

Tathāvidhaṃ sīlavantaṃ vadanti,
Tathāvidhaṃ paññavantaṃ vadanti.
Tathāvidho dukkhamaticca iriyati,
Tathāvidhaṃ devatā pūjayantīti.

5. Candanasutta

96. Ekamantaṃ t̥hito kho Candano devaputto Bhagavantaṃ gāthāya
ajjhabhāsi—

“Kathaṃsu¹ tarati oghaṃ, rattindivamatandito.
Appatit̥the anālambe, ko gambhīre na sīdatī”ti.
Sabbadā sīlasampanno, paññavā susamāhito.
Āraddhavīriyo pahitatto, oghaṃ tarati duttaraṃ.
Virato kāmasaññāya, rūpasamyojanātigo.
Nandīrāgaparikkhīṇo, so gambhīre na sīdatīti.

6. Vāsudattasutta

97. Ekamantaṃ ṭhito kho Vāsudatto devaputto Bhagavato santike imaṃ gātham abhāsi—

“Sattiyā viya omaṭṭho, ḍayhamānova¹ matthake.
Kāmarāgappahānāya, sato bhikkhu paribbaje”ti.

Sattiyā viya omaṭṭho, ḍayhamānova matthake.
Sakkāyadiṭṭhippahānāya, sato bhikkhu paribbajeti.

7. Subrahmasutta

98. Ekamantaṃ ṭhito kho Subrahmā devaputto Bhagavantaṃ gāthāya ajjhabhāsi—

“Niccaṃ utrastamidaṃ cittaṃ, niccaṃ ubbiggamidaṃ² mano.
Anuppannesu kicchesu³, atho uppatitesu ca.
Sace atthi anutrastaṃ, taṃ me akkhāhi pucchito”ti.

Nāññatra bojjhā tapasā⁴, nāññatrindriyasamvarā.
Nāññatra sabbanissaggā, sotthim passāmi pāṇinanti.

Idamavoca -pa- tatthevantaradhāyīti.

8. Kakudhasutta

99. Evaṃ me sutam—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sākete viharati Añjanavane migadāye. Atha kho Kakudho devaputto abhikkantāya rattiyā abhikkantavaṇṇo kevalakappaṃ Añjanavanaṃ obhāsetvā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi, ekamantaṃ ṭhito kho Kakudho devaputto Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “nandasi samaṇā”ti. Kiṃ laddhā āvusoti. Tena hi samaṇa socasīti. Kiṃ jīyittha āvusoti. Tena hi samaṇa neva nandasi na ca⁵ socasīti. Evamāvusoti.

1. Ḍayhamāneva (sabbattha)

2. Ubbiggidaṃ (Mahāsatiṭṭhānasuttavaṇṇanāyamaṃ)

3. Kiccesu (bahūsu)

4. Bojjhaṅgatapasā (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

5. Neva (Sī, Syā, Kam)

Kacci tvaṃ anagho¹ bhikkhu, kacci nandī² na vijjati.

Kacci taṃ ekamāsīnaṃ, aratī nābhikīratīti.

Anagho ve ahaṃ yakkha, atho nandī na vijjati.

Atho maṃ ekamāsīnaṃ, aratī nābhikīratīti.

Kathaṃ tvaṃ anagho bhikkhu, kathaṃ nandī na vijjati.

Kathaṃ taṃ ekamāsīnaṃ, aratī nābhikīratīti.

Aghajātassa ve nandī, nandījātassa ve aghaṃ.

Anandī anagho bhikkhu, evaṃ jānāhi āvusoti.

Cirassaṃ vata passāmi, brāhmaṇaṃ parinibbutaṃ.

Anandiṃ anaghaṃ bhikkhuṃ, tiṇṇaṃ loke visattikanti.

9. Uttarasutta

100. Rājagahanidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ ṭhito kho Uttaro devaputto
Bhagavato santike imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsi—

“Upanīyati jīvitamappamāyu,

Jarūpanītassa na santi tāṇā.

Etaṃ bhayaṃ maraṇe pekkhamāno,

Puññāni kayirātha sukhāvahānī”ti.

Upanīyati jīvitamappamāyu,

jarūpanītassa na santi tāṇā.

Etaṃ bhayaṃ maraṇe pekkhamāno,

lokāmiṣaṃ pajahe santipekkhoti.

10. Anāthapiṇḍikasutta

101. Ekamantaṃ ṭhito kho Anāthapiṇḍiko devaputto Bhagavato santike
imā gāthāyo abhāsi—

“Idaṃ hi taṃ Jetavanaṃ, isisaṃghanisevitaṃ.

Āvutthaṃ Dhammarājena, pītisañjananaṃ mama.

1. Anigho (sabbattha)

2. Nandī (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ)

Kammaṃ vijjā ca dhammo ca, sīlaṃ jīvitamuttamaṃ.
 Etena maccā sujjhanti, na gottena dhanena vā.
 Tasmā hi paṇḍito poso, sampassaṃ atthamattano.
 Yoniso vicine dhammaṃ, evaṃ tattha visujjhati.
 Sāriputtova paññāya, sīlena upasamena ca.
 Yopi pāraṅgato bhikkhu, etāvaparamo siyā'ti.

Idamavoca Anāthapiṇḍiko devaputto idaṃ vatvā Bhagavantaṃ
 abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā tatthevantaradhāyi.

Atha kho Bhagavā tassā rattiyā accayena bhikkhū āmantesi “imaṃ
 bhikkhave rattiṃ aññataro devaputto abhikkantāya rattiyā abhikkantavaṇṇo
 kevalakappaṃ Jetavanaṃ obhāsetvā yenāhaṃ tenupasaṅkami,
 upasaṅkamitvā maṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi, ekamantaṃ ṭhito kho
 bhikkhave so devaputto mama santike imā gāthāyo abhāsi—

‘Idaṃ hi taṃ Jetavanaṃ, isisaṃghanisevitaṃ.
 Āvutthaṃ Dhammarājena, pītisañjananaṃ mama.
 Kammaṃ vijjā ca dhammo ca, sīlaṃ jīvitamuttamaṃ.
 Etena maccā sujjhanti, na gottena dhanena vā.
 Tasmā hi paṇḍito poso, sampassaṃ atthamattano.
 Yoniso vicine dhammaṃ, evaṃ tattha visujjhati.
 Sāriputtova paññāya, sīlena upasamena ca.
 Yopi pāraṅgato bhikkhu, etāvaparamo siyā'ti.

Idamavoca bhikkhave so devaputto idaṃ vatvā maṃ abhivādetvā
 padakkhiṇaṃ katvā tatthevantaradhāyī'ti.

Evaṃ vutte āyasmā Ānando Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “so hi nūna bhante
 Anāthapiṇḍiko devaputto bhavissati, Anāthapiṇḍiko gahapati āyasmante
 Sāriputte abhippasanno ahoṣi” ti. Sādhu

sādhu Ānanda, yāvatakaṃ kho Ānanda takkāya pattabbaṃ, anuppattaṃ taṃ tayā, Anāthapiṇḍiko hi so Ānanda devaputtoti.

Anāthapiṇḍikavaggo dutiyo.

Tassuddānaṃ

Candimaso¹ ca Veṇḍu² ca, Dīghalaṭṭhi ca Nandano.
Candano Vāsudatto ca, Subrahmā Kakudhena ca.
Uttaro navamo vutto, dasamo Anāthapiṇḍikoti.

3. Nānātitthiyavagga

1. Sivasutta

102. Evaṃ me sutāṃ—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho Sivo devaputto abhikkantāya rattiyaṃ abhikkantavaṇṇo kevalakappaṃ Jetavanaṃ obhāsetvā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtvā Bhagavantāṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi, ekamantaṃ ṭhito kho Sivo devaputto Bhagavato santike imā gāthāyo abhāsi—

“Sabbhireva samāsetha, sabbhi kubbetha santhavaṃ.

Sataṃ saddhammamaññāya, seyyo hoti na pāpiyo.

Sabbhireva samāsetha, sabbhi kubbetha santhavaṃ.

Sataṃ saddhammamaññāya, paññā labbhati nāññato.

Sabbhireva samāsetha, sabbhi kubbetha santhavaṃ.

Sataṃ saddhammamaññāya, sokamajjhe na socati.

Sabbhireva samāsetha, sabbhi kubbetha santhavaṃ.

Sataṃ saddhammamaññāya, nātimaṃjhe virocati.

1. Candimāso (I, Ka)

2. Veṇḍu (Sī, Ka)

Sabbhireva samāsetha, sabbhi kubbetha santhavaṃ.
Sataṃ saddhammamaññāya, sattā gacchanti suggaṭṭim.

Sabbhireva samāsetha, sabbhi kubbetha santhavaṃ.
Sataṃ saddhammamaññāya, sattā tiṭṭhanti sātatan”ti.

Atha kho Bhagavā Sivaṃ devaputtaṃ gāthāya paccabhāsi—

“Sabbhireva samāsetha, sabbhi kubbetha santhavaṃ.
Sataṃ saddhammamaññāya, sabbadukkhā pamuccatī”ti.

2. Khemasutta

103. Ekamantaṃ ṭhito kho Khemo devaputto Bhagavato santike imā
gāthāyo abhāsi—

“Caranti bālā dummedhā, amitteneva attanā.
Karonṭā pāpakaṃ kammaṃ, yaṃ hoti kaṭukapphalam.
Na taṃ kammaṃ kataṃ sādhu, yaṃ katvā anutappati.
Yassa assumukho rodaṃ, vipākaṃ paṭisevati.

Taṅca kammaṃ kataṃ sādhu, yaṃ katvā nānutappati.
Yassa paṭīto sumano, vipākaṃ paṭisevati.

Paṭikacceva¹ taṃ kayirā, yaṃ jaññā hitamattano.
Na sākaṭikacintāya, mantā dhīro parakkame.

Yathā sākaṭiko maṭṭham², samaṃ hitvā mahāpathaṃ.
Visamaṃ maggamāruyha, akkhacchinnova jhāyati.

Evaṃ dhammā appakkamma, adhammamanuvattiya.
Mando maccumukhaṃ patto, akkhacchinnova jhāyatī”ti.

3. Serīsutta

104. Ekamantaṃ ṭhito kho Serī devaputto Bhagavantaṃ gāthāya
ajjhabhāsi—

1. Paṭigacceva (Sī)

2. Panthaṃ (Sī), pasatthaṃ (Syā, Kam)

“Annamevābhinandanti, ubhaye devamānūsā.
 Atha ko nāma so yakkho, yaṃ annaṃ nābhinandati”ti.
 Ye naṃ dadanti saddhāya, vip̄pasannaena cetasā.
 Tameva annaṃ bhajati, asmiṃ loke paramhi ca.
 Tasmā vineyya maccheraṃ, dajjā dānaṃ malābhībhū.
 Puññāni paralokasmiṃ, paṭiṭṭhā honti pāṇinanti.

Acchariyaṃ bhante, abbhutaṃ bhante, yāvasubhāsitamidaṃ bhante
 Bhagavatā—

“Ye naṃ dadanti saddhāya, vip̄pasannaena cetasā.
 Tameva annaṃ bhajati, asmiṃ loke paramhi ca.
 Tasmā vineyya maccheraṃ, dajjā dānaṃ malābhībhū.
 Puññāni paralokasmiṃ, paṭiṭṭhā honti pāṇinan”ti.

Bhūtapubbāhaṃ bhante Sirī¹ nāma rājā ahoṣiṃ dāyako dānapati dānassa
 vaṇṇavādī, tassa mayhaṃ bhante catūsu dvāresu dānaṃ dīyittha samaṇa
 brāhmaṇa kapaṇaddhika vanibbaka yācakānaṃ. Atha kho maṃ bhante
 itthāgāraṃ upasaṅkamtivā etadavoca² “devassa kho³ dānaṃ dīyati,
 amhākaṃ dānaṃ na dīyati. Sādhu mayampi devaṃ nissāya dānāni
 dadeyyāma, puññāni kareyyāma”ti. Tassa mayhaṃ bhante etadahosi “ahaṃ
 khosmi dāyako dānapati dānassa vaṇṇavādī, ‘dānaṃ dassāmā’ti vadante
 kinti vadeyyan”ti. So khvāhaṃ bhante paṭhamaṃ dvāraṃ itthāgārassa
 adāsiṃ. Tattha itthāgārassa dānaṃ dīyittha, mama dānaṃ paṭikkami.

Atha kho maṃ bhante khattiyā anuyantā upasaṅkamtivā etadavocum
 “devassa kho dānaṃ dīyati, itthāgārassa dānaṃ dīyati, amhākaṃ dānaṃ na
 dīyati. Sādhu mayampi devaṃ nissāya dānāni dadeyyāma, puññāni
 kareyyāma”ti. Tassa mayhaṃ bhante etadahosi “ahaṃ khosmi dāyako
 dānapati dānassa vaṇṇavādī, ‘dānaṃ dassāmā’ti vadante kinti

1. Serī (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

2. Itthāgārā upasaṅkamtivā etadavocum (Ka)

3. Devasseva kho (Ka-Sī)

vadeyyan”ti. So khvāhaṃ bhante dutiyaṃ dvāraṃ khattiyānaṃ anuyantānaṃ adāsim. Tattha khattiyānaṃ anuyantānaṃ dānaṃ dīyittha, mama dānaṃ paṭikkami.

Atha kho maṃ bhante balakāyo upasaṅkamitvā etadavoca “devassa kho dānaṃ dīyati, itthāgārassa dānaṃ dīyati, khattiyānaṃ anuyantānaṃ dānaṃ dīyati, amhākaṃ dānaṃ na dīyati. Sādhu mayampi devaṃ nissāya dānāni dadeyyāma, puññāni kareyyāmā”ti. Tassa mayhaṃ bhante etadahosi “ahaṃ khosmi dāyako dānapati dānassa vaṇṇavādī, ‘dānaṃ dassāmā’ti vadante kinti vadeyyan”ti. So khvāhaṃ bhante tatiyaṃ dvāraṃ balakāyassa adāsim. Tattha balakāyassa dānaṃ dīyittha, mama dānaṃ paṭikkami.

Atha kho maṃ bhante brāhmaṇagahapatikā upasaṅkamitvā etadavocum “devassa kho dānaṃ dīyati, itthāgārassa dānaṃ dīyati, khattiyānaṃ anuyantānaṃ dānaṃ dīyati, balakāyassa dānaṃ dīyati, amhākaṃ dānaṃ na dīyati. Sādhu mayampi devaṃ nissāya dānāni dadeyyāma, puññāni kareyyāmā”ti. Tassa mayhaṃ bhante etadahosi “ahaṃ khosmi dāyako dānapati dānassa vaṇṇavādī, ‘dānaṃ dassāmā’ti vadante kinti vadeyyan”ti. So khvāhaṃ bhante catutthaṃ dvāraṃ brāhmaṇagahapatikānaṃ adāsim. Tattha brāhmaṇagahapatikānaṃ dānaṃ dīyittha, mama dānaṃ paṭikkami.

Atha kho maṃ bhante purisā upasaṅkamitvā etadavocum “na kho dāni devassa koci dānaṃ dīyatī”ti. Evaṃ vuttāhaṃ bhante te purise etadavocam “tena hi bhāṇe yo bāhiresu janapadesu āyo sañjāyati, tato upaḍḍhaṃ antepure pavesetha, upaḍḍhaṃ tattheva dānaṃ detha samaṇabrāhmaṇakapaṇaddhikavanibbakayācakānan”ti. So khvāhaṃ bhante evaṃ dīgharattaṃ katānaṃ puññānaṃ evaṃ dīgharattaṃ katānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pariyaṇānaṃ nādhigacchāmi “ettakaṃ puññaṃ”ti vā “ettako puññavipāko”ti vā “ettakaṃ sagge thātabban”ti vāti. Acchariyaṃ bhante, abbhutaṃ bhante, yāvasubhāsitamidaṃ bhante Bhagavatā—

“Ye naṃ dadanti saddhāya, vipasannena cetasā.

Tameva annaṃ bhajati, asmim loke paramhi ca.

Tasmā vineyya maccheraṃ, dajjā dānaṃ malābhībhū.

Puññāni paralokasmim, paṭiṭṭhā honti paṇinan”ti.

4. Ghaṭikārasutta

105. Ekamantaṃ ṭhito kho Ghaṭikāro devaputto Bhagavato santike
imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsi—

“Avihaṃ upapannāse, vimuttā satta bhikkhavo.
Rāgadosaparikkhīṇā, tiṇṇā loke visattikaṃ”ti.
Ke ca te ataruṃ paṅkaṃ, maccudheyyaṃ suduttaraṃ.
Ke hitvā mānusaṃ dehaṃ, dibbayogaṃ upaccagunti.
Upako Palagaṇḍo¹ ca, Pukkusāti ca te tayo.
Bhaddiyo Khaṇḍadevo ca, Bāhuraggi ca Saṅgiyo².
Te hitvā mānusaṃ dehaṃ, dibbayogaṃ upaccagunti.
Kusalī bhāsasī tesāṃ, mārapāsappahāyinaṃ.
Kassa te dhammamaññāya, acchidum bhavabandhananti.
Na aññatra Bhagavatā, nāññatra tava sāsanā.
Yassa te dhammamaññāya, acchidum bhavabandhanaṃ.
Yattha nāmañca rūpañca, asesāṃ uparujjhati.
Taṃ te dhammaṃ idhaññāya, acchidum bhavabandhananti.
Gambhīraṃ bhāsasī vācaṃ, dubbijānaṃ sudubbudhaṃ.
Kassa tvaṃ dhammamaññāya, vācaṃ bhāsasi īdisanti.
Kumbhakāro pure āsiṃ, Vekaḷiṅge Ghaṭikaro.
Mātāpettibharo āsiṃ, Kassapassa upāsako.
Virato methunā dhammā, brahmacārī nirāmiso.
Ahuvā te sagāmeyyo, ahuvā te pure sakhā.
Sohamete pajānāmi, vimutte satta bhikkhavo.
Rāgadosaparikkhīṇe, tiṇṇe loke visattikanti.
Evametaṃ tadā āsi, yathā bhāsasi bhaggava.
Kumbhakāro pure āsi, Vekaḷiṅge Ghaṭikaro.

1. Phalagaṇḍo (Ka)

2. Bāhudantī ca piṅgiyo (Sī, Syā)

Mātāpettibharo āsi, Kassapassa upāsako.
 Virato methunā dhammā, brahmacārī nirāmisso.
 Ahuvā me sagāmeyyo, ahuvā me pure sakhāti.
 Evametaṃ purāṇānaṃ, sahāyānaṃ ahu saṅgamo.
 Ubhinnāṃ bhāvitattānaṃ, sarīrantimadhārinanti.

5. Jantusutta

106. Evaṃ me sutāṃ—ekaṃ samayaṃ sambahulā bhikkhū Kosalesu viharanti Himavantapasse araṇṇakuṭikāya uddhatā unnaḷā capalā mukharā vikiṇṇavācā muṭṭhassatino asampajānā asamāhitā vibbhantacittā pākatindriyā.

Atha kho Jantu devaputto tadahuposathe pannarase yena te bhikkhū tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā te bhikkhū gāthāhi ajjhabhāsi—

“Sukhajīvino pure āsum, bhikkhū Gotamasāvaka.
 Anicchā piṇḍamesanā¹, anicchā sayanāsanāṃ.
 Loke aniccataṃ ñatvā, dukkhassantaṃ akaṃsu te.

Dupposāṃ katvā attānaṃ, gāme gāmaṇikā viya.
 Bhutvā bhutvā nipajjanti, parāgāresu mucchitā.

Saṅghassa añjaliṃ katvā, idhekacce vadāmahaṃ².
 Aparaiddhā anāthā te, yathā petā tatheva te³.

Ye kho pamattā viharanti, te me sandhāya bhāsitaṃ.
 Ye appamattā viharanti, namo tesāṃ karomahaṃ”ti.

6. Rohitassasutta

107. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ ṭhito kho Rohitasso devaputto Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “yattha nu kho bhante na jāyati na jīyati na mīyati⁴ na cavati na upajjati, sakkā nu kho so bhante gamanena

1. Piṇḍamesānā (?)

2. Vandāmahaṃ (Ka)

3. Tatheva ca (Sī)

4. Na jīyati na miyyati (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)

lokassa anto ñātuṃ vā daṭṭhuṃ vā pāpuṇituṃ vā”ti. Yattha kho āvuso na jāyati na jīyati na mīyati na cavati na upapajjati, nāhaṃ taṃ gamanena lokassa antaṃ ñāteyyaṃ daṭṭheyyaṃ patteyyanti vadāmi.

Acchariyaṃ bhante, abbhutaṃ bhante, yāvasubhāsitamidaṃ bhante Bhagavatā “yattha kho āvuso na jāyati na jīyati na mīyati na cavati na upapajjati, nāhaṃ taṃ gamanena lokassa antaṃ ñāteyyaṃ daṭṭheyyaṃ patteyyanti vadāmi”ti.

Bhūtapubbāhaṃ bhante Rohitasso nāma isi ahoṣiṃ bhojaputto iddhiṃ vā veḥāsaṅgamo. Tassa mayhaṃ bhante evarūpo javo ahoṣi—seyyathāpi nāma daḷhadhammā¹ dhanuggaho susikkhito katahattho katayoggo katūpāsano lahukena asanena appakasireneva tiriyaṃ tālacchāyaṃ atipāteyya. Tassa mayhaṃ bhante evarūpo padavītiḥāro ahoṣi—seyyathāpi nāma puratthimā samuddā pacchimo samuddo. Tassa mayhaṃ bhante evarūpaṃ icchāgataṃ uppajji “ahaṃ gamanena lokassa antaṃ pāpuṇissāmi”ti. So khvāhaṃ bhante evarūpena javena samannāgato evarūpena ca padavītiḥārena, aññatreva asita pītakhāyita sāyitā aññatra uccāra passāva kammā aññatra niddākilamathapaṭivīnodanā vassasatāyuko vassasatajīvī vassasataṃ gantvā appatvāva lokassa antaṃ antarāva kālaṅkato.

Acchariyaṃ bhante, abbhutaṃ bhante, yāvasubhāsitamidaṃ bhante Bhagavatā “yattha kho āvuso na jāyati na jīyati na mīyati na cavati na upapajjati, nāhaṃ taṃ gamanena lokassa antaṃ ñāteyyaṃ daṭṭheyyaṃ patteyyanti vadāmi”ti.

Na kho panāhaṃ āvuso appatvā lokassa antaṃ dukkhassa antakiriyaṃ vadāmi, api ca khvāhaṃ āvuso imasmiṃyeva byāmatte kaḷevare sasaññimhi samanake lokaṅca paññapemi lokasamudayaṅca lokanirodhaṅca lokanirodhagāminiṅca paṭipadanti.

Gamanena na pattabbo, lokassanto kudācanaṃ.

Na ca appatvā lokantaṃ, dukkhā atthi pamocanaṃ.

1. Daḷhadhammo (sabbattha) Ṭikā ca Moggallānabyākaraṇaṃ ca oloketabbaṃ.

Tasmā have lokavidū sumedho.
 Lokantagū vusitabrahmacariyo,
 Lokassa antaṃ samitāvi ñatvā.
 Nāsīsati lokamimaṃ parañcāti.

7. Nandasutta

108. Ekamantaṃ ðhito kho Nando devaputto Bhagavato santike imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsi—

“Accenti kālā tarayanti rattiyo,
 Vayoguṇā anupubbaṃ jahanti.
 Etaṃ bhayaṃ maraṇe pekkhamāno,
 Puññāni kayirātha sukhāvahānī”ti.

Accenti kālā tarayanti rattiyo,
 Vayoguṇā anupubbaṃ jahanti.
 Etaṃ bhayaṃ maraṇe pekkhamāno,
 Lokāmisam pajahe santipekkhoti.

8. Nandivīsālasutta

109. Ekamantaṃ ðhito kho Nandivīsālo devaputto Bhagavantaṃ gāthāya ajjhabhāsi—

“Catucakkaṃ navadvāraṃ, puṇṇaṃ lobhena saṃyutaṃ.
 Pañkajātaṃ mahāvīra, kathaṃ yātrā bhavissatī”ti.

Chetvā naddhiṃ varattañca, icchālobhañca pāpakaṃ.
 Samūlaṃ taṇhamabbuyha, evaṃ yātrā bhavissatīti.

9. Susimasutta

110. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Atha kho āyasmā Ānando yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ Bhagavā etadavoca “tuyhampi no Ānanda Sāriputto ruccatī”ti.

Kassa hi nāma bhante abālassa aduṭṭhassa amūḷhassa avipallatthacittassa āyasmā Sāriputto na ruceyya, paṇḍito bhante āyasmā Sāriputto, mahāpañño bhante āyasmā Sāriputto, puthupañño bhante āyasmā Sāriputto, hāsapañño¹ bhante āyasmā Sāriputto, javanapañño bhante āyasmā Sāriputto, tikkhapañño bhante āyasmā Sāriputto, nibbedhikapañño bhante āyasmā Sāriputto, appiccho bhante āyasmā Sāriputto, santuṭṭho bhante āyasmā Sāriputto, pavivitto bhante āyasmā Sāriputto, asaṃsaṭṭho bhante āyasmā Sāriputto, āraddhavīriyo bhante āyasmā Sāriputto, vattā bhante āyasmā Sāriputto, vacanakkhamo bhante āyasmā Sāriputto, codako bhante āyasmā Sāriputto, pāpagarahī bhante āyasmā Sāriputto. Kassa hi nāma bhante abālassa aduṭṭhassa amūḷhassa avipallatthacittassa āyasmā Sāriputto na ruceyyāti.

Evametaṃ Ānanda, evametaṃ Ānanda, kassa hi nāma Ānanda abālassa aduṭṭhassa amūḷhassa avipallatthacittassa Sāriputto na ruceyya, paṇḍito Ānanda Sāriputto, mahāpañño Ānanda Sāriputto, puthupañño Ānanda Sāriputto, hāsapañño Ānanda Sāriputto, javanapañño Ānanda Sāriputto, tikkhapañño Ānanda Sāriputto, nibbedhikapañño Ānanda Sāriputto, appiccho Ānanda Sāriputto, santuṭṭho Ānanda Sāriputto, pavivitto Ānanda Sāriputto, asaṃsaṭṭho Ānanda Sāriputto, āraddhavīriyo Ānanda Sāriputto, vattā Ānanda Sāriputto, vacanakkhamo Ānanda Sāriputto, codako Ānanda Sāriputto, pāpagarahī Ānanda Sāriputto. Kassa hi nāma Ānanda abālassa aduṭṭhassa amūḷhassa avipallatthacittassa Sāriputto na ruceyyāti.

Atha kho Susimo² devaputto āyasmato Sāriputtassa vaṇṇe bhaññamāne mahatiyā devaputtaparisāya parivuto yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi, ekamantaṃ ṭhito kho Susimo devaputto Bhagavantam etadavoca

1. Hāsupañño (Sī)

2. Susīmo (Sī)

“evametaṃ Bhagavā, evametaṃ Sugata, kassa hi nāma bhante abālassa aduṭṭhassa amūḷhassa avipallatthacittassa āyasmā Sāriputto na ruceyya, paṇḍito bhante āyasmā Sāriputto, mahāpañño bhante, puthupañño bhante, hāsapañño bhante, javanapañño bhante, tikkhapañño bhante, nibbedhikapañño bhante, appiccho bhante, santuṭṭho bhante, pavivitto bhante, asaṃsaṭṭho bhante, āradhaviṛiyo bhante, vattā bhante, vacanakkhamo bhante, codako bhante, pāpagarahī bhante āyasmā Sāriputto. Kassa hi nāma bhante abālassa aduṭṭhassa amūḷhassa avipallatthacittassa āyasmā Sāriputto na ruceyya.

Ahampi hi bhante yaññadeva devaputtaparisā upasaṅkamim, etadeva bahulaṃ saddaṃ suṇāmi “paṇḍito āyasmā Sāriputto, mahāpañño āyasmā, puthupañño āyasmā, hāsapañño āyasmā, javanapañño āyasmā, tikkhapañño āyasmā, nibbedhikapañño āyasmā, appiccho āyasmā, santuṭṭho āyasmā, pavivitto āyasmā, asaṃsaṭṭho āyasmā, āradhaviṛiyo āyasmā, vattā āyasmā, vacanakkhamo āyasmā, codako āyasmā, pāpagarahī āyasmā Sāriputto”ti. Kassa hi nāma bhante abālassa aduṭṭhassa amūḷhassa avipallatthacittassa āyasmā Sāriputto na ruceyyāti.

Atha kho Susimassa devaputtassa devaputtaparisā āyasmato Sāriputtassa vaṇṇe bhaññamāne attamanā pamuditā pītisomanassajātā uccāvaca vaṇṇanibhā upadaṃseti, seyyathāpi nāma maṇi veḷuriyo subho jātimā aṭṭhamso suparikammakato paṇḍukambale nikkhitto bhāsate ca tapate ca virocāti ca, evamevaṃ Susimassa devaputtassa devaputtaparisā āyasmato Sāriputtassa vaṇṇe bhaññamāne attamanā pamuditā pītisomanassajātā uccāvaca vaṇṇanibhā upadaṃseti.

Seyyāthāpi nāma nikkhaṃ jambonadaṃ dakkha kammāraputta ukkāṃmukha sukusalasampahaṭṭhaṃ paṇḍukambale nikkhitā bhāsate ca tapate ca virocāti ca, evamevaṃ Susimassa devaputtassa devaputtaparisā āyasmato Sāriputtassa vaṇṇe bhaññamāne attamanā pamuditā pītisomanassajātā uccāvaca vaṇṇanibhā upadaṃseti.

Seyyathāpi nāma saradasamaye viddhe vigatavalāhake deve rattiyā paccūsasamayam osadhitārakā bhāsate ca tapate ca virocate ca, evamevaṃ Susimassa devaputtassa devaputtaparisā āyasmato Sāriputtassa vaṇṇe bhaññamāne attamanā pamuditā pītisomanassajātā uccāvacā vaṇṇanibhā upadamseti.

Seyyathāpi nāma saradasamaye viddhe vigatavalāhake deve ādicco nabham abhussakkamāno ¹ sabbam ākāsagataṃ tamagataṃ abhivihacca bhāsate ca tapate ca virocate ca, evamevaṃ Susimassa devaputtassa devaputtaparisā āyasmato Sāriputtassa vaṇṇe bhaññamāne attamanā pamuditā pītisomanassajātā uccāvacā vaṇṇanibhā upadamseti.

Atha kho Susimo devaputto āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ ārabha Bhagavato santike imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsi—

“Paṇḍitoti samaññāto, Sāriputto akodhano.
Appiccho sorato danto, satthuvaṇṇābhato isi”²ti.

Atha kho Bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ ārabha Susimaṃ devaputtaṃ gāthāya paccabhāsi—

“Paṇḍitoti samaññāto, Sāriputto akodhano.
Appiccho sorato danto, kālaṃ kaṅkhati sudanto”² ti.

10. Nānātitthiyasāvakaṣutta

111. Evaṃ me sutam—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veḷuvane Kalandakanivāpe. Atha kho sambahulā nānātitthiyasāvakā devaputtā Asamo ca Sahalī³ ca Nīko⁴ ca Ākoṭako ca Vegabbhari ca⁵ Māṇavagāmiyo ca abhikkantāya rattiyā abhikkantavaṇṇā kevalakappaṃ Veḷuvanaṃ obhāsetvā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ

1. Abhussakkamāno (Sī, Syā, Kam, I), abhuggamamāno (Dī 2. 150 piṭṭhe)

2. Kālaṃ kaṅkhati bhatako sudanto (Sī), kālaṃ kaṅkhati bhāvito sudanto (Syā, Kam), kālaṃ kaṅkhati bhatiko sudanto (I)

3. Sahalī (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

4. Nīko (Sī, I), niko (Syā, Kam)

5. Veḷambarī ca (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhaṃsu, ekamantaṃ ṭhito kho Asamo devaputto
Pūraṇaṃ Kassapaṃ ārabha Bhagavato santike imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsi—

“Idha chinditamārite, hatajānīsu Kassapo.
Na pāpaṃ samanupassati, puññaṃ vā pana attano.
Sa ve vissāsamācikkhi, Satthā arahati mānanan”ti.

Atha kho Sahali devaputto Makkhalinṃ Gosālaṃ ārabha Bhagavato
santike imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsi—

“Tapojigucchāya susaṃvutatto,
Vācaṃ pahāya kalahaṃ janena.
Samosavajjā virato saccavādī,
Na hi nūna tādisaṃ karoti¹ pāpan”ti.

Atha kho Nīko devaputto Nigaṇṭhaṃ Nāṭaputtaṃ² ārabha Bhagavato
santike imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsi—

“Jegucchī nipako bhikkhu, cātuyāmasusaṃvuto.
Diṭṭhaṃ sutañca ācikkhaṃ, na hi nūna kibbisī siyā”ti.

Atha kho Ākoṭako devaputto nānātitthiye ārabha Bhagavato santike
imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsi—

“Pakudhako kātiyāno Nigaṇṭho,
Ye cāpime Makkhalipūraṇāse.
Gaṇassa Satthāro sāmāññappattā,
Na hi nūna te Sappurisehi dūre”ti.

Atha kho Vegabbhari devaputto Ākoṭakaṃ devaputtaṃ gāthāya
paccabhāsi—

“Sahācaritena³ chavo sigālo⁴,
Na kotthuko sīhasamo kadāci.
Naggo musāvādī gaṇassa Satthā,
Saṅkassarācāro na sataṃ sarikkho”ti.

1. Na ha nuna tādi pakaroti (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ)

3. Sahāravenāpi (Ka-Sī), sagāravenāpi (I)

2. Nāṭaputtaṃ (Sī)

4. Siṅgālo (Ka)

Atha kho māro pāpimā Vegabbharim devaputtam anvāvisitvā
Bhagavato santike imam gātham abhāsi—

“Tapojgucchāya āyuttā, pālayam pavivekiyam.
Rūpe ca ye niviṭṭhāse, devalokābhinandino.
Te ve sammānusāsanti, paralokāya mātiyā”ti.

Atha kho Bhagavā “māro ayam pāpimā” iti veditvā maram pāpimantam
gāthāya paccabhāsi—

“Ye keci rūpā idha vā huram vā,
Ye cantalikkhasmim pabhāsavaṇṇā.
Sabbeva te te namucippasatthā,
Āmisamva macchānam vadhāya khittā”ti.

Atha kho Māṇavagāmiyo devaputto Bhagavantam ārabha Bhagavato
santike imā gāthāyo abhāsi—

“Vipulo Rājagahiyānam, giriseṭṭho pavuccati.
Seto Himavatam seṭṭho, ādicco aghagāminam.
Samuddo udadhinam seṭṭho, nakkhattānaṅca candimā¹.
Sadevakassa lokassa, Buddho aggo pavuccatī”ti.

Nānātitthiyavaggo tatiyo.

Tassuddānam

Sivo Khemo ca Serī ca, Ghaṭī Jantu ca Rohito.
Nando Nandivisālo ca, Susimo Nānātitthiyena te dasāti.

Devaputtasamyuttam samattam.

1. Nakkhattānaṅva candimā (Ka)

3. Kosalasaṃyutta

1. Paṭhamavagga

1. Daharasutta

112. Evaṃ me sutam—ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodi, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “bhavampi no Gotamo ‘anuttaraṃ sammāsambodhiṃ abhisambuddho’ti paṭijānāti” ti. Yaṃ hi taṃ mahārāja sammā vadamāno vadeyya “anuttaraṃ sammāsambodhiṃ abhisambuddho”ti, mameva¹ taṃ sammā vadamāno vadeyya, ahaṃ hi mahārāja anuttaraṃ sammāsambodhiṃ abhisambuddhoti.

Yepi te bho Gotama samaṇabrāhmaṇā saṅghino gaṇino gaṇācariyā ñātā yasassino titthakarā sādhusammaṭṭā bahujaṇassa. Seyyathidaṃ, Pūraṇo Kassapo Makkhali Gosālo Nigaṇṭho Nāṭaputto Saṅcayo Belaṭṭhaputto Pakudho Kaccāyano Ajito Kesakambalo, tepi mayā “anuttaraṃ sammāsambodhiṃ abhisambuddhoti paṭijānāthā”ti puṭṭhā samānā “anuttaraṃ sammāsambodhiṃ abhisambuddho”ti na paṭijānanti, kiṃ pana bhavaṃ Gotamo daharo ceva jātiyā, navo ca pabbajjāyāti.

Cattāro kho me mahārāja “daharā”ti na uññātabbā “daharā”ti na pariḥhotabbā. Katame cattāro, khattiyo kho mahārāja “daharo”ti na uññātabbo “daharo”ti na pariḥhotabbo, urago kho mahārāja “daharo”ti na uññātabbo “daharo”ti na pariḥhotabbo, aggi kho mahārāja “daharo”ti na uññātabbo “daharo”ti na pariḥhotabbo, bhikkhu kho mahārāja “daharo”ti na uññātabbo “daharo”ti na pariḥhotabbo. Ime kho mahārāja cattāro “daharā”ti na uññātabbā “daharā”ti na pariḥhotabbāti.

1. Mamaṃ (sabbattha)

Idamavoca Bhagavā, idaṃ vatvāna Sugato athāparaṃ etadavoca
Sathā—

Khattiyaṃ jātisampannaṃ, abhijātaṃ yasassināṃ.

“Daharo”ti nāvajāneyya, na naṃ paribhave naro.

Ṭhānaṃ hi so manujindo, rajjaṃ laddhāna khattiyō.

So kuddho rājadaṇḍena, tasmim̄ pakkamate bhusaṃ.

Tasmā taṃ parivajjeyya, rakkhaṃ jīvitamattano.

Gāme vā yadi vā raññe, yattha passe bhujāṅgamaṃ.

“Daharo”ti nāvajāneyya, na naṃ paribhave naro.

Uccāvacehi vaṇṇehi, urago carati tejasī¹.

So āsajja ḍaṃse bālaṃ, naraṃ nāriṃ ca ekadā.

Tasmā taṃ parivajjeyya, rakkhaṃ jīvitamattano.

Pahūtabhakkhaṃ Jāliṇaṃ, pāvakaṃ kaṇhavattaniṃ.

Daharoti nāvajāneyya, na naṃ paribhave naro.

Laddhā hi so upādānaṃ, mahā hutvāna pāvako.

So āsajja ḍahe² bālaṃ, naraṃ nāriṃ ca ekadā.

Tasmā taṃ parivajjeyya, rakkhaṃ jīvitamattano.

Vanaṃ yadaggi ḍahati³, pāvako kaṇhavattani.

Jāyanti tattha pārohā, ahorattānamaccaye.

Yañca kho sīlasampanno, bhikkhu ḍahati tejasā.

Na tassa puttā pasavo, dāyādā vindare dhanāṃ.

Anapaccā adāyādā, tālavatthū bhavanti te.

Tasmā hi paṇḍito poso, sampassaṃ atthamattano.

Bhujāṅgamaṃ pāvakañca, khattiyañca yasassināṃ.

Bhikkhuñca sīlasampannaṃ, sammadeva samācari.

Evam̄ vutte rājā Pasenadi Kosalo Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca
“abhikkantaṃ bhante abhikkantaṃ bhante, seyyathāpi bhante nikkujjitaṃ⁴
vā

1. Tejasā (Sī, Ka), tejasī (I, Ka) 2. Dahe 3. Dahati (Ka) 4. Nikujjitaṃ (?)

ukkujjeyya, paṭicchannaṃ vā vivareyya, mūlhasa vā maggaṃ ācikkheyya, andhakāre vā telapajjotaṃ dhāreyya ‘cakkhumanto rūpāni dakkhanti’ti. Evamevaṃ Bhagavatā anekapariyāyena dhammo pakāsito, esāhaṃ bhante Bhagavantaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāmi dhammañca bhikkhusaṃghañca, upāsakaṃ maṃ bhante Bhagavā dhāretu ajjatagge paṇupetaṃ saraṇaṃ gatan’ti.

2. Purisasutta

113. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. Atha kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “kati nu kho bhante purisassa dhammā ajjhattaṃ uppajjamānā uppajjanti ahitāya dukkhāya aphāsuvihārāya”ti.

Tayo kho mahārāja purisassa dhammā ajjhattaṃ uppajjamānā uppajjanti ahitāya dukkhāya aphāsuvihārāya. Katame tayo, lobho kho mahārāja purisassa dhammo ajjhattaṃ uppajjamāno uppajjati ahitāya dukkhāya aphāsuvihārāya. Doso kho mahārāja purisassa dhammo ajjhattaṃ uppajjamāno uppajjati ahitāya dukkhāya aphāsuvihārāya. Moho kho mahārāja purisassa dhammo ajjhattaṃ uppajjamāno uppajjati ahitāya dukkhāya aphāsuvihārāya. Ime kho mahārāja tayo purisassa dhammā ajjhattaṃ uppajjamānā uppajjanti ahitāya dukkhāya aphāsuvihārāyāti. Idamavoca -pa-.

Lobho doso ca moho ca, purisaṃ pāpacetasāṃ.

Himsanti attasambhūtā, tacasāraṃva samphalanti¹.

3. Jarāmarāṇasutta

114. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “atthi nu kho bhante jātassa aññatra jarāmarāṇā”ti. Natthi kho mahārāja jātassa aññatra jarāmarāṇā. Yepi te mahārāja khattiyamahāsālā aḍḍhā mahaddhanā mahābhogā

1. Sapphalanti (Syā, Kam)

pahūtajātarūparajatā pahūtavittūpakaraṇā pahūtadhanadhaññā, tesampi jātānaṃ natthi aññatra jarāmaraṇā. Yepi te mahārāja brāhmaṇamahāsālā -pa- gahapatimahāsālā aḍḍhā mahaddhanā mahābhogā pahūtajātarūparajatā pahūtavittūpakaraṇā pahūtadhanadhaññā, tesampi jātānaṃ natthi aññatra jarāmaraṇā. Yepi te mahārāja bhikkhū arahanto khīṇāsavā vusitavanto katakaraṇīyā ohitabhārā anuppattasadatthā parikkhīṇabhavasamyojanā sammadaññāvimuttā, tesampāyaṃ kāyo bhedanadhammo nikkhepanadhammoti. Idamavoca -pa-.

Jīranti ve rājarathā sucittā, atho sarīrampi jaraṃ upeti.

Sataṅca dhammo na jaraṃ upeti, santo have sabbhi pavedayantīti.

4. Piyasutta

115. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca—idha mayhaṃ bhante rahogatassa paṭisallīnassa evaṃ cetaso parivitaṅko udapādi “kesaṃ nu kho piyo attā kesaṃ appiyo attā”ti. Tassa mayhaṃ bhante etadahosi “ye kho keci kāyena duccharitaṃ caranti, vācāya duccharitaṃ caranti, manasā duccharitaṃ caranti, tesam appiyo attā. Kiñcāpi te evaṃ vadeyyuṃ ‘piyo no attā’ti. Atha kho tesam appiyo attā. Taṃ kissa hetu, yaṃ hi appiyo appiyassa kareyya, taṃ te attanāva attano karonti. Tasmā tesam appiyo attā. Ye ca kho keci kāyena sucaritaṃ caranti, vācāya sucaritaṃ caranti, manasā sucaritaṃ caranti, tesam piyo attā. Kiñcāpi te evaṃ vadeyyuṃ ‘appiyo no attā’ti. Atha kho tesam piyo attā. Taṃ kissa hetu, yaṃ hi piyo piyassa kareyya, taṃ te attanāva attano karonti. Tasmā tesam piyo attā”ti.

Evametaṃ mahārāja evametaṃ mahārāja, ye hi keci mahārāja kāyena duccharitaṃ caranti, vācāya duccharitaṃ caranti, manasā duccharitaṃ caranti, tesam appiyo attā. Kiñcāpi te evaṃ vadeyyuṃ “piyo no attā”ti. Atha kho tesam appiyo attā. Taṃ kissa hetu, yaṃ hi mahārāja appiyo appiyassa kareyya, taṃ te attanāva attano karonti. Tasmā tesam appiyo attā. Ye ca kho keci mahārāja

kāyena sucaritaṃ caranti, vācāya sucaritaṃ caranti, manasā sucaritaṃ caranti, tesāṃ piyo attā. Kiñcāpi te evaṃ vadeyyuṃ “appiyo no attā”ti. Atha kho tesāṃ piyo attā. Taṃ kissa hetu, yaṃ hi mahārāja piyo piyassa kareyya, taṃ te attanāva attano karonti. Tasmā tesāṃ piyo attāti. Idamavoca -pa-

Attānañce piyaṃ jaññā, na naṃ pāpena saṃyuje.

Na hi taṃ sulabhaṃ hoti, sukhaṃ dukkaṭakārinā.

Antakenādhipannassa, jahato mānusaṃ bhavaṃ.

Kiṃ hi tassa sakaṃ hoti, kiñca ādāya gacchati.

Kiñcassa anugaṃ hoti, chāyāva anapāyini¹.

Ubho puññañca pāpañca, yaṃ macco kurute idha.

Taṃ hi tassa sakaṃ hoti, tañca² ādāya gacchati.

Tañcassa³ anugaṃ hoti, chāyāva anapāyini.

Tasmā kareyya kalyāṇaṃ, nicayaṃ samparāyikaṃ.

Puññāni paralokasmiṃ, paṭiṭṭhā honti paṇinanti.

5. Attarakkhitasutta

116. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca—idha mayhaṃ bhante rahogatassa paṭisallīnassa evaṃ cetaso parivitaṅko udapādi “kesaṃ nu kho rakkhito attā kesaṃ arakkhito attā”ti. Tassa mayhaṃ bhante etadahosi “ye kho keci kāyena duccharitaṃ caranti, vācāya duccharitaṃ caranti, manasā duccharitaṃ caranti, tesāṃ arakkhito attā. Kiñcāpi te hatthikāyo vā rakkheyya, assakāyo vā rakkheyya, rathakāyo vā rakkheyya, pattikāyo vā rakkheyya, atha kho tesāṃ arakkhito attā. Taṃ kissa hetu, bāhirā hesā rakkhā, nesā rakkhā ajjhattikā, tasmā tesāṃ arakkhito attā. Ye ca kho keci kāyena sucaritaṃ caranti, vācāya sucaritaṃ caranti, manasā sucaritaṃ caranti, tesāṃ rakkhito attā. Kiñcāpi te neva hatthikāyo rakkheyya, na assakāyo rakkheyya, na rathakāyo

1. Anupāyini (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)

2. Taṃva (?)

3. Taṃvassa (?)

rakkheyya, na pattikāyo rakkheyya, atha kho tesaṃ rakkhito attā. Taṃ kissa hetu, ajjhattikā hesā rakkhā, nesā rakkhā bāhirā, tasmā tesaṃ rakkhito attā”ti.

Evametam mahārāja evametam mahārāja, ye hi keci mahārāja kāyena duccharitam caranti -pa- tesaṃ arakkhito attā. Taṃ kissa hetu, bāhirā hesā mahārāja rakkhā, nesā rakkhā ajjhattikā, tasmā tesaṃ arakkhito attā. Ye ca kho keci mahārāja kāyena sucaritam caranti, vācāya sucaritam caranti, manasā sucaritam caranti, tesaṃ rakkhito attā. Kiñcāpi te neva hatthikāyo rakkheyya, na assakāyo rakkheyya, na rathakāyo rakkheyya, na pattikāyo rakkheyya, atha kho tesaṃ rakkhito attā. Taṃ kissa hetu, ajjhattikā hesā mahārāja rakkhā, nesā rakkhā bāhirā, tasmā tesaṃ rakkhito attāti. Idamavoca -pa-.

Kāyena saṃvaro sādhu, sādhu vācāya saṃvaro.

Manasā saṃvaro sādhu, sādhu sabbattha saṃvaro.

Sabbattha saṃvuto lajjī, rakkhitoti pavuccatīti.

6. Appakasutta

117. Sāvattihinidānam. Ekamantam nisinno kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo Bhagavantam etadvoca “idha mayham bhante rahogatassa paṭisallinassa evam cetaso parivitakko udapādi ‘appakā te sattā lokasmim, ye uḷāre uḷāre bhoge labhitvā na ceva majjanti na ca pamajjanti, na ca kāmesu gedham āpajjanti, na ca sattesu vippaṭipajjanti. Atha kho eteva bahutarā sattā lokasmim, ye uḷāre uḷāre bhoge labhitvā majjanti ceva pamajjanti ca, kāmesu ca gedham āpajjanti, sattesu ca vippaṭipajjanti’ti”.

Evametam mahārāja evametam mahārāja, appakā te mahārāja sattā lokasmim, ye uḷāre uḷāre bhoge labhitvā na ceva majjanti na ca pamajjanti, na ca kāmesu gedham āpajjanti, na ca sattesu vippaṭipajjanti. Atha kho eteva bahutarā sattā lokasmim, ye uḷāre uḷāre bhoge

labhitvā majjanti ceva pamajjanti ca, kāmesu ca gedhaṃ āpajjanti, sattesu ca vippaṭipajjantīti. Idamavoca -pa-.

Sārattā kāmabhogesu, giddhā kāmesu mucchitā.
Atisāraṃ na bujjhanti, migā kūṭaṃva oḍḍitaṃ.
Pacchā'saṃ kaṭukaṃ hoti, vipāko hissa pāpakoti.

7. Aḍḍakaraṇasutta

118. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “idhāhaṃ bhante aḍḍakaraṇe¹ nisinno passāmi khattiyamahāsālepi brāhmaṇamahāsālepi gahapatimahāsālepi aḍḍhe mahaddhane mahābhoge pahūtajātarūparajate pahūtavittūpakaraṇe pahūtadhanadhaññe kāmahetu kāmanidānaṃ kāmādhikaraṇaṃ sampajānamusā bhāsante. Tassa mayhaṃ bhante etadahosi ‘alaṃ dāni me aḍḍakaraṇena, bhadrakukho dāni aḍḍakaraṇena paññāyissatī’ti”.

(Evametaṃ mahārāja evametaṃ mahārāja,)² yepi te mahārāja khattiyamahāsālā brāhmaṇamahāsālā gahapatimahāsālā aḍḍhā mahaddhanā mahābhogā pahūtajātarūparajatā pahūtavittūpakaraṇā pahūtadhanadhaññā kāmahetu kāmanidānaṃ kāmādhikaraṇaṃ sampajānamusā bhāsanti, tesaṃ taṃ bhavissati dīgharattaṃ ahitāya dukkhāyāti. Idamavoca -pa-.

Sārattā kāmabhogesu, giddhā kāmesu mucchitā.
Atisāraṃ na bujjhanti, macchā khippaṃva oḍḍitaṃ.
Pacchā'saṃ kaṭukaṃ hoti, vipāko hissa pāpakoti.

8. Mallikāsutta

119. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. Tena kho pana samayena rājā Pasenadi Kosalo Mallikāya deviyā saddhiṃ uparipāsādaragato hoti. Atha kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo Mallikaṃ devim etadavoca “atthi nu kho te Mallike kocañño attanā piyataro”ti. Natthi kho me mahārāja kocañño attanā piyataro. Tuyhaṃ pana mahārāja

1. Atthakaraṇe (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

2. () Sī-I-potthakesu natthi.

atthañño koci attanā piyataroti. Mayhampi kho Mallike natthañño koci attanā piyataroti.

Atha kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo pāsādā orohitvā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo Bhagavantam etadavoca “idhāhaṃ bhante Mallikāya deviyā saddhim uparipāsādavaragato Mallikaṃ devim etadavocaṃ ‘atthi nu kho te Mallike kocañño attanā piyaro’ti. Evaṃ vutte bhante Mallikā devī maṃ etadavoca ‘natthi kho me mahārāja kocañño attanā piyaro. Tuyhaṃ pana mahārāja atthañño koci attanā piyaro’ti. Evaṃ vuttāhaṃ bhante Mallikaṃ devim etadavocaṃ ‘mayhampi kho Mallike natthañño koci attanā piyaro’ti”.

Atha kho Bhagavā etamatthaṃ viditvā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imaṃ gātham abhāsi—

“Sabbā disā anuparigamma cetasā,
Nevajjhagā piyataramattanā kvaci.
Evaṃ piyo puthu attā paresaṃ,
Tasmā na himse paramattakāmo”ti.

9. Yaññasutta

120. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. Tena kho pana samayena rañño Pasenadissa Kosalassa mahāyañño paccupaṭṭhito hoti, pañca ca usabhasatāni pañca ca vaccharasatāni pañca ca vaccharisatāni pañca ca ajasatāni pañca ca urabbhasatāni thūṇūpanitāni honti yañnatthāya. Yepissa te honti dāsāti vā pessāti vā kammakarāti vā, tepi daṇḍatajjitā bhayatajjitā assumukhā rudamānā parikammāni karonti.

Atha kho sambahulā bhikkhū pubbaṅhasamayam nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya Sāvattim piṇḍāya pavisiṃsu, Sāvattiyam piṇḍāya caritvā pacchābhataṃ piṇḍapātapaṭikkantā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamiṃsu, upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdiṃsu, ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū Bhagavantam etadavocum “idha bhante rañño Pasenadissa Kosalassa mahāyañño

paccupaṭṭhito hoti, pañca ca usabhasatāni pañca ca vacchatarasatāni pañca ca vacchatarisatāni pañca ca ajasatāni pañca ca urabbhasatāni thūṇūpanītāni honti yaññatthāya. Yepissa te honti dāsāti vā pessāti vā kammakarāti vā, tepi daṇḍatajjitā bhayatajjitā assumukhā rudamānā parikammāni karontī”ti.

Atha kho Bhagavā etamattham viditvā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imā gāthāyo abhāsi—

“Assamedham purisamedham, sammāpāsam vājapeyyam niraggaḷam.
Mahāyaññā mahārambhā¹, na te honti mahapphalā.

Ajeḷakā ca gāvo ca, vividhā yattha haññare.
Na taṃ sammagatā yaññam, upayanti Mahesino.

Ye ca yaññā nirārambhā, yajanti anukulam sadā.
Ajeḷakā ca gāvo ca, vividhā nettha haññare.
Etaṃ sammagatā yaññam, upayanti Mahesino.

Etaṃ yajetha medhāvī, eso yañño mahapphalo.
Etaṃ hi yajamānassa, seyyo hoti na pāpiyo.
Yañño ca vipulo hoti, pasīdanti ca devatā”ti.

10. Bandhanasutta

121. Tena kho pana samayena raññā Pasenadinā Kosalena mahājanakāyo bandhāpito hoti, appekacce rajjūhi appekacce andūhi appekacce saṅkhalikāhi.

Atha kho sambahulā bhikkhū pubbaṅhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya Sāvattim piṇḍāya pavisiṃsu, Sāvattiyam piṇḍāya caritvā pacchābhataṃ piṇḍapātaṭṭhikāntā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamīṃsu, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdīṃsu, ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū Bhagavantaṃ etadavocum “idha bhante raññā Pasenadinā Kosalena mahājanakāyo bandhāpito appekacce rajjūhi appekacce andūhi appekacce saṅkhalikāhi”ti.

1. Vājapeyyam. Niraggaḷam mahārambhā (Ka)

Atha kho Bhagavā etamatthaṃ viditvā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imā gāthāyo abhāsi—

“Na taṃ daḷhaṃ bandhanamāhu dhīrā,
Yadāyaṣaṃ dārujaṃ pabbajaṇca.
Sārattarattā maṇikuṇḍalesu,
Puttesu dāresu ca yā apekkhā.

Etaṃ daḷhaṃ bandhanamāhu dhīrā,
Ohāriṇaṃ sithilaṃ duppamuñcaṃ.
Etampi chetvāna paribbajanti,
Anapekkhino kāmasukhaṃ pahāyā”ti.

Paṭhamo vaggo.

Tassuddānaṃ

Daharo Puriso Jarā, Piyāṃ Attānarakkhito.
Appakā Aḍḍakaraṇaṃ, Mallikā Yaññabandhananti.

2. Dutiyavagga

1. Sattajaṭṭilasutta

122. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati Pubbarāme Migāramātupāsāde. Tena kho pana samayena Bhagavā sāyanhasamayaṃ paṭisallānā vuṭṭhito bahidvāraḷṭhake nisinno hoti. Atha kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi.

Tena kho pana samayena satta ca jaṭṭilā satta ca Nigaṇṭhā satta ca acelakā satta ca ekasāṭakā satta ca paribbājakā parūḷhakacchanakhalomā khārividhamādāya¹ Bhagavato avidūre atikkamanti. Atha kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo uṭṭhāyaṇā ekamsaṃ uttarāsaṅgaṃ karitvā

1. Khārividhaṃ ādāya (I) Dī 1. 95 piṭṭhepi. Tadaṭṭhakathāpi oloketabbā.

dakkhiṇajāṇumaṇḍalaṃ pathaviyaṃ nihantvā yena te satta ca jaṭilā satta ca Nigaṇṭhā satta ca acelakā satta ca ekasāṭakā satta ca paribbājakā tenañjalim paṇāmetvā tikkhattuṃ nāmaṃ sāvesi “rājāhaṃ bhante Pasenadi Kosalo -pa-rājāhaṃ bhante Pasenadi Kosalo”ti.

Atha kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo acirapakkantesu tesu sattasu ca jaṭilesu sattasu ca Nigaṇṭhesu sattasu ca acelakesu sattasu ca ekasāṭakesu sattasu ca paribbājakesu yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo Bhagavantam etadavoca “ye te bhante loke arahanto vā arahattamaggaṃ vā samāpannā, ete tesam aññatarā”ti. Dujjānaṃ kho etaṃ mahārāja tayā gihinā kāmabhoginā puttambādhasayanaṃ ajjhāvasantena Kāsikacandanaṃ paccanubhontena mālāgandhavilepanaṃ dhārayantena jātārūparajataṃ sādiyantena “ime vā arahanto, ime vā arahattamaggaṃ samāpannā”ti.

Samvāsena kho mahārāja sīlaṃ veditabbaṃ, tañca kho dīghena addhunā na ittaraṃ, manasikarotā no amanasikarotā, paññavatā no duppaññena. Samvohārena kho mahārāja soceyyaṃ veditabbaṃ, tañca kho dīghena addhunā na ittaraṃ, manasikarotā no amanasikarotā, paññavatā no duppaññena. Āpadāsu kho mahārāja thāmo veditabbo, so ca kho dīghena addhunā na ittaraṃ, manasikarotā no amanasikarotā, paññavatā no duppaññena. Sākacchāya kho mahārāja paññā veditabbā, sā ca kho dīghena addhunā na ittaraṃ, manasikarotā no amanasikarotā, paññavatā no duppaññenāti.

Acchariyaṃ bhante abbhutaṃ bhante, yāva subhāsitamidaṃ bhante Bhagavatā—“dujjānaṃ kho etaṃ mahārāja tayā gihinā kāmabhoginā puttambādhasayanaṃ ajjhāvasantena Kāsikacandanaṃ paccanubhontena mālāgandhavilepanaṃ dhārayantena jātārūparajataṃ sādiyantena ‘ime vā arahanto, ime vā arahattamaggaṃ samāpannā’ti. Samvāsena kho mahārāja sīlaṃ veditabbaṃ, tañca kho dīghena addhunā na ittaraṃ, manasikarotā no amanasikarotā, paññavatā no duppaññena. Samvohārena kho

mahārāja soceyyaṃ veditabbaṃ, tañca kho dīghena addhunā na ittaraṃ,
 manasikarotā no amanasikarotā, paññavatā no duppañña. Āpadāsu kho
 mahārāja thāmo veditabbo, so ca kho dīghena addhunā na ittaraṃ,
 manasikarotā no amanasikarotā, paññavatā no duppañña. Sākacchāya kho
 mahārāja paññā veditabbā, sā ca kho dīghena addhunā na ittaraṃ,
 manasikarotā no amanasikarotā, paññavatā no duppañña”ti.

Ete bhante mama purisā carā ocarakā janapadaṃ ocaritvā āgacchanti,
 tehi paṭhamāṃ ociṇṇāṃ ahaṃ pacchā osāpayissāmi¹. Idāni te bhante taṃ
 rajojallaṃ pavāhetvā sunhātā suvilittā kappitakesamassū odātavattā²
 pañcahi kāmagaṇehi samappitā samaṅgībhūtā paricāressantīti.

Atha kho Bhagavā etamatthaṃ viditvā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imā gāthāyo
 abhāsi—

“Na vaṇṇarūpena naro sujāno,
 Na vissase ittaradassanena.
 Susaññatānaṃ hi viyañjanena,
 Asaññatā lokamimaṃ caranti.
 Patirūpako mattikākuṇḍalova,
 Lohaḍḍhamāsova suvaṇṇachanno.
 Caranti loke³ parivārachannā,
 Anto asuddhā bahi sobhamānā”ti.

2. Pañcarājasutta

123. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. Tena kho pana samayena pañcannaṃ rājūnaṃ
 Pasenadipamukhānaṃ pañcahi kāmagaṇehi samappitānaṃ samaṅgībhūtā-
 naṃ paricārayamānānaṃ ayamantarākathā udapādi “kiṃ nu kho kāmānaṃ
 aggan”ti. Tatrekacce⁴ evamāhaṃsu “rūpā kāmānaṃ aggan”ti. Ekacce

1. Oyāyissāmi (Sī), ohayissāmi (Syā, Kam)

3. Eke (Sī, I)

2. Odātavattavasanā (Sī)

4. Tatreke (Sī, I)

evamāhaṃsu “saddā kāmānaṃ aggan”ti. Ekacce evamāhaṃsu “gandhā kāmānaṃ aggan”ti. Ekacce evamāhaṃsu “rasā kāmānaṃ aggan”ti. Ekacce evamāhaṃsu “phoṭṭhabbā kāmānaṃ aggan”ti. Yato kho te rājāno nāsakkhiṃsu aññamaññaṃ saññāpetuṃ.

Atha kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo te rājāno etadavoca “āyāma mārisā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamissāma, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam etamattham paṭipucchissāma, yathā no Bhagavā byākarissati, tathā naṃ dhāressāmā”ti¹. “Evaṃ mārisā”ti kho te rājāno rañño Pasenadissa Kosalassa paccassosum.

Atha kho te pañca rājāno Pasenadipamukhā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimsu, ekamantaṃ nisino kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo Bhagavantam etadavoca “idha bhante amhākaṃ pañcannaṃ rājūnaṃ pañcāhi kāmāguṇehi samappitānaṃ samaṅgībhūtānaṃ paricārayamānānaṃ ayamantarākathā udapādi ‘kiṃ nu kho kāmānaṃ aggan’ti. Ekacce evamāhaṃsu ‘rūpā kāmānaṃ aggan’ti. Ekacce evamāhaṃsu ‘saddā kāmānaṃ aggan’ti. Ekacce evamāhaṃsu ‘gandhā kāmānaṃ aggan’ti. Ekacce evamāhaṃsu ‘rasā kāmānaṃ aggan’ti. Ekacce evamāhaṃsu ‘phoṭṭhabbā kāmānaṃ aggan’ti. Kiṃ nu kho bhante kāmānaṃ aggan’ti.

“Manāpapariyantaṃ khvāhaṃ mahārāja pañcasu kāmāguṇesu aggan”ti vadāmi, teva² mahārāja rūpā ekaccassa manāpā honti, teva³ rūpā ekaccassa amanāpā honti. Yehi ca yo rūpehi attamano hoti paripuṇṇasaṅkappo, so tehi rūpehi aññaṃ rūpaṃ uttaritaraṃ vā pañītataraṃ vā na pattheti. Te tassa rūpā paramā honti, te tassa rūpā anuttarā honti.

Teva mahārāja saddā ekaccassa manāpā honti, teva saddā ekaccassa amanāpā honti. Yehi ca yo saddehi attamano hoti paripuṇṇasaṅkappo, so tehi saddehi aññaṃ saddaṃ uttaritaraṃ

1. Dhāreyyāmāti (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

2. Te ca (Sī, I, Ka), ye ca (Syā, Kam)

3. Te ca (Sī, I, Ka)

vā paṇītataṃ vā na pattheti. Te tassa saddā paramā honti, te tassa saddā anuttarā honti.

Teva mahārāja gandhā ekaccassa manāpā honti, teva gandhā ekaccassa amanāpā honti. Yehi ca yo gandhehi attamano hoti paripuṇṇasaṅkappo, so tehi gandhehi aññaṃ gandhaṃ uttaritaraṃ vā paṇītataṃ vā na pattheti. Te tassa gandhā paramā honti, te tassa gandhā anuttarā honti.

Teva mahārāja rasā ekaccassa manāpā honti, teva rasā ekaccassa amanāpā honti. Yehi ca yo rasehi attamano hoti paripuṇṇasaṅkappo, so tehi rasehi aññaṃ rasaṃ uttaritaraṃ vā paṇītataṃ vā na pattheti. Te tassa rasā paramā honti, te tassa rasā anuttarā honti.

Teva mahārāja phoṭṭhabbā ekaccassa manāpā honti, teva phoṭṭhabbā ekaccassa amanāpā honti. Yehi ca yo phoṭṭhabbehi attamano hoti paripuṇṇasaṅkappo, so tehi phoṭṭhabbehi aññaṃ phoṭṭhabbaṃ uttaritaraṃ vā paṇītataṃ vā na pattheti. Te tassa phoṭṭhabbā paramā honti, te tassa phoṭṭhabbā anuttarā hontīti.

Tena kho pana samayena Candanaṅgaliko upāsako tassaṃ parisāyam nisinno hoti. Atha kho Candanaṅgaliko upāsako utthāyāsanaṃ ekaṃsaṃ uttarāsaṅgaṃ karitvā yena Bhagavā tenañjaliṃ paṇāmetvā Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “paṭibhāti maṃ Bhagavā, paṭibhāti maṃ Sugatā”ti. “Paṭibhātu taṃ Candanaṅgalikā”ti Bhagavā avoca.

Atha kho Candanaṅgaliko upāsako Bhagavato sammukhā tadanurūpāya gāthāya abhithhavi—

“Padumaṃ yathā kokanadaṃ sugandhaṃ,
Pāto siyā phullamavītagandhaṃ.
Aṅgīrasaṃ passa virocamaṇaṃ,
Tapantaṃ mādiccamivantaṃ likkhe”ti.

Atha kho te pañca rājāno Candanaṅgalikaṃ upāsakaṃ pañcahi uttarāsaṅgehi acchādesuṃ. Atha kho Candanaṅgaliko upāsako tehi pañcahi uttarāsaṅgehi Bhagavantam acchādesīti.

3. Doṇapākasutta

124. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. Tena kho pana samayena rājā Pasenadi Kosalo doṇapākakuram¹ bhuñjati. Atha kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo bhuttāvī mahassāsī yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi.

Atha kho Bhagavā rājānaṃ Pasenadiṃ Kosalam bhuttāvīṃ mahassāsīṃ viditvā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imaṃ gātham abhāsi—

“Manujassa sadā satīmato,
Mattam jānato laddhabhojane.
Tanukassa² bhavanti vedanā,
Saṅkamaṃ jīrati āyupālayan”ti.

Tena kho pana samayena Sudassano māṇavo rañño Pasenadissa Kosalassa piṭṭhito ṭhito hoti. Atha kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo Sudassanaṃ māṇavaṃ āmatesi “ehi tvaṃ tāta Sudassana Bhagavato santike imaṃ gātham pariyāpuṇitvā mama bhattābhīhāre (bhattābhīhāre)³ bhāsa, ahañca te devasikam kahāpaṇasatam (kahāpaṇasatam)⁴ niccam bhikkham pavattayissāmi”ti. “Evaṃ devā”ti kho Sudassano māṇavo rañño Pasenadissa Kosalassa paṭissutvā Bhagavato santike imaṃ gātham pariyāpuṇitvā rañño Pasenadissa Kosalassa bhattābhīhāre sudam bhāsati—

“Manujassa sadā satīmato,
Mattam jānato laddhabhojane.
Tanukassa bhavanti vedanā,
Saṅkamaṃ jīrati āyupālayan”ti.

1. Doṇapākasudam (Sī), doṇapākam sudam (I)

2. Tanu tassa (Sī, I)

3. () Sī-Syā-Kam-I-pothakesu natthi.

4. () Sī-Syā-Kam-pothakesu natthi.

Atha kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo anupubbena nāḷikodanaparamatāya¹ saṅṭhāsi. Atha kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo aparena samayena susallikhitagatto pāṇinā gattāni anumajjanto tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imaṃ udānaṃ udānesi “ubhayena vata maṃ so Bhagavā atthena anukampi diṭṭhadhammikenā ceva atthena samparāyikena cā”ti.

4. Paṭhamasaṅgāmasutta

125. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. Atha kho rājā Māgadho Ajātasattu Vedehiputto caturaṅginim senaṃ sannayhitvā rājānaṃ Pasenadim Kosalaṃ abbhuyyāsi yena Kāsi. Assosi kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo “rājā kira Māgadho Ajātasattu Vedehiputto caturaṅginim senaṃ sannayhitvā mamaṃ abbhuyyāto yena Kāsi”ti. Atha kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo caturaṅginim senaṃ sannayhitvā rājānaṃ Māgadhaṃ Ajātasattum Vedehiputtaṃ paccuyyāsi yena Kāsi. Atha kho rājā ca Māgadho Ajātasattu Vedehiputto rājā ca Pasenadi Kosalo saṅgāmesum. Tesmim kho pana saṅgāme rājā Māgadho Ajātasattu Vedehiputto rājānaṃ Pasenadim Kosalaṃ parājesi, parājito ca rājā Pasenadi Kosalo sakameva² rājadhānim Sāvattim paccuyyāsi³.

Atha kho sambahulā bhikkhū pubbaṅhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya Sāvattim piṇḍāya pavisiṃsu, Sāvattiyam piṇḍāya caritvā pacchābhataṃ piṇḍapātaṭṭikkantā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamisṃsu, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisidimṃsu, ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū Bhagavantaṃ etadavocum—

Idha bhante rājā Māgadho Ajātasattu Vedehiputto caturaṅginim senaṃ sannayhitvā rājānaṃ Pasenadim Kosalaṃ abbhuyyāsi yena Kāsi. Assosi kho bhante rājā Pasenadi Kosalo “rājā kira Māgadho Ajātasattu Vedehiputto caturaṅginim senaṃ sannayhitvā mamaṃ abbhuyyāto yena Kāsi”ti. Atha kho bhante rājā Pasenadi

1. Nāḷikodanamattāya (Ka)

2. Saṅgāmā (Ka)

3. Pāyāsi (Si, I)

Kosalo caturaṅginim senaṃ sannayhitvā rājānaṃ Māgadhaṃ Ajātasattuṃ Vedehiputtaṃ paccuyyāsi yena Kāsi. Atha kho bhante rājā ca Māgadho Ajātasattu Vedehiputto rājā ca Pasenadi Kosalo saṅgāmesuṃ. Tasmim kho pana bhante saṅgāme rājā Māgadho Ajātasattu Vedehiputto rājānaṃ Pasenadim Kosalaṃ parājesi, parājito ca bhante rājā Pasenadi Kosalo sakameva rājadhānim Sāvattim paccuyyāsīti.

Rājā bhikkhave Māgadho Ajātasattu Vedehiputto pāpamitto pāpasahāyo pāpasampavaṅko, rājā ca kho bhikkhave Pasenadi Kosalo kalyāṇamitto kalyāṇasahāyo kalyāṇasampavaṅko, ajevva¹ bhikkhave rājā Pasenadi Kosalo imaṃ rattim dukkhaṃ seti parājitoti. Idamavoca -pa-.

Jayaṃ veram pasavati, dukkhaṃ seti parājito.

Upasanto sukhaṃ seti, hitvā jayaparājayanti.

5. Dutiyasaṅgāmasutta

126. ²Atha kho rājā Māgadho Ajātasattu Vedehiputto caturaṅginim senaṃ sannayhitvā rājānaṃ Pasenadim Kosalaṃ abbhuyyāsi yena Kāsi. Assosi kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo “rājā kira Māgadho Ajātasattu Vedehiputto caturaṅginim senaṃ sannayhitvā mamaṃ abbhuyyāto yena Kāsi”ti. Atha kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo caturaṅginim senaṃ sannayhitvā rājānaṃ Māgadhaṃ Ajātasattuṃ Vedehiputtaṃ paccuyyāsi yena Kāsi. Atha kho rājā ca Māgadho Ajātasattu Vedehiputto rājā ca Pasenadi Kosalo saṅgāmesuṃ. Tasmim kho pana saṅgame rājā Pasenadi Kosalo rājānaṃ Māgadhaṃ Ajātasattuṃ Vedehiputtaṃ parājesi, jīvaggāhaṅca naṃ aggahesi. Atha kho rañño Pasenadissa Kosalassa etadahosi “kiñcāpi kho

1. Ajjatañca (Si, I), ajevam (Syā, Kam)

2. Ettha “atha kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo caturaṅginim senaṃ sannayhitvā rājānaṃ Māgadhaṃ Ajātasattuṃ Vedehiputtaṃ abbhuyyāsi”ti-ādinā pāṭhena bhavitabbari. Aṭṭhakathāyaṃ hi “abbhuyyāsīti parājaye garahappatto -pa- vuttajayakāraṇaṃ sutvā abhi-uyyāsī”ti vuttaṃ.

myāyaṃ rājā Māgadho Ajātasattu Vedehiputto adubbhantassa dubbhati, atha ca pana me bhāgineyyo hoti. Yaṃnūnāhaṃ rañño Māgadhassa Ajātasattuno Vedehiputtassa sabbam hatthikāyaṃ pariyādiyitvā sabbam assakāyaṃ pariyādiyitvā sabbam rathakāyaṃ pariyādiyitvā sabbam pattikāyaṃ pariyādiyitvā jīvantameva naṃ osajjeyyan”ti¹.

Atha kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo rañño Māgadhassa Ajātasattuno Vedehiputtassa sabbam hatthikāyaṃ pariyādiyitvā sabbam assakāyaṃ pariyādiyitvā sabbam rathakāyaṃ pariyādiyitvā sabbam pattikāyaṃ pariyādiyitvā jīvantameva naṃ osajji².

Atha kho sambahulā bhikkhū pubbaṅhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya Sāvattiṃ piṇḍāya pavasiṃsu, Sāvattiyaṃ piṇḍāya caritvā pacchābhataṃ piṇḍapātaṭṭikkantā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamisṃsu, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdisṃsu, ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū Bhagavantaṃ etadavocum—

Idha bhante rājā Māgadho Ajātasattu Vedehiputto caturaṅginim senam sannayhitvā rājānaṃ Pasenadiṃ Kosalaṃ abbhuyyāsi yena Kāsi. Assosi kho bhante rājā Pasenadi Kosalo “rājā kira Māgadho Ajātasattu Vedehiputto caturaṅginim senam sannayhitvā mamaṃ abbhuyyāto yena Kāsi”ti. Atha kho bhante rājā Pasenadi Kosalo caturaṅginim senam sannayhitvā rājānaṃ Māgadhaṃ Ajātasattum Vedehiputtam paccuyyāsi yena Kāsi. Atha kho bhante rājā ca Māgadho Ajātasattu Vedehiputto rājāca Pasenadi Kosalo saṅgāmesum. Tasmim kho pana bhante saṅgāme rājā Pasenadi Kosalo rājānaṃ Māgadhaṃ Ajātasattum Vedehiputtam parājesi, jīvaggāhaṅca naṃ aggahesi. Atha kho bhante rañño Pasenadissa Kosalassa etadahosi “kiñcāpi kho myāyaṃ rājā Māgadho Ajātasattu Vedehiputto adubbhantassa dubbhati, atha ca pana me bhāgineyyo hoti. Yaṃnūnāhaṃ rañño Māgadhassa Ajātasattuno Vedehiputtassa sabbam hatthikāyaṃ pariyādiyitvā sabbam assakāyaṃ sabbam rathakāyaṃ sabbam pattikāyaṃ pariyādiyitvā jīvantameva naṃ osajjeyyan”ti.

1. Ossajjeyyanti (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

2. Ossaji (Sī), ossajji (Syā, Kam, I)

Atha kho bhante rājā Pasenadi Kosalo rañño Māgadhasa Ajātasattuno Vedehiputtassa sabbaṃ hatthikāyaṃ pariyādiyitvā sabbaṃ assakāyaṃ pariyādiyitvā sabbaṃ rathakāyaṃ pariyādiyitvā sabbaṃ pattikāyaṃ pariyādiyitvā jīvantameva naṃ osajjīti.

Atha kho Bhagavā etamatthaṃ viditvā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imā gāthāyo abhāsi—

Vilumpateva puriso, yāvassa upakappati.

Yadā caññe vilumpanti, so vilutto viluppati¹.

Ṭhānaṃ hi maññati bālo, yāva pāpaṃ na paccati,
Yadā ca paccati pāpaṃ, atha dukkhaṃ nigacchati.

Hantā labhati² hantāraṃ, jetāraṃ labhate jayaṃ,
Akkosako ca akkosam, rosetārañca rosako.

Atha kammavivaṭṭena, so vilutto viluppati.

6. Mallikāsutta

127. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. Atha kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Atha kho aññataro puriso yena rājā Pasenadi Kosalo tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā rañño Pasenadissa Kosalassa upakaṇṇake ārocesi “Mallikā deva devī dhītaraṃ vijātā”ti. Evaṃ vutte rājā Pasenadi Kosalo anattamano ahoṣi.

Atha kho Bhagavā rājānaṃ Pasenadiṃ Kosalaṃ anattamanataṃ viditvā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imā gāthāyo abhāsi—

Itthīpi hi ekacciyā, seyyā posa janādhipa.

Medhāvinī sīlavatī, sassudevā patibbatā.

Tassā yo jāyati poso, sūro hoti disampati.

Tādisā subhagiyā³ putto, rajjampi anusāsati.

1. Vilumpati (Sī, I, Ka)

2. Labhati hantā (Sī, Syā, Kam)

3. Subharyāputto (Ka)

7. Appamādasutta

128. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “atthi nu kho bhante eko dhammo, yo ubho atthe samadhiggayha tiṭṭhati diṭṭhadhammikañceva atthaṃ samparāyikañcā”ti. Atthi kho mahārāja eko dhammo, yo ubho atthe samadhiggayha tiṭṭhati diṭṭhadhammikañceva atthaṃ samparāyikañcāti.

Katamo pana bhante eko dhammo, yo ubho atthe samadhiggayha tiṭṭhati diṭṭhadhammikañceva atthaṃ samparāyikañcāti. Appamādo kho mahārāja eko dhammo, yo ubho atthe samadhiggayha tiṭṭhati diṭṭhadhammikañceva atthaṃ samparāyikañcāti. Seyyathāpi mahārāja yāni kānici jaṅgalānaṃ¹ paṇānaṃ padajātāni, sabbāni tāni hatthipade samodhānaṃ gacchanti, hatthipadaṃ tesāṃ aggamakkhāyati yadidaṃ mahantattena. Evameva kho mahārāja appamādo eko dhammo, yo ubho atthe samadhiggayha tiṭṭhati diṭṭhadhammikañceva atthaṃ samparāyikañcāti. Idamavoca -pa-.

Āyum arogiyaṃ vaṇṇaṃ, saggaṃ uccākulīnataṃ.

Ratiyo patthayantena, ulārā aparāparā.

Appamādaṃ pasaṃsanti, puññakiriyāsu paṇḍitā.

Appamatto ubho atthe, adhiggaṇhāti paṇḍito.

Diṭṭhe dhamme ca yo attho, yo cattho samparāyiko.

Atthābhisamayā dhīro, paṇḍitoti pavuccatīti.

8. Kalyāṇamittasutta

129. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “idha mayhaṃ bhante rahogatassa paṭisallīnassa evaṃ cetaso parivitaṅko udapādi ‘svākkhāto Bhagavatā dhammo, so ca kho kalyāṇamittassa kalyāṇasahāyassa kalyāṇasampavaṅkassa, no pāpamittassa no pāpasahāyassa no pāpasampavaṅkassā’ti”. Evametaṃ mahārāja, evametaṃ mahārāja,

1. Jaṅgamānaṃ (Sī, I)

svākkhāto mahārāja mayā dhammo, so ca kho kalyāṇamittassa kalyāṇasahāyassa kalyāṇasampavaṅkassa, no pāpamittassa no pāpasahāyassa no pāpasampavaṅkassāti.

Ekamidāhaṃ mahārāja samayaṃ Sakkesu viharāmi nagarakaṃ nāma Sakyānaṃ nigamo. Atha kho mahārāja Ānando bhikkhu yenāhaṃ tenupasaṅkamaṃ, upasaṅkamtīvā maṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdī, ekamantaṃ nisinna kho mahārāja Ānando bhikkhu maṃ etadavoca “upaḍḍhamidaṃ bhante brahmacariyassa, yadidaṃ kalyāṇamittatā kalyāṇasahāyatā kalyāṇasampavaṅkatā”ti.

Evaṃ vuttāhaṃ mahārāja Ānandaṃ bhikkhuṃ etadavocaṃ “mā hevaṃ Ānanda, mā hevaṃ Ānanda, sakalameva hidaṃ Ānanda brahmacariyaṃ, yadidaṃ kalyāṇamittatā kalyāṇasahāyatā kalyāṇasampavaṅkatā, kalyāṇamittassetāṃ Ānanda bhikkhuno pāṭikaṅkhaṃ kalyāṇasahāyassa kalyāṇasampavaṅkassa, ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvēssati, ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkarissati.

Kathaṅca Ānanda bhikkhu kalyāṇamitto kalyāṇasahāyo kalyāṇasampavaṅko ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaroti. IdhĀnanda bhikkhu sammādiṭṭhiṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ. Sammāsaṅkappaṃ bhāveti. Sammāvācaṃ bhāveti. Sammākammantaṃ bhāveti. Sammā-ājīvaṃ bhāveti. Sammāvāyāmaṃ bhāveti. Sammāsatiraṃ bhāveti. Sammāsamādhiraṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ. Evaṃ kho Ānanda bhikkhu kalyāṇamitto kalyāṇasahāyo kalyāṇasampavaṅko ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaroti. Tadamināpetāṃ Ānanda pariyāyena vedītabbaṃ, yathā sakalamevidaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, yadidaṃ kalyāṇamittatā kalyāṇasahāyatā kalyāṇasampavaṅkatāti.

Mamaṃ hi Ānanda kalyāṇamittāṃ āgama jātiddhammā sattā jātiyā parimuccanti, jarādhammā sattā jarāya parimuccanti, byādhidhammā sattā byādhitā parimuccanti, maraṇadhammā sattā maraṇena parimuccanti, sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsadhammā sattā sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsehi parimuccanti. Iminā kho etaṃ Ānanda pariyāyena vedītabbaṃ, yathā

sakalamevidam brahmacariyam, yadidam kalyāṇamittatā kalyāṇasahāyatā kalyāṇasampavaṅkatāti.

Tasmātiha te mahārāja evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ “kalyāṇamitto bhavissāmi kalyāṇasahāyo kalyāṇasampavaṅko”ti, evaṃ hi te mahārāja sikkhitabbaṃ.

Kalyāṇamittassa te mahārāja kalyāṇasahāyassa kalyāṇasampavaṅkassa ayaṃ eko dhammo upanissāya vihātabbo appamādo kusalesu dhammesu.

Appamattassa te mahārāja viharato appamādam upanissāya itthāgārassa anuyantassa evaṃ bhavissati “rājā kho appamatto viharati appamādam upanissāya, handa mayampi appamattā viharāma appamādam upanissāyā”ti.

Appamattassa te mahārāja viharato appamādam upanissāya khattiyānampi anuyantānaṃ evaṃ bhavissati “rājā kho appamatto viharati appamādam upanissāya, handa mayampi appamattā viharāma appamādam upanissāyā”ti.

Appamattassa te mahārāja viharato appamādam upanissāya balakāyassapi evaṃ bhavissati “rājā kho appamatto viharati appamādam upanissāya, handa mayampi appamattā viharāma appamādam upanissāyā”ti.

Appamattassa te mahārāja viharato appamādam upanissāya negamajānapadassapi evaṃ bhavissati “rājā kho appamatto viharati appamādam upanissāya, handa mayampi appamattā viharāma appamādam upanissāyā”ti.

Appamattassa te mahārāja viharato appamādam upanissāya attāpi gutto rakkhito bhavissati, itthāgārampi guttam rakkhitam bhavissati, kosakoṭṭhāgārampi guttam rakkhitam bhavissatīti. Idamavoca -pa-

Bhoge patthayamānena, uḷāre aparāpare.

Appamādam pasaṃsanti, puññakiriyāsu paṇḍitā.

Appamatto ubho atthe, adhiggaṇhāti paṇḍito.

Diṭṭhe dhamme ca yo attho, yo cattho samparāyiko.
Atthābhisamayā dhīro, paṇḍitoti pavuccatīti.

9. Paṭhama-aputtakasutta

130. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. Atha kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo divā divassa yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho rājānaṃ Pasenadiṃ Kosalaṃ Bhagavā etadavoca “handa kuto nu tvaṃ mahārāja āgacchasi divā divassā”ti.

Idha bhante Sāvatthiyaṃ seṭṭhi gahapati kālaṅkato, tamahaṃ aputtakaṃ sāpateyyaṃ rājantepuraṃ atiharitvā āgacchāmi. Asīti bhante satasahassāni hiraṇṇasseva, ko pana vādo rūpiyassa. Tassa kho pana bhante seṭṭhissa gahapatissa evarūpo bhatabhogo ahosi “kaṇḍajakaṃ bhuñjati bilaṅgadutiyaṃ”. Evarūpo vatthabhogo ahosi “sāṇaṃ dhāreti tipakkhavasanaṃ”. Evarūpo yānabhogo ahosi “jajjararathakena yāti paṇṇachattakena dhāriyamānenā”ti.

Evametaṃ mahārāja, evametaṃ mahārāja, asappuriso kho mahārāja ulāre bhoge labhitvā nevattānaṃ sukheti pīṇeti, na mātāpitaro sukheti pīṇeti, na puttadāraṃ sukheti pīṇeti, na dāsakammakaraporise sukheti pīṇeti, na mittāmacce sukheti pīṇeti, na samaṇabrāhmaṇesu uddhaggikaṃ dakkhiṇaṃ patiṭṭhāpeti sovaggikaṃ sukhavipākaṃ saggasaṃvattanikaṃ. Tassa te bhoge evaṃ sammā aparibhuñjijyamāne¹ rājāno vā haranti, corā vā haranti, aggi vā ḍahati, udakaṃ vā vahati, appiyā vā dāyādā haranti. Evaṃsa te² mahārāja bhoga sammā aparibhuñjijyamānā parikkhayaṃ gacchanti, no paribhogaṃ.

Seyyathāpi mahārāja amanussaṭṭhāne pokkharaṇī acchodakā sītodakā sātodakā setodakā supatitthā ramaṇīyā, taṃ jano neva hareyya na piveyya na nahāyeyya na yathāpaccayaṃ vā kareyya, evaṃ hi taṃ mahārāja udakaṃ sammā aparibhuñjijyamānaṃ³ parikkhayaṃ

1. Aparibhuñjamāno (sabbattha)

2. Evaṃ sante (Sī, I)

3. Aparibhuñjamānaṃ (Syā, Kaṇ)

gaccheyya, no paribhogam̃. Evameva kho mahārāja asappuriso uḷāre bhoge labhitvā nevattānaṃ sukheti pīṇeti, na mātāpitaro sukheti pīṇeti, na puttadāraṃ sukheti pīṇeti, na dāsakammakaraporise sukheti pīṇeti, na mittāmacce sukheti pīṇeti, na samaṇabrāhmaṇesu uddhaggikaṃ dakkhiṇaṃ patiṭṭhāpeti sovaggikaṃ sukhavipākaṃ saggasaṃvattanikaṃ. Tassa te bhoge evaṃ sammā aparibhuñjīyamāne rājāno vā haranti, corā vā haranti, aggi vā ḍahati, udakaṃ vā vahati, appiyā vā dāyādā haranti. Evaṃsa te¹ mahārāja bhogā sammā aparibhuñjīyamānā parikkhayaṃ gacchanti, no paribhogam̃.

Sappuriso ca kho mahārāja uḷāre bhoge labhitvā attānaṃ sukheti pīṇeti, mātāpitaro sukheti pīṇeti, puttadāraṃ sukheti pīṇeti, dāsakammakaraporise sukheti pīṇeti, mittāmacce sukheti pīṇeti, samaṇabrāhmaṇesu uddhaggikaṃ dakkhiṇaṃ patiṭṭhāpeti sovaggikaṃ sukhavipākaṃ saggasaṃvattanikaṃ. Tassa te bhoge evaṃ sammā paribhuñjīyamāne neva rājāno haranti, na corā haranti, na aggi ḍahati, na udakaṃ vahati, na appiyā dāyādā haranti. Evaṃsa te mahārāja bhogā sammā paribhuñjīyamānā paribhogam̃ gacchanti, no parikkhayaṃ.

Seyyathāpi mahārāja gāmassa vā nigamassa vā avidūre pokkharāṇi acchodakā sītodakā sātodakā setodakā supatitthā ramaṇīyā, tañca udakaṃ jano hareyyapi piveyyapi nahāyeyyapi yathāpaccayampi kareyya. Evaṃ hi taṃ mahārāja udakaṃ sammā paribhuñjīyamānaṃ paribhogam̃ gaccheyya, no parikkhayaṃ. Evameva kho mahārāja sappuriso uḷāre bhoge labhitvā attānaṃ sukheti pīṇeti, mātāpitaro sukheti pīṇeti, puttadāraṃ sukheti pīṇeti, dāsakammakaraporise sukheti pīṇeti, mittāmacce sukheti pīṇeti. Samaṇabrāhmaṇesu uddhaggikaṃ dakkhiṇaṃ patiṭṭhāpeti sovaggikaṃ sukhavipākaṃ saggasaṃvattanikaṃ. Tassa te bhoge evaṃ sammā paribhuñjīyamāne neva rājāno haranti, na corā haranti, na aggi ḍahati, na udakaṃ vahati, na appiyā dāyādā haranti. Evaṃsa te mahārāja bhogā sammā paribhuñjīyamānā paribhogam̃ gacchanti, no parikkhayaṃ.

1. Evaṃ sante (Sī, I)

Amanussaṭṭhāne udakaṃva sītaṃ,
 tadapeyyamānaṃ parisosameti.
 Evaṃ dhaṇaṃ kāpuriso labhitvā,
 nevattanā bhuñjati no dadāti.

Dhīro ca viññū adhigamma bhoge,
 so bhuñjati kiccakaro ca hoti.
 So nātisaṃghaṃ nisabho bharitvā,
 anindito saggamupeti ṭhānanti.

10. Dutiya-aputtakasutta

131. Atha kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo divā divassa yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho rājānaṃ Pasenadiṃ Kosalaṃ Bhagavā etadavoca “handa kuto nu tvaṃ mahārāja āgacchasi divā divassā”ti.

Idha bhante Sāvatthiyaṃ seṭṭhi gahapati kālaṅkato, tamahaṃ aputtakaṃ sāpateyyaṃ rājantepuraṃ atiharitvā āgacchāmi. Sataṃ bhante sataṣassāni hiraṇṇasseva, ko pana vādo rūpiyassa. Tassa kho pana bhante seṭṭhissa gahapatissa evarūpo bhattachhogo ahosi “kaṇṇajakaṃ bhuñjati bilaṅgadutiyaṃ”. Evarūpo vatthabhogo ahosi “sāṇaṃ dhāreti tipakkhavasanaṃ”. Evarūpo yānabhogo ahosi “jajjararathakena yāti paṇṇachattekena dhāriyamānenā”ti.

Evametaṃ mahārāja, evametaṃ mahārāja, bhūtapubbaṃ so mahārāja seṭṭhi gahapati Taggarasikhiṃ nāma Paccekasambuddhaṃ piṇḍapātena paṭipādesi, “detha samaṇassa piṇḍaṇ”ti vatvā uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ pakkāmi. Datvā ca pana pacchā vippaṭisārī ahosi “varametaṃ piṇḍapātaṃ dāsā vā kammakarā vā bhuñjeyyun”ti. Bhātu ca pana ekaputtakaṃ sāpateyyassa kāraṇā jīvitaṃ voropesi.

Yaṃ kho so mahārāja seṭṭhi gahapati Taggarasikhiṃ Paccekasambuddhaṃ piṇḍapātena paṭipādesi, tassa kammaṃ vipākena sattakkhattuṃ sugatiṃ saggāṃ lokaṃ upapajji, tasseva kammaṃ vipākāvasesena imissāyeva

Sāvattḥiyā sattakkhattuṃ seṭṭhitaṃ kāresi. Yaṃ kho so mahārāja seṭṭhi gahapati datvā pacchā vippaṭisārī ahosi “varametaṃ piṇḍapātaṃ dāsā vā kammakarā vā bhuñjeyyūn”ti, tassa kammassa vipākena nāssuḷārāya bhattabhogāya cittaṃ namati, nāssuḷārāya vatthabhogāya cittaṃ namati, nāssuḷārāya yānabhogāya cittaṃ namati, nāssuḷārānaṃ pañcannaṃ kāmaguṇānaṃ bhogāya cittaṃ namati. Yaṃ kho so mahārāja seṭṭhi gahapati bhātu ca pana ekaputtakaṃ sāpateyyassa kāraṇā jīvitā voropesi, tassa kammassa vipākena bahūni vassāni bahūni vassasatāni bahūni vassasahassāni bahūni vassasatasahassāni niraye paccittha, tasseva kammassa vipākāvasesena idaṃ sattamaṃ aputtakaṃ sāpateyyaṃ rājakosaṃ paveseti. Tassa kho mahārāja seṭṭhissa gahapatissa purāṇaṅca puññaṃ parikkhīṇaṃ navaṅca puññaṃ anupacitaṃ, ajja pana mahārāja seṭṭhi gahapati Mahāruruve niraye paccatīti. Evaṃ bhante seṭṭhi gahapati Mahāruruvaṃ nirayaṃ upaṇnoti. Evaṃ mahārāja seṭṭhi gahapati Mahāruruvaṃ nirayaṃ upaṇnoti. Idamavoca -pa-.

Dhaññaṃ dhanam rajataṃ jātarūpaṃ, pariggahaṃ vāpi yadatthi kiñci.
Dāsā kammakarā pessā, ye cassa anujīvino.

Sabbaṃ nādāya gantabbaṃ, sabbaṃ nikkhippagāminam¹.
Yaṅca karoti kāyena, vācāya uda cetasā.

Taṃ hi tassa sakaṃ hoti, taṅca ādāya gacchati.
Taṅcassa anugaṃ hoti, chāyāva anapāyini.

Tasmā kareyya kalyāṇaṃ, nicayaṃ samparāyikaṃ.
Puññaṃ paralokasmiṃ, patitṭhā honti pāṇinanti.

Dutiyo vaggo.

Tassuddānam

Jaṭilā Pañca rājāno, Doṇapākakurena ca.
Saṅgāmena dve vuttāni, Mallikā² dve Appamādena ca.
Aputtakena dve vuttā, vaggo tena pavuccatīti.

1. Nikkhippagāminam (Syā, Kam, Ka)

2. Dhītārā (bahūsu)

3. Tatiyavagga

1. Puggalasutta

132. Sāvattihinidānam. Atha kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho rājānaṃ Pasenadiṃ Kosalaṃ Bhagavā etadavoca “cattārome mahārāja puggalā santo saṃvijjamānā lokasmiṃ. Katame cattāro, tamotamaparāyano tamojotiparāyano jotitamaparāyano jotijotiparāyano.

Kathaṅca mahārāja puggalo tamotamaparāyano hoti, idha mahārāja ekacco puggalo nīce kule paccājāto hoti caṇḍālakule vā venakule¹ vā nesādakule vā rathakārakule vā pukkusakule vā dalidde appannapānabhōjane kasiravuttike, yattha kasirena ghāsacchādo labbhati. So ca hoti dubbhaṇṇo duddasiko okoṭimako bāvābhādhō² kāṇo vā kuṇī vā khaṅjo vā pakkhahato vā, na lābhī annassa pānassa vatthassa yānassa mālāgandhavilepanassa seyyāvasathapadīpeyyassa. So kāyena duccharitaṃ carati, vācāya duccharitaṃ carati, manasā duccharitaṃ carati. So kāyena duccharitaṃ caritvā vācāya duccharitaṃ caritvā manasā duccharitaṃ caritvā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati.

Seyyathāpi mahārāja puriso andhakārā vā andhakāraṃ gaccheyya, tamā vā tamaṃ gaccheyya, lohitamalā vā lohitamalaṃ gaccheyya. Tathūpamāhaṃ mahārāja imaṃ puggalaṃ vadāmi. Evaṃ kho mahārāja puggalo tamotamaparāyano hoti.

Kathaṅca mahārāja puggalo tamojotiparāyano hoti, idha mahārāja ekacco puggalo nīce kule paccājāto hoti caṇḍālakule vā venakule vā nesādakule vā rathakārakule vā pukkusakule vā dalidde appannapānabhōjane kasiravuttike, yattha kasirena ghāsacchādo labbhati. So ca kho hoti dubbhaṇṇo

1. Venakule (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

2. Bahvābhādhō (Ka)

duddasiko okoṭimako bavhābādho kāṇo vā kuṇī vā khañjo vā pakkhahato vā, na lābhī annassa pānassa vatthassa yānassa mālāgandhavilepanassa seyyāvasathapadīpeyyassa. So kāyena sucaritaṃ carati, vācāya sucaritaṃ carati, manasā sucaritaṃ carati. So kāyena sucaritaṃ caritvā vācāya sucaritaṃ caritvā manasā sucaritaṃ caritvā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggāṃ lokāṃ upapajjati.

Seyyathāpi mahārāja puriso pathaviyā vā pallaṅkaṃ āroheyya, pallaṅkā vā assapiṭṭhiṃ āroheyya, assapiṭṭhiyā vā hatthikkhandhaṃ āroheyya, hatthikkhandhā vā pāsādaṃ āroheyya. Tathūpamāhaṃ mahārāja imaṃ puggalaṃ vadāmi. Evaṃ kho mahārāja puggalo tamojotiparāyano hoti.

Kathaṅca mahārāja puggalo jotitamaparāyano hoti, idha mahārāja ekacco puggalo ucce kule paccājāto hoti khattiyamahāsālakule vā brāhmaṇamahāsālakule vā gahapatimahāsālakule vā aḍḍhe mahaddhane mahābhoge pahūtajātarūparajate pahūtavittūpakaraṇe pahūtadhanadhañṇe, so ca hoti abhirūpo dassanīyo pāsādiko paramāya vaṇṇapokkharatāya samannāgato, lābhī annassa pānassa vatthassa yānassa mālāgandhavilepanassa seyyāvasathapadīpeyyassa. So kāyena ducaritaṃ carati, vācāya ducaritaṃ carati, manasā ducaritaṃ carati. So kāyena ducaritaṃ caritvā vācāya ducaritaṃ caritvā manasā ducaritaṃ caritvā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati.

Seyyathāpi mahārāja puriso pāsādā vā hatthikkhandhaṃ oroheyya, hatthikkhandhā vā assapiṭṭhiṃ oroheyya, assapiṭṭhiyā vā pallaṅkaṃ oroheyya. Pallaṅkā vā pathaviṃ oroheyya, pathaviyā vā andhakāraṃ paviseyya, tathūpamāhaṃ mahārāja imaṃ puggalaṃ vadāmi. Evaṃ kho mahārāja puggalo jotitamaparāyano hoti.

Kathaṅca mahārāja puggalo jotijotiparāyano hoti, idha mahārāja ekacco puggalo ucce kule paccājāto hoti khattiyamahāsālakule vā brāhmaṇamahāsālakule vā

gahapatimahāsālakule vā aḍḍhe mahaddhane mahābhoge
 pahūtajātarūparajate pahūtavittūpakaraṇe pahūtadhanadhaññe, so ca hoti
 abhirūpo dassanīyo pāsādiko paramāya vaṇṇapokkharatāya samannāgato,
 lābhī annassa pānassa vatthassa yānassa mālāgandhavilepanassa
 seyyāvasathapadīpeyyassa. So kāyena sucaritaṃ carati, vācāya sucaritaṃ
 carati, manasā sucaritaṃ carati. So kāyena sucaritaṃ caritvā vācāya
 sucaritaṃ caritvā manasā sucaritaṃ caritvā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā
 sugatīṃ saggāṃ lokāṃ upapajjati.

Seyyathāpi mahārāja puriso pallaṅkā vā pallaṅkaṃ saṅkameyya,
 assapiṭṭhiyā vā assapiṭṭhiṃ saṅkameyya, hatthikkhandhā vā
 hatthikkhandhaṃ saṅkameyya, pāsādā vā pāsādaṃ saṅkameyya.
 Tathūpamāhaṃ mahārāja imaṃ puggalaṃ vadāmi. Evaṃ kho mahārāja
 puggalo jotijotiparāyano hoti. Ime kho mahārāja cattāro puggalā santo
 saṃvijjamānā lokasminti. Idamavoca -pa-.

Daliddo puriso rāja, assaddho hoti maccharī.
 Kadariyo pāpasaṅkappo, micchādiṭṭhi anādarō.

Samaṇe brāhmaṇe vāpi, aññe vāpi vanibbake.
 Akkosati paribhāsati, natthiko hoti rosako.

Dadamānaṃ nivāreti, yācamānāna bhojanaṃ.
 Tādiso puriso rāja, mīyamāno janādhipa.
 Upeti nirayaṃ ghorāṃ, tamotamaparāyano.

Daliddo puriso rāja, saddho hoti amaccharī.
 Dadāti seṭṭhasaṅkappo, abyaggamanaso naro.

Samaṇe brāhmaṇe vāpi, aññe vāpi vanibbake.
 Uṭṭhāya abhivādeti, samacariyāya sikkhati.

Dadamānaṃ na vāreti¹, yācamānāna bhojanaṃ.
 Tādiso puriso rāja, mīyamāno janādhipa.
 Upeti tidivaṃ ṭhānaṃ, tamojotiparāyano.

1. Na nivāreti (Sī)

Aḍḍho ce¹ puriso rāja, assaddho hoti maccharī.
Kadariyo pāpasaṅkappo, micchādiṭṭhi anādamo.

Samaṇe brāhmaṇe vāpi, aññe vāpi vanibbake.
Akkosati paribhāsati, natthiko hoti rosako.

Dadamānaṃ nivāreti, yācamānāna bhojanaṃ.
Tādiso puriso rāja, mīyamāno janādhipa.
Upeti nirayaṃ ghoraṃ, jotitaparāyano.

Aḍḍho ce puriso rāja, saddho hoti amaccharī.
Dadāti seṭṭhasaṅkappo, abyaggamanaso naro.

Samaṇe brāhmaṇe vāpi, aññe vāpi vanibbake.
Uṭṭhāya abhivādeti, samacariyāya sikkhati.

Dadamānaṃ na vāreti, yācamānāna bhojanaṃ.
Tādiso puriso rāja, mīyamāno janādhipa.
Upeti tidivaṃ ṭhānaṃ, jotijotiparāyanoti.

2. Ayyikāsutta

133. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho rājānaṃ Pasenadiṃ
Kosalaṃ Bhagavā etadavoca “handa kuto nu tvaṃ mahārāja āgacchasi divā
divassā”ti.

Ayyikā me bhante kālaṅkatā jīṇṇā vuḍḍhā mahallikā addhagatā vayo-
anuppattā vīsavassasatikā jātiyā. Ayyikā kho pana me bhante piyā hoti
manāpā. Hatthiratanena cepāhaṃ bhante labheyyaṃ “mā me ayyikā
kālamakāsī”ti, hatthiratanampāhaṃ dadeyyaṃ “mā me ayyikā kālamakāsī”ti.
Assaratanena cepāhaṃ bhante labheyyaṃ “mā me ayyikā kālamakāsī”ti,
assaratanampāhaṃ dadeyyaṃ “mā me ayyikā kālamakāsī”ti. Gāma-
varena cepāhaṃ bhante labheyyaṃ “mā me ayyikā kālamakāsī”ti,
gāma-
varampāhaṃ dadeyyaṃ “mā me ayyikā kālamakāsī”ti.
Janapadapadesena² cepāhaṃ bhante

1. Aḍḍho ve (I, Ka)

2. Janapadena (Sī, Syā, I)

labheyyaṃ “mā me ayyikā kālamakāsi”ti, janapadapadesampāhaṃ dadeyyaṃ “mā me ayyikā kālamakāsi”ti. Sabbe sattā mahārāja maraṇadhammā maraṇapariyosānā maraṇaṃ anatītāti. Acchariyaṃ bhante, abbhutaṃ bhante, yāvasubhāsitamidaṃ bhante Bhagavatā “sabbe sattā maraṇadhammā maraṇapariyosānā maraṇaṃ anatītā”ti.

Evametaṃ mahārāja, evametaṃ mahārāja, sabbe sattā maraṇadhammā maraṇapariyosānā maraṇaṃ anatītā. Seyyathāpi mahārāja yāni kānici kumbhakārabhājanāni āmakāni ceva pakkāni ca, sabbāni tāni bhedanadhammāni bhedanapariyosānāni bhedanaṃ anatītāni. Evameva kho mahārāja sabbe sattā maraṇadhammā maraṇapariyosānā maraṇaṃ anatītāti. Idamavoca -pa-.

Sabbe sattā marissanti, maraṇantaṃ hi jīvitaṃ.
 Yathākammaṃ gamissanti, puññapāpaphalūpagā.
 Nirayaṃ pāpakammantā, puññakammā ca suggatiṃ.
 Tasmā kareyya kalyāṇaṃ, nicayaṃ samparāyikaṃ.
 Puññāni paralokasmim, patiṭṭhā honti paṇinanti.

3. Lokasutta

134. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “kati nu kho bhante lokassa dhammā uppajjamānā uppajjanti ahitāya dukkhāya aphāsuvihārāya”ti. Tayo kho mahārāja lokassa dhammā uppajjamānā uppajjanti ahitāya dukkhāya aphāsuvihārāya. Katame tayo, lobho kho mahārāja lokassa dhammo uppajjamāno uppajjati ahitāya dukkhāya aphāsuvihārāya. Doso kho mahārāja lokassa dhammo uppajjamāno uppajjati ahitāya dukkhāya aphāsuvihārāya. Moho kho mahārāja lokassa dhammo uppajjamāno uppajjati ahitāya dukkhāya aphāsuvihārāya. Ime kho mahārāja tayo lokassa dhammā uppajjamānā uppajjanti ahitāya dukkhāya aphāsuvihārāyāti. Idamavoca -pa-.

Lobho doso ca moho ca, purisaṃ pāpacetasāṃ.
Himsanti attasambhūtā, tacasāraṃva samphalanti.

4. Issattasutta

135. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo Bhagavantāṃ etadavoca “kattha nu kho bhante dānaṃ dātabban”ti. Yattha kho mahārāja cittaṃ pasīdatīti. Kattha pana bhante dinnāṃ mahapphalanti. Aññaṃ kho etaṃ mahārāja kattha dānaṃ dātabbaṃ, aññaṃ panetaṃ kattha dinnāṃ mahapphalanti. Sīlavato kho mahārāja dinnāṃ mahapphalaṃ, no tathā dussīle. Tena hi mahārāja taññevettha paṭipucchissāmi. Yathā te khameyya, tathā naṃ byākareyyāsi. Taṃ kiṃ maññasi mahārāja, idha tyassa yuddhaṃ paccupaṭṭhitaṃ saṅgāmo samupabyūḷho¹. Atha āgaccheyya khattiyakumāro asikkhito akatahattho akatayoggo akatūpāsano bhīru chambhī utrāsī palāyī, bhareyyāsi taṃ purisaṃ, attho ca te tādīsena purisenāti. Nāhaṃ bhante bhareyyaṃ taṃ purisaṃ, na ca me attho tādīsena purisenāti. Atha āgaccheyya brāhmaṇakumāro asikkhito -pa-. Atha āgaccheyya vessakumāro asikkhito -pa-. Atha āgaccheyya suddakumāro asikkhito -pa- na ca me attho tādīsena purisenāti.

Taṃ kiṃ maññasi mahārāja, idha tyassa yuddhaṃ paccupaṭṭhitaṃ saṅgāmo samupabyūḷho. Atha āgaccheyya khattiyakumāro susikkhito katahattho katayoggo katūpāsano abhīru acchambhī anutrāsī apalāyī, bhareyyāsi taṃ purisaṃ, attho ca te tādīsena purisenāti. Bhareyyāhaṃ bhante taṃ purisaṃ, attho ca me tādīsena purisenāti. Atha āgaccheyya brāhmaṇakumāro -pa-. Atha āgaccheyya vessakumāro -pa-. Atha āgaccheyya Suddakumāro susikkhito katahattho katayoggo katūpāsano abhīru acchambhī anutrāsī apalāyī, bhareyyāsi taṃ purisaṃ, attho ca te tādīsena purisenāti. Bhareyyāhaṃ bhante taṃ purisaṃ, attho ca me tādīsena purisenāti.

Evameva kho mahārāja yasmā kasmā cepi² kulā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito hoti, so ca hoti pañcaṅgavippahīno pañcaṅgasamannāgato,

1. Samūpabbūḷho (Sī), samupabbuḷho (I)

2. Yasmā cepi (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)

tasmim dinnam mahapphalam hoti. Katamani pañcaṅgāni pahīnāni honti. Kāmacchando pahīno hoti, byāpādo pahīno hoti, thinamiddham pahīnam hoti, uddhaccakukkuccam pahīnam hoti, vicikicchā pahīnā hoti. Imāni pañcaṅgāni pahīnāni honti. Katamehi pañcahaṅgehi samannāgato hoti. Asekkhena silakkhandhena samannāgato hoti, asekkhena samādhikkhandhena samannāgato hoti, asekkhena paññākkhandhena samannāgato hoti, asekkhena vimuttikkhandhena samannāgato hoti, asekkhena vimuttiñāṇadassanakkhandhena samannāgato hoti. Imehi pañcahaṅgehi samannāgato hoti. Iti pañcaṅgavippahīne pañcaṅgasamannāgate dinnam mahapphalanti. Idamavoca Bhagavā -pa-Satthā—

“Issattam¹ balavīriyañca², yasmim vijjetha māṇave.

Tam yuddhattho bhare rājā, nāsūram jātipaccayā.

Tatheva khantisoraccam, dhammā yasmim patiṭṭhitā.

Ariyavuttim medhāvim, hīnajaccampi pūjaye.

Kāraye assame ramme, vāsayettha bahussute.

Papañca vivane kayirā, dugge saṅkamanāni ca.

Annam pānam khādanīyam, vatthasenāsanāni ca.

Dadeyya ujubhūtesu, vipasannena cetasā.

Yathā hi megho thanayam, vijjumālī satakkaku.

Thalam ninnāca pūreti, abhivassam vasundharam.

Tatheva saddho sutavā, abhisāṅkhacca bhojanam.

Vanibbake tappayati, annapānena paṇḍito.

Āmodamāno pakireti, detha dethāti bhāsati.

Tam hissa gajjitam hoti, devasseva pavassato.

Sā puññadhārā vipulā, dātāram abhivassatī”ti.

1. Issattham (Sī, Syā, Kam)

2. Balaviriyañca (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

5. Pabbatūpamasutta

136. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho rājānaṃ Pasenadiṃ Kosalaṃ Bhagavā etadavoca “kanda kuto nu tvaṃ mahārāja āgacchasi divā divassā”ti. Yāni tāni bhante raññaṃ khattiyānaṃ muddhāvasittānaṃ issariyamadamattānaṃ kāmagedhapaniyuṭṭhitānaṃ janapadatthāvariyaṃ mahantaṃ pathavimaṇḍalaṃ abhivijja ajjhāvasantānaṃ rājakaraṇīyāni bhavanti, tesu khvāhaṃ etarahi ussukkamāpannoti.

Taṃ kiṃ maññasi mahārāja, idha te puriso āgaccheyya puratthimāya disāya saddhāyiko paccayiko, so taṃ upasaṅkamtivā evaṃ vadeyya “yagghe mahārāja jāneyyāsi, ahaṃ āgacchāmi puratthimāya disāya, tatthaddasaṃ mahantaṃ pabbataṃ abbhasaṃ, sabbe pāṇe nipphoṭṭhento āgacchati. Yaṃ te mahārāja karaṇīyaṃ, taṃ karohī”ti. Atha dutiyo puriso āgaccheyya pacchimāya disāya -pa-. Atha tatiyo puriso āgaccheyya uttarāya disāya. Atha catuttho puriso āgaccheyya dakkhiṇāya disāya saddhāyiko paccayiko, so taṃ upasaṅkamtivā evaṃ vadeyya “yagghe mahārāja jāneyyāsi, ahaṃ āgacchāmi dakkhiṇāya disāya tatthaddasaṃ mahantaṃ pabbataṃ abbhasaṃ, sabbe pāṇe nipphoṭṭhento āgacchati. Yaṃ te mahārāja karaṇīyaṃ, taṃ karohī”ti. Evarūpe te mahārāja mahati mahabbhaye samuppanne dāruṇe manussakkhaye¹ dullabhe manussatte kimassa karaṇīyanti.

Evarūpe me bhante mahati mahabbhaye samuppanne dāruṇe manussakkhaye dullabhe manussatte kimassa karaṇīyaṃ aññatra dhammacariyāya aññatra samacariyāya aññatra kusalakiriyaṃ aññatra puññakiriyaṃ.

Ārocemi kho te mahārāja, paṭivedemi kho te mahārāja, adhvattati kho taṃ mahārāja jarāmarāṇaṃ, adhvattamāne ce te mahārāja jarāmarāṇe kimassa karaṇīyanti. Adhvattamāne ca me bhante jarāmarāṇe kimassa karaṇīyaṃ aññatra dhammacariyāya samacariyāya kusalakiriyaṃ puññakiriyaṃ. Yāni tāni bhante raññaṃ khattiyānaṃ muddhāvasittānaṃ

1. Manussakāye (Ka)

issariyamadamattānaṃ kāmagedhāpariyuṭṭhitānaṃ
janapadatthāvariyaṃpattānaṃ mahantaṃ pathavimaṇḍalaṃ abhivijjiya
ajjhāvasantānaṃ hatthiyuddhāni bhavanti, tesampi bhante hatthiyuddhānaṃ
natthi gati natthi visayo adhvattamāne jarāmarañe. Yānipi tāni bhante
raññaṃ khattiyānaṃ muddhāvasittānaṃ -pa- ajjhāvasantānaṃ assayuddhāni
bhavanti -pa- rathayuddhāni bhavanti -pa- pattiyuddhāni bhavanti, tesampi
bhante pattiyuddhānaṃ natthi gati natthi visayo adhvattamāne jarāmarañe.
Santi kho pana bhante imasmiṃ rājakule mantino mahāmattā, ye pahonti¹
āgate paccatthike mantehi bhedayitum, tesampi bhante mantayuddhānaṃ
natthi gati natthi visayo adhvattamāne jarāmarañe. Samvijjati kho pana
bhante imasmiṃ rājakule pahūtaṃ hiraññasuvaṇṇaṃ bhūmigatañceva
vehāsaṭṭhañca, yena mayaṃ pahoma āgate paccatthike dhanena upalāpetum,
tesampi bhante dhanayuddhānaṃ natthi gati natthi visayo adhvattamāne
jarāmarañe. Adhvattamāne ca me bhante jarāmarañe kimassa karaṇīyaṃ
aññatra dhammacariyāya samacariyāya kusalakiriyāya puññakiriyāyāti.

Evametaṃ mahārāja, evametaṃ mahārāja, adhvattamāne jarāmarañe
kimassa karaṇīyaṃ aññatra dhammacariyāya samacariyāya kusalakiriyāya
puññakiriyāyāti. Idamavoca Bhagavā -pa- Satthā—

“Yathāpi selā vipulā, nabhaṃ āhacca pabbatā.

Samantānupariyāyeyyūṃ, nippothento catuddisā.

Evam jarā ca maccu ca, adhvattanti pāṇine².

Khattiye brāhmaṇe vesse, sudde caṇḍālapukkuse.

Na kiñci³ parivajjeti, sabbamevābhimaddati.

Na tattha hatthīnaṃ bhūmi, na rathānaṃ na pattiyā.

Na cāpi mantayuddhena, sakkā jetum dhanena vā.

Tasmā hi paṇḍito poso, sampassaṃ atthamattano.

Buddhe dhamme ca saṅghe ca, dhīro saddhaṃ nivesaye.

1. Yesam honti (Ka)

2. Pāṇino (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

3. Na kañci (?)

Yo dhammaṃ cari¹ kāyena, vācāya uda cetasā.
Idheva naṃ pasamsanti, pecca sagge pamodati²ti.

Tatiyo vaggo.

Tassuddānaṃ

Puggalo Ayyikā Loko, Issattaṃ² Pabbatūpamā.
Desitaṃ Buddhasetṭhena, imaṃ Kosalapañcakanti.

Kosalasamyuttaṃ samattaṃ.

1. Dhammacārī (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

2. Issatthaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ)

4. Mārasaṃyutta

1. Paṭhamavagga

1. Tapokammasutta

137. Evaṃ me sutam—ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Uruvelāyaṃ viharati najjā Nerañjarāya tīre Ajapālanigrodhamūle paṭhamābhisambuddho. Atha kho Bhagavato rahogatassa paṭisallīnassa evaṃ cetaso parivitakko udapādi “mutto vatamhi tāya dukkarakārikāya, sādhu mutto vatamhi tāya anattasaṃhitāya dukkarakārikāya, sādhu vatamhi mutto bodhim samajjhaganti¹.

Atha kho māro pāpimā Bhagavato cetasā cetoparivitakkamaññāya yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavantam gāthāya ajjhabhāsi—

“Tapokammā apakkamma, ye na sujjhanti māṇavā.

Asuddho maññasi suddho, suddhimaggā aparaddho”² ti.

Atha kho Bhagavā māro ayaṃ pāpimā iti viditvā māraṃ pāpimantaṃ gāthāhi ajjhabhāsi—

“Anattasaṃhitaṃ ñatvā, yaṃ kiñci amaraṃ tapaṃ³.

Sabbaṃ natthāvahaṃ hoti, phiyārittaṃva dhammani⁴.

Sīlaṃ samādhi paññaṅca, maggaṃ bodhāya bhāvayaṃ.

Pattosmi paramaṃ suddhim, nihato tvamasi antakā”^{ti}.

Atha kho māro pāpimā “jānāti maṃ Bhagavā, jānāti maṃ Sugato”^{ti} dukkhī dummano tatthevantaradhāyīti.

1. Sādhu (hito sato bodhim samajjhaganti (Sī, I), sādhu vatamhi satto bodhisamajjhagūti (Syā, Kaṃ)

2. Suddhimaggamaparaddho (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

3. Aparam tapaṃ (Ka)

4. Vammani (Sī), dhammaniṃ (I), jammaniṃ (Ka) etthāyaṃ dhammasaddo sakkate dhanvani-saddena sadiso maruvācakoti veditabbo, yathā dalhadhammātipadaṃ.

2. Hatthirājavaṇṇasutta

138. Evaṃ me sutam—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Uruvelāyaṃ viharati najjā Nerañjarāya tīre Ajapālanigrodhamūle paṭhamābhisambuddho. Tena kho pana samayena Bhagavā rattandhakāratimisāyaṃ abbhokāse nisinno hoti, devo ca ekamekaṃ phusāyati. Atha kho māro pāpimā Bhagavato bhayaṃ chambhitattaṃ lomahaṃsaṃ uppādetukāmo mahantaṃ hatthirājavaṇṇaṃ abhinimminivā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami. Seyyathāpi nāma mahā-ariṭṭhako maṇi, evamassa sīsaṃ hoti. Seyyathāpi nāma suddhaṃ rūpiyaṃ, evamassa dantā honti. Seyyathāpi nāma mahatī naṅgalīsā¹, evamassa soṇḍo hoti. Atha kho Bhagavā māro ayaṃ pāpimā iti viditvā māraṃ pāpimantaṃ gāthāya ajjhabhāsi—

“Saṃsaraṃ dīghamaddhānaṃ, vaṇṇaṃ katvā subhāsubhaṃ.
Alaṃ te tena pāpima, nihato tvamasi antakā”ti.

Atha kho māro pāpimā “jānāti maṃ Bhagavā, jānāti maṃ Sugato”ti dukkhī dummano tatthevantaradhāyīti.

3. Subhasutta

139. Evaṃ me sutam—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Uruvelāyaṃ viharati najjā Nerañjarāya tīre Ajapālanigrodhamūle paṭhamābhisambuddho. Tena kho pana samayena Bhagavā rattandhakāratimisāyaṃ abbhokāse nisinno hoti, devo ca ekamekaṃ phusāyati. Atha kho māro pāpimā Bhagavato bhayaṃ chambhitattaṃ lomahaṃsaṃ uppādetukāmo yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavato avidūre uccāvacaṃ vaṇṇanibhā upadaṃseti subhā ceva asubhā ca. Atha kho Bhagavā māro ayaṃ pāpimā iti viditvā māraṃ pāpimantaṃ gāthāhi ajjhabhāsi—

“Saṃsaraṃ dīghamaddhānaṃ, vaṇṇaṃ katvā subhāsubhaṃ.
Alaṃ te tena pāpima, nihato tvamasi antaka.

1. Naṅgalasisā (I, Ka)

Ye ca kāyena vācāya, manasā ca susaṁvutā.
Na te māravasānugā, na te mārassa baddhagū”¹ ti.

Atha kho māro -pa- tatthevantaradhāyīti.

4. Paṭhama mārapāsasutta

140. Evaṁ me sutāṁ—ekāṁ samayaṁ Bhagavā Bārāṇasiyaṁ viharati Isipatane migadāye. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi “bhikkhavo”ti. “Bhadante”ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosūṁ. Bhagavā etadavoca—

Mayhaṁ kho bhikkhave yoniso manasikārā yoniso sammappadhānā anuttarā vimutti anuppattā, anuttarā vimutti sacchikatā. Tumhepi bhikkhave yoniso manasikārā yoniso sammappadhānā anuttaraṁ vimuttiṁ anupāpuṇātha, anuttaraṁ vimuttiṁ sacchikarothāti. Atha kho māro pāpimā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṁ gāthāya ajjhabhāsi—

“Baddhosi mārapāsena, ye dībā ye ca mānūsā.
Mārabandhanabaddhosi, na me samaṇa mokkhasī”ti.
Muttāhaṁ² mārapāsena, ye dībā ye ca mānūsā.
Mārabandhanamuttomhi, nihato tvamasi antakāti.

Atha kho māro pāpimā -pa- tatthevantaradhāyīti.

5. Dutiyamārapāsasutta

141. Ekāṁ samayaṁ Bhagavā Bārāṇasiyaṁ viharati Isipatane migadāye. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi “bhikkhavo”ti. “Bhadante”ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosūṁ. Bhagavā etadavoca—

Muttāhaṁ bhikkhave sabbapāsehi ye dībā ye ca mānūsā. Tumhepi bhikkhave muttā sabbapāsehi ye dībā ye ca mānūsā. Caratha bhikkhave cārikaṁ bahunahitāya bahunasukhāya lokānukampāya atthāya hitāya sukhāya devamanussānaṁ, mā ekena dve agamittha, desetha bhikkhave dhammaṁ ādikalyāṇaṁ majjhekalyāṇaṁ pariyosānakalyāṇaṁ sātthaṁ

1. Baddhabhū (Ka), paccagū (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ, I)

2. Muttohaṁ (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ, I)

sabyañjanam kevalaparipuṇṇam parisuddham brahmacariyam pakāsetha,
santi sattā apparajakkhajātikā assavanatā dhammassa parihāyanti,
bhavissanti dhammassa aññātāro. Ahampi bhikkhave yena Uruvelā
senānigamo tenupasaṅkamissāmi dhammadesanāyāti. Atha kho māro
pāpimā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam gāthāya
ajjhabhāsi—

“Baddhosi sabbapāsehi, ye dibbā ye ca mānūsā.
Mahābandhanabaddhosi, na me samaṇa mokkhasi”ti.
Muttāham sabbapāsehi, ye dibbā ye ca mānūsā,
Mahābandhanamuttomhi, nihato tvamasi antakāti.

Atha kho māro pāpimā -pa- tatthevantaradhāyīti.

6. Sappasutta

142. Evaṃ me sutam—ekam samayam Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati
Veḷuvane Kalandakanivāpe. Tena kho pana samayena Bhagavā
rattandhakāratimisāyam abbhokāse nisinno hoti, devo ca ekamekam
phusāyati.

Atha kho māro pāpimā Bhagavato bhayam chambhitattam lomahamsam
uppādetukāmo mahantam sapparājavanṇam abhinimminivā yena Bhagavā
tenupasaṅkami. Seyyathāpi nāma mahatī ekarukkhikā nāvā, evamassa kāyo
hoti. Seyyathāpi nāma mahantam soṇḍikākīḷañjam, evamassa phaṇo hoti.
Seyyathāpi nāma mahatī Kosalikā kaṃsapāti, evamassa akkhīni bhavanti.
Seyyathāpi nāma deve gaḷagaḷāyante vijjullatā niccharanti, evamassa
mukhato jivhā niccharati. Seyyathāpi nāma kammāragaggariyā
dhamamānāya saddo hoti, evamassa assāsapassāsānam saddo hoti.

Atha kho Bhagavā māro ayam pāpimā iti viditvā māram pāpimantam
gāthāhi ajjhabhāsi—

“Yo suññagehāni sevati,
Seyyā so Muni attasaññato.
Vossajja careyya tatha so,
Patirūpam hi tathāvidhassa tam.

Carakā bahū bheravā bahū,
 Atho ḍaṃsasarīsapā¹ bahū.
 Lomampi na tattha iñjaye,
 Suññāgāragato Mahāmuni.

Nabhaṃ phaleyya pathavī caleyya,
 Sabbepi pāṇā uda santaseyyuṃ.
 Sallampi ce urasi pakappayeyyūṃ,
 Upadhīsu tāṇaṃ na karonti Buddhā”ti.

Atha kho māro pāpimā “jānāti maṃ Bhagavā, jānāti maṃ Sugato”ti
 dukkhī dummano tatthevantaradhāyīti.

7. Supatisutta

143. Ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veḷuvane
 Kalandakanivāpe. Atha kho Bhagavā bahudevarattim abbhokāse caṅkamtivā
 rattiyā paccūsamayaṃ pāde pakkhāletvā vihāraṃ pavisitvā dakkhiṇena
 passena sīhaseyyaṃ kappesi pāde pādaṃ accādhāya sato sampajāno
 uṭṭhānasaññaṃ manasi karitvā. Atha kho māro pāpimā yena Bhagavā
 tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavantaṃ gāthāya ajjhabhāsi—

“Kiṃ soppasi kiṃ nu soppasi,
 Kimidaṃ soppasi dubbhago² viya.
 Suññamaḡāranti soppasi,
 Kimidaṃ soppasi sūriye uggate”ti.
 Yassa jālinī visattikā,
 Taṇhā natthi kuhiñci netave.
 Sabbūpadhiparikkhayā Buddhho,
 Soppati kiṃ tavettha mārāti.

Atha kho māro pāpimā -pa- tatthevantaradhāyīti.

1. Ḍaṃsa siriṃsapā (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

2. Dubbhato (Syā, Kaṃ), dubbhayo (I)

8. Nandatisutta

144. Evaṃ me sutāṃ—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho māro pāpimā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavato santike imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsi—

“Nandati puttehi puttimā, gomā gobhi tatheva nandati.

Upadhīhi narassa nandanā, na hi so nandati yo nirūpadhī”ti.

Socati puttehi puttimā, gomā gobhi tatheva socati.

Upadhīhi narassa socanā, na hi so socati yo nirūpadhīti.

Atha kho māro pāpimā “jānāti maṃ Bhagavā, jānāti maṃ Sugato”ti dukkhī dummano tatthevantaradhāyīti.

9. Paṭhama-āyusutta

145. Evaṃ me sutāṃ—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veḷuvane Kalandakanivāpe. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi “bhikkhavo”ti. “Bhadante”ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etadavoca—

Appamidaṃ bhikkhave manussānaṃ āyu, gamanīyo samparāyo kattabbaṃ kusalaṃ, caritabbaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, natthi jātassa amaraṇaṃ. Yo bhikkhave ciraṃ jīvati, so vassasataṃ appaṃ vā bhiyyoti.

Atha kho māro pāpimā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavantaṃ gāthāya ajjhabhāsi—

“Dīghamāyu manussānaṃ, na naṃ hīḷe suporiso.

Careyya khīramattova, natthi maccussa āgamo”ti.

Appamāyu manussānaṃ, hīḷeyya naṃ suporiso.

Careyyādittasīsova, natthi maccussa nāgamoti.

Atha kho māro -pa- tatthevantaradhāyīti.

10. Dutiya-āyusutta

146. Evaṃ me sutam—ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati
Veļuvane Kalandakanivāpe. Tatra kho Bhagavā -pa- etadavoca—

Appamidaṃ bhikkhave manussānaṃ āyu, gamanīyo samparāyo,
kattabbaṃ kusalaṃ, caritabbaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, natthi jātassa amaraṇaṃ.
Yo bhikkhave ciraṃ jīvati, so vassasataṃ appaṃ vā bhiyyoti.

Atha kho māro pāpimā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā
Bhagavantam gāthāya ajjhabhāsi—

“Nāccayanti ahorattā, jīvitam nūparujjhati.

Āyu anupariyāyati maccānaṃ, nemīva rathakubbaran”ti.

Accayanti ahorattā, jīvitam uparujjhati.

Āyu khīyati maccānaṃ, kunnadīnaṃva odakanti.

Atha kho māro pāpimā “jānāti maṃ Bhagavā, jānāti maṃ Sugato”ti
dukkhī dummano tatthevantaradhāyīti.

Paṭhamo vaggo.

Tassuddānaṃ

Tapokammañca Nāgo ca, Subham Pāsena te duve.

Sappo Supati Nandanam, Āyunā apare duveti.

2. Dutiyavagga

1. Pāsāṇasutta

147. Ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Gijjhakūṭe pabbate.
Tena kho pana samayena Bhagavā rattandhakāratimisāyaṃ abbhokāse
nisinno hoti, devo ca ekamekaṃ phusāyati. Atha kho māro pāpimā
Bhagavato bhayaṃ chambhitattam lomahaṃsaṃ uppādetukāmo yena

Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavato avidūre mahante pāsāṇe padālesi.

Atha kho Bhagavā māro ayaṃ pāpimā iti viditvā māraṃ pāpimantaṃ gāthāya ajjhabhāsi—

“Sacepi kevalaṃ sabbaṃ, Gijjhakūṭaṃ calessasi¹.
Neva sammāvimuttānaṃ, Buddhānaṃ atthi iñjitaṃ”ti.

Atha kho māro pāpimā “jānāti maṃ Bhagavā, jānāti maṃ Sugato”ti dukkhī dummano tatthevantaradhāyīti.

2. Kinnusīhasutta

148. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattīyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tena kho pana samayena Bhagavā mahatiyā parisāya parivuto dhammaṃ deseti.

Atha kho mārasa pāpimato etadahosi “ayaṃ kho samaṇo Gotamo mahatiyā parisāya parivuto dhammaṃ deseti, yaṃnūnāhaṃ yena samaṇo Gotamo tenupasaṅkameyyaṃ vicakkhukammāyā”ti. Atha kho māro pāpimā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavantaṃ gāthāya ajjhabhāsi—

“Kinnu sīhova nadasi, parisāyaṃ visārado.
Paṭimallo hi te atthi, vijitāvī nu maññasi”ti.
Nadanti ve mahāvīrā, parisāsu visārada.
Tathāgatā balappattā, tiṇṇā loke visattikanti.

Atha kho māro pāpimā “jānāti maṃ Bhagavā, jānāti maṃ Sugato”ti dukkhī dummano tatthevantaradhāyīti.

3. Sakalikasutta

149. Evaṃ me sutāṃ—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Maddakucchismiṃ migadāye. Tena kho pana samayena Bhagavato pādo

1. Gaḷeyyasi (Syā, Kaṃ), caleyyāsi (Ka)

sakalikāya khato hoti, bhusā sudarṃ Bhagavato vedanā vattanti sārīrikā dukkhā tibbā kharā kaṭukā asātā amanāpā. Tā sudarṃ Bhagavā sato sampajāno adhivāseti avihaññamāno. Atha kho Bhagavā catugguṇaṃ saṅghāṭim paññapetvā dakkhiṇena passena sīhaseyyaṃ kappesi pāde pādaṃ accādhāya sato sampajāno. Atha kho māro pāpimā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtvā Bhagavantam gāthāya ajjhabhāsi—

“Mandiyā nu kho sesi udāhu kāveyyamatto,
Atthā nu te sampacurā na santi.

Eko vivitte sayanāsanamhi,
Niddāmukho kimidaṃ soppase vā”ti.

Na mandiyā sayāmi nāpi kāveyyamatto,
Attham sameccāhamapetasoko.

Eko vivitte sayanāsanamhi,
Sayāmahaṃ sabbabhūtānukampī.

Yesampi sallam urasi pavitṭham,
Muhum muhum hadayaṃ vedhamānam.

Tepīdha soppam labhare sasallā,
Tasmā aham na supe vītasallo.

Jaggaṃ na saṅke napi bhemi sottum,
Rattindivā nānutapanti māmam.

Hānim na passāmi kuhiñci loke,
Tasmā supe sabbabhūtānukampīti.

Atha kho māro pāpimā “jānāti maṃ Bhagavā, jānāti maṃ Sugato”ti dukkhī dummano tatthevantaradhāyīti.

4. Patirūpasutta

150. Ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Kosalesu viharati ekasālāyaṃ brāhmaṇagāme. Tena kho pana samayena Bhagavā mahatiyā gihiparisāya parivuto dhammaṃ deseti.

Atha kho māraṣṣa pāpimato etadahosi “ayaṃ kho samaṇo Gotamo mahatiyā gihiparisāya parivuto dhammaṃ deseti, yaṃnūnāhaṃ yena samaṇo Gotamo tenupasaṅkameyyaṃ vicakkhukammāyā”ti. Atha kho māro pāpimā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam gāthāya ajjhabhāsi—

“Netam tava patirūpaṃ, yadaññamanusāsasi.
Anurodhavirodhesu, mā sajjittho tadācaran”ti.
Hitānukampī Sambuddho, yadaññamanusāsati.
Anurodhavirodhehi, vippamutto Tathāgatoti.

Atha kho māro pāpimā “jānāti maṃ Bhagavā, jānāti maṃ Sugato”ti dukkhī dummano tatthevantaradhāyīti.

5. Mānasasutta

151. Evaṃ me sutam—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho māro pāpimā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam gāthāya ajjhabhāsi—

“Antalikkhacaro pāso, yvāyaṃ carati mānaso.
Tena taṃ bādhayissāmi, na me samaṇa mokkhasī”ti.
Rūpā saddā rasā gandhā, phoṭṭhabbā ca manoramā.
Ettha me vigato chando, nihato tvamasi antakāti.

Atha kho māro pāpimā “jānāti maṃ Bhagavā, jānāti maṃ Sugato”ti dukkhī dummano tatthevantaradhāyīti.

6. Pattasutta

152. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. Tena kho pana samayena Bhagavā pañcannaṃ upādānakkhandhānaṃ upādāya bhikkhūnaṃ dhammiyā kathāya sandasseti samādāpeti¹ samuttejeti sampahaṃseti. Te ca bhikkhū aṭṭhim katvā²

1. Samādāpeti (?)

2. Aṭṭhikatvā (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

manasi katvā sabbacetasā¹ samannāharitvā ohitasotā dhammaṃ suṇanti.

Atha kho māraṃsa pāpimato etadahosi “ayaṃ kho samaṇo Gotamo pañcannaṃ upādānakkhandhānaṃ upādāya bhikkhūnaṃ dhammiyā kathāya sandasseti samādapeti samuttejeti sampahaṃseti. Te ca bhikkhū aṭṭhiṃ katvā manasi katvā sabbacetasā samannāharitvā ohitasotā dhammaṃ suṇanti. Yaṃnūnāhaṃ yena samaṇo Gotamo tenupasaṅkameyyaṃ vicakkhukammāyā”ti.

Tena kho pana samayena sambahulā pattā abbhokāse nikkhattā honti. Atha kho māro pāpimā balībaddavaṇṇaṃ abhinimminivā yena te pattā tenupasaṅkami. Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu aññataraṃ bhikkhuṃ etadavoca “bhikkhu bhikkhu eso balībaddo patte bhindeyyā”ti. Evaṃ vutte Bhagavā taṃ bhikkhuṃ etadavoca “na so bhikkhu balībaddo, māro eso pāpimā tumhākaṃ vicakkhukammāya āgato”ti. Atha kho Bhagavā māro ayaṃ pāpimā iti viditvā māraṃ pāpimantaṃ gāthāya ajjhabhāsi—

“Rūpaṃ vedayitaṃ saññā, viññāṇaṃ yañca saṅkhataraṃ.

Nesohamasmi netam me, evaṃ tatha virajjati.

Evaṃ virattaṃ khemattaṃ, sabbasaṃyojanātigaṃ.

Anvesaṃ sabbaṭṭhānesu, mārasenāpi nājjhagā”ti.

Atha kho māro pāpimā -pa- tatthevantaradhāyīti.

7. Chaphassāyatanasutta

153. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Vesāliyaṃ viharati Mahāvane Kūṭāgārasālāyaṃ. Tena kho pana samayena Bhagavā channaṃ phassāyatanānaṃ upādāya bhikkhūnaṃ dhammiyā kathāya sandasseti samādapeti samuttejeti sampahaṃseti. Te ca bhikkhū aṭṭhiṃ katvā manasi katvā sabbacetasā samannāharitvā ohitasotā dhammaṃ suṇanti.

1. Sabbacetaso (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I), sabbaṃ cetasā (Ka)

Atha kho māraṣṣa pāpimato etadahosi “ayaṃ kho samaṇo Gotamo channaṃ phassāyatanānaṃ upādāya bhikkhūnaṃ dhammiyā kathāya sandasseti samādapeti samuttejeti sampahaṃseti. Te ca bhikkhū aṭṭhiṃ katvā manasi katvā sabbacetasā samannāharitvā ohitasotā dhammaṃ suṇanti. Yaṃnūnāhaṃ yena samaṇo Gotamo tenupasaṅkameyyaṃ vicakkhukammāyā”ti. Atha kho māro pāpimā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavato avidūre mahantaṃ bhayaabheravaṃ saddamakāsi, apissudaṃ pathavī maññe undrīyati¹. Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu aññataraṃ bhikkhuṃ etadavoca “bhikkhu bhikkhu esā pathavī maññe undrīyati”ti. Evaṃ vutte Bhagavā taṃ bhikkhuṃ etadavoca “nesā bhikkhu pathavī undrīyati, māro eso pāpimā tumhākaṃ vicakkhukammāya āgato”ti. Atha kho Bhagavā māro ayaṃ pāpimā iti viditvā māraṃ pāpimantaṃ gāthāya ajjhabhāsi—

“Rūpā saddā rasā gandhā, phassā dhammā ca kevalā.

Etaṃ lokāmiṣaṃ ghorāṃ, ettha loko vimucchito.

Etañca samatikkamma, sato Buddhassa sāvako.

Māradheyyaṃ atikkamma, ādiccova virocātī”ti.

Atha kho māro pāpimā -pa- tatthevantaradhāyīti.

8. Piṇḍasutta

154. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Magadhesu viharati Pañcasālāyaṃ brāhmaṇagāme. Tena kho pana samayena Pañcasālāyaṃ Brāhmaṇagāme kumārikānaṃ pāhunakāni bhavanti. Atha kho Bhagavā pubbaṇhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya Pañcasālaṃ Brāhmaṇagāmaṃ piṇḍāya pāvisi. Tena kho pana samayena Pañcasāleyyakā brāhmaṇagahapatikā mārena pāpimatā anvāviṭṭhā bhavanti “mā samaṇo Gotamo piṇḍamalattā”ti.

Atha kho Bhagavā yathādhotena pattena Pañcasālaṃ brāhmaṇagāmaṃ piṇḍāya pāvisi, tathādhotena² pattena paṭikkami. Atha kho māro pāpimā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca

1. Udrīyati (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I), u + dara + ya + ti = udrīyati.

2. Yathādhotena (?)

“api tvaṃ samaṇa piṇḍamalattā”ti. Tathā nu tvaṃ pāpima akāsi, yathāhaṃ piṇḍaṃ na labheyyanti. Tena hi bhante Bhagavā dutiyampi Pañcasālaṃ Brāhmaṇagāmaṃ piṇḍāya pavisatu, tathāhaṃ karissāmi, yathā Bhagavā piṇḍaṃ lacchatīti.

Apuññaṃ pasavi māro, āsajja naṃ Tathāgataṃ.

Kim nu maññasi pāpima, na me pāpaṃ vipaccati.

Susukhaṃ vata jīvāma, yesaṃ no natthi kiñcanaṃ.

Pitibhakkhā bhavissāma, devā ābhassarā yathāti.

Atha kho māro pāpimā “jānāti maṃ Bhagavā, jānāti maṃ Sugato”ti dukkhī dummano tatthevantaradhāyīti.

9. Kassakasutta

155. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. Tena kho pana samayena Bhagavā bhikkhūnaṃ nibbānapaṭisaṃyuttāya dhammiyā kathāya sandasseti samādapeti samuttejeti sampahaṃseti. Te ca bhikkhū aṭṭhiṃ katvā manasi katvā sabbacetasā samannāharitvā ohitasotā dhammaṃ suṇanti.

Atha kho mārasa pāpimato etadahosi “ayaṃ kho samaṇo Gotamo bhikkhūnaṃ nibbānapaṭisaṃyuttāya dhammiyā kathāya -pa-. Yaṃnūnāhaṃ yena samaṇo Gotamo tenupasaṅkameyyaṃ vicakkhukammāyā”ti. Atha kho māro pāpimā kassakavaṇṇaṃ abhinimminivā mahantaṃ naṅgalaṃ khandhe karitvā dīghapācanayaṭṭhiṃ gahetvā haṭṭhaṭṭakeso sāṇasāṭṭhinivattho kaddamamakkhitehi pādehi yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “api samaṇa balībadde addasā”ti. Kim pana pāpima te balībaddehīti. Mameva samaṇa cakkhu, mama rūpā, mama cakkhusamphassaviññāṇāyatanaṃ, kuhiṃ me samaṇa gantvā mokkhasi. Mameva samaṇa sotaṃ, mama saddā -pa-. Mameva samaṇa ghānaṃ, mama gandhā. Mameva samaṇa jivhā, mama rasā. Mameva samaṇa kāyo, mama phoṭṭhabbā. Mameva samaṇa mano, mama dhammā, mama manosamphassaviññāṇāyatanaṃ, kuhiṃ me samaṇa gantvā mokkhasīti.

Taveva pāpima cakkhu, tava rūpā, tava cakkhusamphassaviññāṇāyatanaṃ. Yattha ca kho pāpima natthi cakkhu, natthirūpā, natthicakkhusamphassaviññāṇāyatanaṃ, agati tava tattha pāpima. Taveva pāpima sotaṃ, tava saddā, tava sotasamphassaviññāṇāyatanaṃ. Yattha ca kho pāpima natthi sotaṃ, natthi saddā, natthi sotasamphassaviññāṇāyatanaṃ, agati tava tattha pāpima. Taveva pāpima ghānaṃ, tava gandhā, tava ghānasamphassaviññāṇāyatanaṃ. Yattha ca kho pāpima natthi ghānaṃ, natthi gandhā, natthi ghānasamphassaviññāṇāyatanaṃ, agati tava tattha pāpima. Taveva pāpima jivhā, tava rasā, tava jivhāsamphassaviññāṇāyatanaṃ -pa-. Taveva pāpima kāyo, tava phoṭṭhabbā, tava kāyasamphassaviññāṇāyatanaṃ -pa-. Taveva pāpima mano, tava dhammā, tava manosamphassaviññāṇāyatanaṃ. Yattha ca kho pāpima natthi mano, natthi dhammā, natthi manosamphassaviññāṇāyatanaṃ, agati tava tattha pāpimāti.

Yaṃ vadanti mama yidanti, ye vadanti mamanti ca.
Ettha ce te mano atthi, na me samaṇa mokkhasīti.

Yaṃ vadanti na taṃ mayhaṃ, ye vadanti na te ahaṃ.
Evaṃ pāpima jānāhi, na me maggampi dakkhasīti.

Atha kho māro pāpimā -pa- tatthevantaradhāyīti.

10. Rajjasutta

156. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Kosalesu viharati Himavantapadese¹ araṇṇakuṭīkāyaṃ. Atha kho Bhagavato rahogatassa paṭisallīnassa evaṃ cetaso parivitakko udapādi “sakkā nu kho rajjaṃ kāretuṃ ahanāṃ aghātayaṃ ajinaṃ ajāpayaṃ asocaṃ asocāpayaṃ dhammenā”ti.

Atha kho māro pāpimā Bhagavato cetasā cetoparivitakkamaññāya yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavantāṃ etadavoca “kāretu bhante Bhagavā rajjaṃ, kāretu Sugato rajjaṃ ahanāṃ aghātayaṃ ajinaṃ ajāpayaṃ asocaṃ asocāpayaṃ dhammenā”ti. Kiṃ pana me tvaṃ pāpima passasi, yaṃ maṃ tvaṃ evaṃ vadesi “kāretu bhante Bhagavā rajjaṃ, kāretu Sugato rajjaṃ ahanāṃ aghātayaṃ ajinaṃ ajāpayaṃ asocaṃ

1. Himavantapasse (Sī)

asocāpayam dhammenā”ti. Bhagavatā kho bhante cattāro iddhipādā bhāvitā bahulīkatā yānikatā vatthukatā anuṭṭhitā paricitā susamāraddhā, ākaṅkhamāno ca bhante Bhagavā Himavantaṃ pabbatarājam suvaṇṇamtveva adhimucceyya, suvaṇṇaṅca panassāti¹.

Pabbatassa suvaṇṇassa, jātārūpassa kevalo.
Dvittāva nālamekassa, iti vidvā samañcare.

Yo dukkhamaddakkhi yatonidānaṃ,
Kāmesu so jantu kathaṃ nameyya.
Upadhiṃ veditvā saṅgoti loke,
Tasseva jantu vinayāya sikkheti.

Atha kho māro pāpimā “jānāti maṃ Bhagavā, jānāti maṃ Sugato”ti dukkhī dummano tatthevantaradhāyīti.

Dutiyo vaggo.

Tassuddānaṃ

Pāsāṇo Sīho Sakalikaṃ², Patirūpaṅca Mānasaṃ.
Pattaṃ Āyatanam Piṇḍam, Kassakaṃ Rajjena te dasāti.

3. Tatiyavagga

1. Sambahulasutta

157. Evaṃ me sutam—ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Sakkesu viharati Silāvatiyaṃ. Tena kho pana samayena sambahulā bhikkhū Bhagavato avidūre appamattā ātāpino pahitattā viharanti. Atha kho māro pāpimā brāhmaṇavaṇṇam abhinimminivā mahantena jaṭaṇḍuvena ajinakkhipanivattho jīṇṇo gopānasivaṅko ghurughurupassāsī udumbaraḍaṇḍam gahetvā yena te bhikkhū tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā te bhikkhū etadavoca “daharā

1. Suvaṇṇapabbatassāti (Sī, Syā, Kam), suvaṇṇaṅca pabbatassāti (I)

2. Sakkhalikaṃ (Ka)

bhavanto pabbajitā susū kāḷakesā bhadrena yobbanena samannāgatā paṭhamena vayasā anikkīlitāvino kāmesu, bhuñjantu bhavanto mānusake kāme, mā sandiṭṭhikaṃ hitvā kālikaṃ anudhāvithā”ti. Na kho mayaṃ brāhmaṇa sandiṭṭhikaṃ hitvā kālikaṃ anudhāvāma, kālikañca kho mayaṃ brāhmaṇa hitvā sandiṭṭhikaṃ anudhāvāma, kālikā hi brāhmaṇa kāmā vuttā Bhagavatā bahudukkhā bahupāyāsā, ādīnavo ettha bhiyyo, sandiṭṭhiko ayaṃ dhammo akāliko chipassiko opaneyyiko paccattaṃ veditabbo viññūhīti. Evaṃ vutte māro pāpimā sīsaṃ okampetvā jivhaṃ nillāletvā tivisākhaṃ nalāṭe nalāṭikaṃ vuṭṭhāpetvā daṇḍamolubbha pakkāmi.

Atha kho te bhikkhū yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamiṃsu, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdiṃsu, ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū Bhagavantaṃ etadavocum “idha mayaṃ bhante Bhagavato avidūre appamattā ātāpino pahitattā viharāma, atha kho bhante aññataro brāhmaṇo mahantena jaṭaṇḍuvena ajinakkhipanivattho jiṇṇo gopānasivaṅko ghurughurupassāsī udumbaradaṇḍaṃ gahetvā yena mayaṃ tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā amhe etadavoca ‘daharā bhavanto pabbajitā susū kāḷakesā bhadrena yobbanena samannāgatā paṭhamena vayasā anikkīlitāvino kāmesu, bhuñjantu bhavanto mānusake kāme, mā sandiṭṭhikaṃ hitvā kālikaṃ anudhāvithā’ti”. Evaṃ vutte mayaṃ bhante taṃ brāhmaṇaṃ etadavocumha “na kho mayaṃ brāhmaṇa sandiṭṭhikaṃ hitvā kālikaṃ anudhāvāma, kālikañca kho mayaṃ brāhmaṇa hitvā sandiṭṭhikaṃ anudhāvāma, kālikā hi brāhmaṇa kāmā vuttā Bhagavatā bahudukkhā bahupāyāsā, ādīnavo ettha bhiyyo, sandiṭṭhiko ayaṃ dhammo akāliko chipassiko opaneyyiko paccattaṃ veditabbo viññūhī”ti. Evaṃ vutte bhante so brāhmaṇo sīsaṃ okampetvā jivhaṃ nillāletvā tivisākhaṃ nalāṭe nalāṭikaṃ vuṭṭhāpetvā daṇḍamolubbha pakkantoti.

Neso bhikkhave brāhmaṇo, māro eso pāpimā tumhākaṃ vicakkhukammāya āgatoti. Atha kho Bhagavā etamatthaṃ viditvā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsi—

“Yo dukkhamaddakkhi yatonidānaṃ,
 Kāmesu so jantu kathaṃ nameyya.
 Upadhiṃ viditvā saṅgoti loke,
 Tasseva jantu vinayāya sikkhe”ti.

2. Samiddhisutta

158. Ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Sakkesu viharati Silāvatiyaṃ. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Samiddhi Bhagavato avidūre appamatto ātāpī pahitto viharati. Atha kho āyasmato Samiddhissa rahogatassa paṭisallīnassa evaṃ cetaso parivitto udapādi “lābhā vata me, suladdhaṃ vata me, yassa me Satthā Arahaṃ Sammāsambuddho, lābhā vata me, suladdhaṃ vata me, yvāhaṃ evaṃ svākkhāte dhammavinaye pabbajito, lābhā vata me, suladdhaṃ vata me, yassa me sabrahmacārino sīlavanto kalyāṇadhammā”ti. Atha kho māro pāpimā āyasmato Samiddhissa cetasā cetoparivittakamaññāya yenāyasmā Samiddhi tenupasaṅkamaṃ, upasaṅkamtivā āyasmato Samiddhissa avidūre mahantaṃ bhayabheravaṃ saddamakāsi. Apissudaṃ pathavī maññe undrīyati.

Atha kho āyasmā Samiddhi yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamaṃ, upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinnā āyasmā Samiddhi Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “idhāhaṃ bhante Bhagavato avidūre appamatto ātāpī pahitto viharāmi, tassa mayhaṃ bhante rahogatassa paṭisallīnassa evaṃ cetaso parivitto udapādi ‘lābhā vata me, suladdhaṃ vata me, yassa me Satthā Arahaṃ Sammāsambuddho, lābhā vata me, suladdhaṃ vata me, yvāhaṃ evaṃ svākkhāte dhammavinaye pabbajito, lābhā vata me, suladdhaṃ vata me, yassa me sabrahmacārino sīlavanto kalyāṇadhammā’ti. Tassa mayhaṃ bhante avidūre mahābhayabheravasaddo ahoṣi. Apissudaṃ pathavī maññe undrīyati”ti.

Nesā Samiddhi pathavī undrīyati, māro eso pāpimā tuyhaṃ vicakkhukammāya āgato. Gaccha tvaṃ Samiddhi tattheva appamatto ātāpī pahitto viharāhīti. “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho āyasmā Samiddhi Bhagavato

paṭissutvā uṭṭhāyāsanā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkāmi. Dutiyampi kho āyasmā Samiddhi tattheva appamatto ātāpī pahitatto vihāsi. Dutiyampi kho āyasmato Samiddhissa rahogatassa paṭisallīnassa -pa-. Dutiyampi kho māro pāpimā āyasmato Samiddhissa cetasā cetoparivitakkamaññāya -pa-. Apissudam pathavī maññe undrīyati. Atha kho āyasmā Samiddhi māraṃ pāpimantaṃ gāthāya ajjhabhāsi—

“Saddhāyāhaṃ pabbajito, agārasmā anagāriyaṃ.
Sati pañña ca me Buddhā, cittaṅca susamāhitaṃ.
Kāmaṃ karassu rūpāni, neva maṃ byādhayissasi”ti.

Atha kho māro pāpimā “jānāti maṃ Samiddhi bhikkhū”ti dukkhī dummano tatthevantaradhāyīti.

3. Godhikasutta

159. Evaṃ me sutam—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veḷuvane Kalandakanivāpe. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Godhiko Isigilipasse viharati Kāḷasilāyaṃ. Atha kho āyasmā Godhiko appamatto ātāpī pahitatto viharanto sāmayaikaṃ cetovimuttiṃ phusi. Atha kho āyasmā Godhiko tamhā sāmayaikāya cetovimuttiyā parihāyi. Dutiyampi kho āyasmā Godhiko appamatto ātāpī pahitatto viharanto sāmayaikaṃ cetovimuttiṃ phusi. Dutiyampi kho āyasmā Godhiko tamhā sāmayaikāya cetovimuttiyā parihāyi. Tatiyampi kho āyasmā Godhiko appamatto ātāpī pahitatto viharanto sāmayaikaṃ cetovimuttiṃ phusi. Tatiyampi kho āyasmā Godhiko tamhā -pa- parihāyi. Catutthampi kho āyasmā Godhiko appamatto -pa- vimuttiṃ phusi. Catutthampi kho āyasmā Godhiko tamhā -pa- parihāyi. Pañcamampi kho āyasmā Godhiko -pa- cetovimuttiṃ phusi. Pañcamampi kho āyasmā -pa- vimuttiyā parihāyi. Chaṭṭhampi kho āyasmā Godhiko appamatto ātāpī pahitatto viharanto sāmayaikaṃ cetovimuttiṃ phusi. Chaṭṭhampi kho āyasmā Godhiko tamhā sāmayaikāya cetovimuttiyā parihāyi.

sattamampi kho āyasmā Godhiko appamatto ātāpī pahitatto viharanto sāmāyikāṃ cetovimuttiṃ phusi.

Atha kho āyasmato Godhikassa etadahosi “yāva chaṭṭhaṃ khvāhaṃ sāmāyikāya cetovimuttiyā parihīno, yaṃnūnāhaṃ Satthaṃ āhareyyaṃ”ti. Atha kho māro pāpimā āyasmato Godhikassa cetasā cetoparivitakkamaññāya yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantāṃ gāthāhi ajjhabhāsi—

“Mahāvīra mahāpañña, iddhiyā yasasā jala.
Sabbaverabhayātīta, pāde vandāmi cakkhuma.

Sāvako te mahāvīra, maraṇaṃ maraṇābhībhū.
Ākaṅkhati cetayati, taṃ nisedha jutindhara.

Kathaṃ hi Bhagavā tuyhaṃ, sāvako sāsane rato.
Appattamānaso sekkho, kālaṃ kayirā janēsutā”ti.

Tena kho pana samayena āyasmatā Godhikena Satthaṃ āharitaṃ hoti. Atha kho Bhagavā māro ayaṃ pāpimā iti viditvā māraṃ pāpimantaṃ gāthāya ajjhabhāsi—

“Evaṃ hi dhīrā kubbanti, nāvakaṅkhanti jīvitāṃ.
Samūlaṃ taṇhamabbuyha, Godhiko parinibbuto”ti.

Atha kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi “āyāma bhikkhave yena Isigilipassaṃ Kāḷasilā tenupasaṅkamissāma, yattha Godhikena kulaputtana Satthaṃ āharitaṃ”ti. “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum.

Atha kho Bhagavā sambahulehi bhikkhūhi saddhiṃ yena Isigilipassaṃ Kāḷasilā tenupasaṅkami. Addasā kho Bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Godhikaṃ dūratova mañcake vivattakkhandhaṃ semānaṃ¹. Tena kho pana samayena dhūmāyitattaṃ timirāyitattaṃ gacchateva purimaṃ disaṃ, gacchati pacchimaṃ disaṃ, gacchati uttaraṃ disaṃ, gacchati dakkhiṇaṃ disaṃ, gacchati uddhaṃ, gacchati adho, gacchati anudisaṃ.

1. Seyyamānaṃ (Syā, Kam), soppamānaṃ (Ka)

Atha kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi “passatha no tumhe bhikkhave etaṃ dhūmayitattaṃ timirāyitattaṃ gacchateva purimaṃ disaṃ, gacchati pacchimaṃ disaṃ, gacchati uttaraṃ disaṃ, gacchati dakkhiṇaṃ disaṃ, gacchati uddhaṃ, gacchati adho, gacchati anudisaṃ”ti. Evaṃ bhante. Eso kho bhikkhave māro pāpimā Godhikassa kulaputtassa viññāṇaṃ samanvesati “kattha Godhikassa kulaputtassa viññāṇaṃ patitṭhitaṃ”ti. Appatitṭhitaṃ ca bhikkhave viññāṇena Godhiko kulaputto parinibbutoti. Atha kho māro pāpimā beluvapaṇḍuvīṇaṃ ādāya yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ gāthāya ajjhabhāsi—

“Uddhaṃ adho ca tiriyaṃ, disā anudisā svahaṃ.
Anvesaṃ nādhigacchāmi, Godhiko so kuhiṃ gato”ti.
Yo¹ dhīro dhitisampanno, jhāyī jhānarato sadā.
Ahorattaṃ anuyuñjaṃ, jīvitaṃ anikāmayam.
Jetvāna maccuno² senaṃ, anāgantvā punabbhavaṃ.
Samūlaṃ taṇhamabbuyha, Godhiko parinibbutoti.
Tassa sokaparetassa, vīṇā kacchā abhassatha.
Tato so dummano yakkho, tatthevantaradhāyathāti³.

4. Sattavassānubandhasutta

160. Evaṃ me suttaṃ—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Uruvelāyaṃ viharati najjā Nerañjarāya tīre Ajapālanigrodhe. Tena kho pana samayena māro pāpimā sattavassāni Bhagavantaṃ anubandho hoti otārāpekkho otāraṃ alabhamāno. Atha kho māro pāpimā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ gāthāya ajjhabhāsi—

“Sokāvatiṇṇo nu vanamhi jhāyasi,
Vittaṃ nu jīno uda patthayāno.
Āguṃ nu gāmasmimakāsi kiñci,
Kasmā janena na karosi sakkhiṃ.
Sakkhī na sampajjati kenaci te”ti.

1. So (Sī, I)

2. Bhettvā namucino (Sī)

3. Tatthevantaradhāyithāti (Syā, Kam), tattheva antaradhāyīti (Ka)

Sokassa mūlaṃ palikhāya sabbaṃ,
 Anāgu jhāyāmi asocamāno.
 Chetvāna sabbaṃ bhavalobhajappaṃ,
 Anāsavo jhāyāmi pamattabandhūti.
 Yaṃ vadanti mama yidanti, ye vadanti mamanti ca.
 Ettha ce te mano atthi, na me samaṇa mokkhasīti.
 Yaṃ vadanti na taṃ mayhaṃ, ye vadanti na te ahaṃ.
 Evaṃ pāpima jānāhi, na me maggampi dakkhasīti.
 Sace maggaṃ anubuddhaṃ, khemaṃ amatagāmināṃ.
 Apehi gaccha tvameveko, kimaññamanusāsasīti.
 Amaccudheyyaṃ pucchanti, ye janā pāragāmino.
 Tesāhaṃ puṭṭho akkhāmi, yaṃ saccaṃ taṃ nirūpadhinti.

Seyyathāpi bhante gāmassa vā nigamassa vā avidūre pokkharāṇī,
 tatrassa kakkaṭako. Atha kho bhante sambahulā kumārakā vā kumārikāyo vā
 tamhā gāmā vā nigamā vā nikkhamitvā yena sā pokkharāṇī
 tenupasaṅkameyyuṃ, upasaṅkamitvā taṃ kakkaṭakaṃ udakā uddharitvā
 thale patiṭṭhapeyyuṃ. Yaṃ yadeva hi so bhante kakkaṭako aḷaṃ
 abhininnāmeyya. Taṃ tadeva te kumārakā vā kumārikāyo vā kaṭṭhena vā
 kathalāya vā sañchindeyyuṃ sambhañjeyyūṃ sampalibhañjeyyūṃ, evaṃ hi
 so bhante kakkaṭako sabbehi aḷehi sañchinnehi sambhaggehi
 sampalibhaggehi abhabbo taṃ pokkharāṇiṃ otarituṃ. Evameva kho bhante
 yāni kānici visūkāyikāni¹ visevitāni vipphanditāni sabbāni tāni² Bhagavatā
 sañchinnāni sambhaggāni sampalibhaggāni, abhabbo dānāhaṃ bhante puna
 Bhagavantam upasaṅkamituṃ, yadidaṃ otārāpekkhoti. Atha kho māro
 pāpimā Bhagavato santike imā nibbejanīyā gāthāyo abhāsi—

“Medavaṇṇaṅca pāsāṇaṃ, vāyaso anupariyagā.
 Apettha muduṃ vindema, api assādanā siyā.

1. Yāni visūkāyikāni (Sī, I, Ka)

2. Kānici kānici sabbāni (Sī, I, Ka)

Aladdhā tattha assādaṃ, vāyasetto apakkame.
Kākova selamāsajja, nibbijjāpema Gotamā”ti.

5. Māradhītusutta

161. Atha kho māro pāpimā Bhagavato santike imā nibbejanīyā gāthāyo abhāsivā tamhā ṭhānā apakkamma Bhagavato avidūre pathaviyaṃ pallaṅkena nisīdi tuṅhībhūto maṅkubhūto pattakkhandho adhomukho pajjhāyanto appaṭibhāno kaṭṭhena bhūmiṃ vilikhanto. Atha kho Taṇhā ca Arati ca Ragā ca māradhītarō yena māro pāpimā tenupasaṅkamim̐su, upasaṅkamtivā mārāṃ pāpimantaṃ gāthāya ajjhabhāsīm̐su—

“Kenāsi dummano tāta, purisaṃ kaṃ nu socasi.
Mayaṃ taṃ rāgapāsena, āraññamiva kuñjaraṃ.
Bandhitvā ānayissāma, vasago te bhavissati”ti.

Arahaṃ Sugato loke, na rāgena suvānayo.
Māradheyyaṃ atikkanto, tasmā socāmahaṃ bhusanti.

Atha kho Taṇhā ca Arati ca Ragā ca māradhītarō yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamim̐su, upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavantaṃ etadavocuṃ “pāde te samaṇa paricāremā”ti. Atha kho Bhagavā na manasākāsi, yathā taṃ anuttare upadhisaṅkhaye vimutto.

Atha kho Taṇhā ca Arati ca Ragā ca māradhītarō ekamantaṃ apakkamma evaṃ samacintesuṃ “uccāvacaṃ kho purisānaṃ adhippāyā, yaṃnūna mayaṃ ekasataṃ ekasataṃ kumārivaṇṇasataṃ abhinimmineyyāma”ti. Atha kho Taṇhā ca Arati ca Ragā ca māradhītarō ekasataṃ ekasataṃ kumārivaṇṇasataṃ abhinimminivā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamim̐su, upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavantaṃ etadavocuṃ “pāde te samaṇa paricāremā”ti. Tampi Bhagavā na manasākāsi, yathā taṃ anuttare upadhisaṅkhaye vimutto.

Atha kho Taṇhā ca Arati ca Ragā ca māradhītarō ekamantaṃ apakkamma evaṃ samacintesuṃ “uccāvacaṃ kho purisānaṃ adhippāyā, yaṃnūna mayaṃ ekasataṃ

ekasataṃ avijātavaṇṇasataṃ abhinimmineyyāmā”ti. Atha kho Taṇhā ca Arati ca Ragā ca māradhītarō ekasataṃ ekasataṃ avijātavaṇṇasataṃ abhinimminivā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam etadavocum “pāde te samaṇa paricāremā”ti. Tampi Bhagavā na manasākāsi, yathā taṃ anuttare upadhisāṅkhaye vimutto.

Atha kho Taṇhā ca -pa- yaṃnūna mayam ekasataṃ ekasataṃ sakim vijātavaṇṇasataṃ abhinimmineyyāmāti. Atha kho Taṇhā ca -pa- sakim vijātavaṇṇasataṃ abhinimminivā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam etadavocum “pāde te samaṇa paricāremā”ti. Tampi Bhagavā na manasākāsi, yathā taṃ anuttare upadhisāṅkhaye vimutto.

Atha kho Taṇhā ca -pa- yaṃnūna mayam ekasataṃ ekasataṃ duvijātavaṇṇasataṃ abhinimmineyyāmāti. Atha kho Taṇhā ca -pa- duvijātavaṇṇasataṃ abhinimminivā yena Bhagavā -pa- yathā taṃ anuttare upadhisāṅkhaye vimutto. Atha kho Taṇhā ca -pa- majjhimitthivaṇṇasataṃ abhinimmineyyāmāti. Atha kho Taṇhā ca -pa- majjhimitthivaṇṇasataṃ abhinimminivā -pa- anuttare upadhisāṅkhaye vimutto.

Atha kho Taṇhā ca -pa- mahitthivaṇṇasataṃ abhinimmineyyāmāti. Atha kho Taṇhā ca -pa- mahitthivaṇṇasataṃ abhinimminivā yena Bhagavā -pa- anuttare upadhisāṅkhaye vimutto. Atha kho Taṇhā ca Arati ca Ragā ca māradhītarō ekamantaṃ apakkamma etadavocum “saccam kira no pitā avoca—

‘Araham Sugato loke, na rāgena suvānayo.

Māradheyyam atikkanto, tasmā socāmaham bhusan’ti”.

Yam hi mayam samaṇam vā brāhmaṇam vā avītarāgam iminā upakkamena upakkameyyāma, hadayam vāssa phaleyya, uṇham lohitaṃ vā mukhato uggaccheyya, ummādam vā pāpuṇeyya cittakkhepaṃ vā. Seyyathā vā pana naḷo harito luto ussussati visussati milāyati. Evameva ussusseyya visusseyya milāyeyyāti.

Atha kho Taṇhā ca Arati ca Ragā ca māradhītarō yena Bhagavā
tenupasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamtivā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhaṃsu, ekamantaṃ ʈhitā
kho Taṇhā māradhītā Bhagavantaṃ gāthāya ajjhabhāsi—

“Sokāvatiṇṇo nu vanamhi jhāyasi,
Vittaṃ nu jīno uda patthayāno.
Āguṃ nu gāmasmimakāsi kiñci,
Kasmā janena na karosi sakkhiṃ.
Sakkhī na sampajjati kenaci te”ti.

Atthassa pattim hadayassa santim,
Jetvāna senaṃ piyasātarūpaṃ.
Ekohaṃ¹ jhāyaṃ sukhamanubodhim,
Tasmā janena na karomi sakkhiṃ.
Sakkhī na sampajjati kenaci meti.

Atha kho Arati² māradhītā Bhagavantaṃ gāthāya ajjhabhāsi—

“Kathaṃvihārībahulodha bhikkhu,
Pañcoghatiṇṇo atarīdha chaṭṭhaṃ.
Kathaṃ jhāyim³ bahulaṃ kāmasaññā,
Paribāhirā honti aladdha yo tan”ti.

Passaddhakāyo suvimuttacitto,
Asaṅkharāno satimā anoko.
Aññāya dhammaṃ avitakkajhāyī,
Na kuppati na sarati na thino⁴.

Evaṃvihārībahulodha bhikkhu,
Pañcoghatiṇṇo atarīdha chaṭṭhaṃ.
Evaṃ jhāyim bahulaṃ kāmasaññā,
Paribāhirā honti aladdha yo tanti.

1. Ekāhaṃ (Syā, Kaṃ, I, Ka)

2. Arati ca (Ka)

3. Kathaṃ jhāyaṃ (Syā, Kaṃ, I), kathajjhāyaṃ (Ka) 4. Na kuppati nassarati na thīno (Sī)

Atha kho Ragā¹ māradhītā Bhagavato santike gāthāya ajjhabhāsi—

“Acchejja taṇhaṃ gaṇasaṅghacārī,
Addhā carissanti² bahū ca saddhā.
Bahum vatāyaṃ janataṃ anoko,
Acchejja nessati maccurājassa pāranti.

Nayanti ve mahāvīrā, saddhammena Tathāgatā.
Dhammena nayamānānaṃ, kā usūyā vijānatan”ti.

Atha kho Taṇhā ca Aratī ca Ragā ca māradhītaro yena māro pāpimā tenupasaṅkamimsu. Addasā kho māro pāpimā Taṇhaṅca Aratīṅca Ragaṅca māradhītaro dūratova āgacchantiyo, disvāna gāthāhi ajjhabhāsi—

“Bālā kumudanālehi, pabbataṃ abhimatthatha³.
Giriṃ nakhena khanatha, ayo dantehi khādatha.

Selaṃva sirasūhacca⁴, pātāle gādhamesatha.
Khāṇumva urasāsajja, nibbijjāpetha Gotamā”ti.

Daddallamānā āgañchum, Taṇhā ca Aratī Ragā.
Tā tattha panudī Satthā, tūlaṃ bhaṭṭhaṃva mālutoti.

Tatiyo vaggo.

Tassuddānaṃ

Sambahulā Samiddhi ca, Godhikaṃ Sattavassāni.
Dhītaṃ desitaṃ Buddha, seṭṭhena imaṃ Mārapaṅcakanti.

Mārasamyuttaṃ samattaṃ.

1. Ragā ca (Ka)

2. Tarissanti (Sī)

3. Abhimanthatha (Sī)

4. Sirasi ūhacca (Sī), sirasi ohacca (Syā, Kam)

5. Bhikkhunīsamyutta

1. Āḷavikāsutta

162. Evaṃ me sutāṃ—ekāṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho Āḷavikā bhikkhunī pubbaṅhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya Sāvattthiṃ piṇḍāya pāvisi, Sāvattthiyaṃ piṇḍāya caritvā pacchābhattaṃ piṇḍapātapaṭikkantā yena Andhavanaṃ tenupasaṅkami vivekatthini. Atha kho māro pāpimā Āḷavikāya bhikkhuniyā bhayaṃ chambhitattaṃ lomahaṃsaṃ uppādetukāmo vivekamhā cāvetukāmo yena Āḷavikā bhikkhunī tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Āḷavikaṃ bhikkhuniṃ gāthāya ajjhabhāsi—

“Natthi nissaraṇaṃ loke, kiṃ vivekena kāhasi.

Bhuñjassu kāmaratiyo, māhu pacchānutāpinī”ti.

Atha kho Āḷavikāya bhikkhuniyā etadahosi “ko nu khvāyaṃ, manusso vā amanusso vā gāthaṃ bhāsati”ti. Atha kho Āḷavikāya bhikkhuniyā etadahosi “māro kho ayaṃ pāpimā mama bhayaṃ chambhitattaṃ lomahaṃsaṃ uppādetukāmo vivekamhā cāvetukāmo gāthaṃ bhāsati”ti. Atha kho Āḷavikā bhikkhunī māro ayaṃ pāpimā iti viditvā māraṃ pāpimantaṃ gāthāhi paccabhāsi—

“Atthi nissaraṇaṃ loke, paññāya me suphassitaṃ¹.

Pamattabandhu pāpima, na tvaṃ jānāsi taṃ padaṃ.

Sattisūlūpamā kāmā, khandhāsaṃ adhikuṭṭanā.

Yaṃ tvaṃ kāmaratiṃ brūsi, arati mayha sā ahū”ti.

Atha kho māro pāpimā “jānāti maṃ Āḷavikā bhikkhunī”ti dukkhī dummano tatthevantaradhāyīti.

2. Somāsutta

163. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. Atha kho Somā bhikkhunī pubbaṅhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya Sāvattiṃ piṇḍāya pāvisi, Sāvattiyāṃ piṇḍāya caritvā pacchābhattaṃ piṇḍapātaṭṭikkantā yena Andhavanaṃ tenupasaṅkami divāvihārāya. Andhavanaṃ ajjhogāhetvā aññatarasmim rukkhamūle divāvihāraṃ nisīdi. Atha kho māro pāpimā Somāya bhikkhuniyā bhayaṃ chambhitattaṃ lomahaṃsaṃ uppādetukāmo samādhimhā cāvetukāmo yena Somā bhikkhunī tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Somaṃ bhikkhuniṃ gāthāya ajjhabhāsi—

“Yaṃ taṃ isihi pattabbaṃ, ṭhānaṃ durabhisambhavaṃ.
Na taṃ dvaṅgulaṭṭhāya, sakkā pappotumitthiyā”ti.

Atha kho Somāya bhikkhuniyā etadahosi “ko nu khvāyaṃ, manusso vā amanusso vā gāthaṃ bhāsati”ti. Atha kho Somāya bhikkhuniyā etadahosi “māro kho ayaṃ pāpimā mama bhayaṃ chambhitattaṃ lomahaṃsaṃ uppādetukāmo samādhimhā cāvetukāmo gāthaṃ bhāsati”ti. Atha kho Somā bhikkhunī māro ayaṃ pāpimā iti viditvā māraṃ pāpimantaṃ gāthāhi paccabhāsi—

“Itthibhāvo kiṃ kayirā, cittaṃhi susamāhite.
Ñāṇaṃhi vattamānaṃhi, sammā dhammaṃ vipassato.
Yassa nūna siyā evaṃ, itthāhaṃ purisoti vā.
Kiñci vā pana aññasmi¹, taṃ māro vattumarahati”ti.

Atha kho māro pāpimā “jānāti maṃ Somā bhikkhunī”ti dukkhī dummano tatthevantaradhāyīti.

3. Kisāgotamīsutta

164. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. Atha kho Kisāgotamī bhikkhunī pubbaṅhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya Sāvattiṃ piṇḍāya pāvisi, Sāvattiyāṃ piṇḍāya caritvā pacchābhattaṃ piṇḍapātaṭṭikkantā yena Andhavanaṃ

1. Asmīti (Syā, Kaṃ, I)

tenupasaṅkami divāvihārāya. Andhavanaṃ ajjhogāhetvā aññatarasmiṃ rukkhamūle divāvihāraṃ nisīdi. Atha kho māro pāpimā Kisāgotamiyā bhikkhuniyā bhayaṃ chambhitattaṃ lomahaṃsaṃ uppādetukāmo samādhimhā cāvetukāmo yena Kisāgotamī bhikkhunī tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Kisāgotamiṃ bhikkhuniṃ gāthāya ajjhabhāsi—

“Kiṃ nu tvaṃ mataputtāva, ekamāsi rudammukhī.
Vanamajjhagatā ekā, purisaṃ nu gavesasī”ti.

Atha kho Kisāgotamiyā bhikkhuniyā etadahosi “ko nu khvāyaṃ, manusso vā amanusso vā gāthaṃ bhāsati”ti. Atha kho Kisāgotamiyā bhikkhuniyā etadahosi “māro kho ayaṃ pāpimā mama bhayaṃ chambhitattaṃ lomahaṃsaṃ uppādetukāmo samādhimhā cāvetukāmo gāthaṃ bhāsati”ti.

Atha kho Kisāgotamī bhikkhunī māro ayaṃ pāpimā iti viditvā māraṃ pāpimantaṃ gāthāhi paccabhāsi—

“Accantaṃ mataputtāmi, purisā etadantikā.
Na socāmi na rodāmi, na taṃ bhāyāmi āvuso.
Sabbattha vihatā nandī, tamokkhandho padālito.
Jetvāna maccuno¹ senaṃ, viharāmi anāsava”ti.

Atha kho māro pāpimā “jānāti maṃ Kisāgotamī bhikkhunī”ti dukkhī dummano tatthevantaradhāyīti.

4. Vijayāsutta

165. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. Atha kho Vijayā bhikkhunī pubbaṅhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā -pa- aññatarasmiṃ rukkhamūle divāvihāraṃ nisīdi. Atha kho māro pāpimā Vijayāya bhikkhuniyā bhayaṃ chambhitattaṃ lomahaṃsaṃ uppādetukāmo samādhimhā cāvetukāmo yena Vijayā bhikkhunī tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Vijayaṃ bhikkhuniṃ gāthāya ajjhabhāsi—

1. Jetvā namucino (Si)

“Daharā tvaṃ rūpavatī, ahañca daharo susu.
Pañcaṅgikena turiyena, chayyebhiramāmase”¹.

Atha kho Vijayāya bhikkhuniyā etadahosi “ko nu khvāyaṃ, manusso vā amanusso vā gāthaṃ bhāsati”^{ti}. Atha kho Vijayāya bhikkhuniyā etadahosi “māro kho ayaṃ pāpimā mama bhayaṃ chambhitattaṃ lomahaṃsaṃ uppādetukāmo samādhimhā cāvetukāmo gāthaṃ bhāsati”^{ti}. Atha kho Vijayā bhikkhuni “māro ayaṃ pāpimā” iti viditvā māraṃ pāpimantaṃ gāthāhi paccabhāsi—

Rūpā saddā rasā gandhā, phoṭṭhabbā ca manoramā.
Niyyatayāmi tuyheva, māra nāhaṃ tenatthikā.
Iminā pūtikāyena, bhindanena pabhaṅgunā.
Aṭṭiyāmi harāyāmi, kāmataṅhā samūhatā.
Ye ca rūpūpagā sattā, ye ca arūpaṭṭhāyino².
Yā ca santā samāpatti, sabbattha vihato tamoti.

Atha kho māro pāpimā “jānāti maṃ Vijayā bhikkhuni”^{ti} dukkhī dummano tatthevantaradhāyīti.

5. Uppalavaṇṇāsutta

166. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. Atha kho Uppalavaṇṇā bhikkhuni pubbaṅhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā -pa- aññatarasmim supupphitasālarukkhamūle aṭṭhāsi. Atha kho māro pāpimā Uppalavaṇṇāya bhikkhuniyā bhayaṃ chambhitattaṃ lomahaṃsaṃ uppādetukāmo samādhimhā cāvetukāmo yena Uppalavaṇṇā bhikkhuni tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Uppalavaṇṇaṃ bhikkhuniṃ gāthāya ajjhabhāsi—

Supupphitaggaṃ upagamma bhikkhuni,
Ekā tvaṃ tiṭṭhasi sālamūle.
Na catthi te dutiyā vaṇṇadhātu,
Bāle na tvaṃ bhāyasi dhuttakānanti.

1. Ehi ayye ramāseti (Sī)

2. Ārupaṭṭhāyino (Sī, I)

Atha kho Uppalavaṇṇāya bhikkhuniyā etadahosi “ko nu khvāyaṃ, manusso vā amanusso vā gāthaṃ bhāsati”ti. Atha kho Uppalavaṇṇāya bhikkhuniyā etadahosi “māro kho ayaṃ pāpimā mama bhayaṃ chambhitattaṃ lomahaṃsaṃ uppādetukāmo samādhimhā cāvetukāmo gāthaṃ bhāsati”ti. Atha kho Uppalavaṇṇā bhikkhunī “māro ayaṃ pāpimā” iti viditvā māraṃ pāpimantaṃ gāthāhi paccabhāsi—

Sataṃ sahaṣṣānipi dhuttakānaṃ,

Idhāgatā tādisakā bhaveyyuṃ.

Lomaṃ na iñjāmi na santasāmi,

Na māra bhāyāmi tamekikāpi.

Esā antaradhāyāmi, kucchiṃ vā pavisāmi te.

Pakhumantarikāyampi, tiṭṭhantiṃ maṃ na dakkhasi.

Cittasmiṃ vasībhūtāmi, iddhipādā subhāvitā.

Sabbabandhanamuttāmi, na taṃ bhāyāmi āvusoti.

Atha kho māro pāpimā “jānāti maṃ Uppalavaṇṇā bhikkhunī”ti dukkhī dummano tatthevantaradhāyīti.

6. Cālāsutta

167. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. Atha kho Cālā bhikkhunī pubbaṅhasamayāṃ nivāsetvā -pa- aññatarasmiṃ rukkhamaṇe divāvihāraṃ nisīdi. Atha kho māro pāpimā yena Cālā bhikkhunī tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Cālāṃ bhikkhuniṃ etadavoca “kiṃ nu tvaṃ bhikkhuni na rocesi”ti. Jātiṃ khvāhaṃ āvuso na rocemīti.

Kiṃ nu jātiṃ na rocesi, jāto kāmāni bhuñjati.

Ko nu taṃ idamādapayi, jātiṃ mā roca¹ bhikkhunīti.

Jātassa maraṇaṃ hoti, jāto dukkhāni phussati².

Bandhaṃ vadhaṃ pariklesaṃ, tasmā jātiṃ na rocaye.

1. Mā rocesi (Sī, I)

2. Passati (Sī, I)

Buddho dhammadesesi, jātiyā samatikkamaṃ.
Sabbadukkhappahānāya, so maṃ sacce nivesayi.

Ye ca rūpūpagā sattā, ye ca arūpaṭṭhāyino.
Nirodhaṃ appajānantā, āgantāro punabbhavanti.

Atha kho māro pāpimā “jānāti maṃ Cālā bhikkhunī”ti dukkhī
dummano tatthevantaradhāyīti.

7. Upacālāsutta

168. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. Atha kho Upacālā bhikkhunī pubbaṅhasamayaṃ
nivāsetvā -pa- aññatarasmiṃ rukkhamūle divāvihāraṃ nisīdi. Atha kho
māro pāpimā yena Upacālā bhikkhunī tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā
Upacālaṃ bhikkhuniṃ etadavoca “kattha nu tvaṃ bhikkhuni
uppajjitukāmā”ti. Na khvāhaṃ āvuso katthaci uppajjitukāmāti.

Tāvatiṃsā ca Yāmā ca, Tusitā cāpi devatā.
Nimmānaratino devā, ye devā Vasavattino.
Tattha cittaṃ paṇidhehi, ratiṃ paccanubhossasīti.

Tāvatiṃsā ca Yāmā ca, Tusitā cāpi devatā.
Nimmānaratino devā, ye devā Vasavattino.
Kāma-bandhanabaddhā te, enti māra-vasaṃ puna.

Sabbo ādīpito¹ loko, sabbo loko padhūpito.
Sabbo pajjālito² loko, sabbo loko pakampito.

Akampitaṃ apajjalitaṃ³, aputhujjanasevitaṃ.
Agati yattha māra-ssa, tattha me nirato manoti.

Atha kho māro pāpimā “jānāti maṃ Upacālā bhikkhunī”ti dukkhī
dummano tatthevantaradhāyīti.

1. Sabbova ādīto (Syā, Kam) 2. Pajjalito (sabbattha) 3. Acalitaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

8. Sīsūpacālāsutta

169. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. Atha kho Sīsūpacālā¹ bhikkhunī pubbaṅhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā -pa- aññatarasmim rukkhamūle divāvihāraṃ nisīdi. Atha kho māro pāpimā yena Sīsūpacālā bhikkhunī tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Sīsūpacālaṃ bhikkhuniṃ etadavoca “kassa nu tvam bhikkhuni pāsaṅgaṃ rocesi”ti. Na khvāhaṃ āvuso kassaci pāsaṅgaṃ rocemīti.

Kaṃ nu uddissa muṅḍāsi, samaṇī viya dissasi,
Na ca rocesi pāsaṅgaṃ, kimiva carasi momūhāti.

Ito bahiddhā pāsaṅgā, diṭṭhīsu pasīdanti te.
Na tesaṃ dhammaṃ rocemi, te dhammassa akovidā.

Atthi Sakyakule jāto, Buddho appaṭipuggalo.
Sabbābhibhū māranudo, sabbatthamaparājito.

Sabbattha mutto asito, sabbaṃ passati cakkhumā.
Sabbakammakkhayaṃ patto, vimutto upadhisāṅkhaye.
So mayhaṃ Bhagavā Satthā, tassa rocemi sāsananti.

Atha kho māro pāpimā “jānāti maṃ Sīsūpacālā bhikkhunī”ti dukkhī dummano tatthevantaradhāyīti.

9. Selāsutta

170. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. Atha kho Selā bhikkhunī pubbaṅhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā -pa- aññatarasmim rukkhamūle divāvihāraṃ nisīdi. Atha kho māro pāpimā Selāya bhikkhuniyā bhayaṃ chambhitattaṃ lomahaṃsaṃ uppādetukāmo -pa- Selāṃ bhikkhuniṃ gāthāya ajjhabhāsi—

Kenidaṃ pakataṃ bimbaṃ, kvanu² bimbassa kārako.
Kvanu bimbaṃ samuppannaṃ, kvanu bimbaṃ nirujjhatīti.

Atha kho Selāya bhikkhuniyā etadahosi “ko nu khvāyaṃ, manusso vā amanusso vā gāthaṃ bhāsati”ti. Atha kho Selāya

1. Sīsūpacālā (Sī)

2. Kvanu (Sī, I), kvaci (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)

bhikkhuniyā etadahosi “māro kho ayaṃ pāpimā mama bhayaṃ chambhitattaṃ lomahaṃsaṃ uppādetukāmo samādhimhā cāvetukāmo gāthaṃ bhāsati”ti. Atha kho Selā bhikkhunī “māro ayaṃ pāpimā” iti viditvā māraṃ pāpimantaṃ gāthāhi paccabhāsi—

Nayidaṃ attakataṃ¹ bimbaṃ, nayidaṃ parakataṃ¹ aghaṃ.

Hetuṃ paṭicca sambhūtaṃ, hetubhaṅgā nirujjhati.

Yathā aññataraṃ bijaṃ, khetto vuttaṃ virūhati.

Pathavīrasaṅcāgamma, sinehaṅca tadūbhayaṃ.

Evaṃ khandhā ca dhātuyo, cha ca āyatanā ime.

Hetuṃ paṭicca sambhūtā, hetubhaṅgā nirujjhareti.

Atha kho māro pāpimā “jānāti maṃ Selā bhikkhunī”ti dukkhī dummano tatthevantaradhāyīti.

10. Vajirāsutta

171. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. Atha kho Vajirā bhikkhunī pubbaṅhasamayā nivāsetvā pattaṭṭhāyā Sāvattihim piṇḍāya pāvisi, Sāvattihyaṃ piṇḍāya caritvā pacchābhattaṃ piṇḍapātapaṭikkantā yena Andhavanaṃ tenupasaṅkami divāvihārāya, Andhavanaṃ ajjhogāhetvā aññatarasmiṃ rukkhamūle divāvihāraṃ nisīdi. Atha kho māro pāpimā Vajirāya bhikkhuniyā bhayaṃ chambhitattaṃ lomahaṃsaṃ uppādetukāmo samādhimhā cāvetukāmo yena Vajirā bhikkhunī tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Vajiraṃ bhikkhuniṃ gāthāya ajjhabhāsi—

Kenāyaṃ pakato satto, kuvaṃ sattassa kāraṇaṃ.

Kuvaṃ satto samuppanno, kuvaṃ satto nirujjhatīti.

Atha kho Vajirāya bhikkhuniyā etadahosi “ko nu khvāyaṃ, manusso vā amanusso vā gāthaṃ bhāsati”ti. Atha kho Vajirāya bhikkhuniyā etadahosi “māro kho ayaṃ pāpimā mama bhayaṃ chambhitattaṃ lomahaṃsaṃ uppādetukāmo samādhimhā cāvetukāmo gāthaṃ bhāsati”ti. Atha

1. Nayidaṃ pakataṃ (Syā, Kam)

kho Vajirā bhikkhunī “māro ayaṃ pāpimā” iti viditvā māraṃ pāpimantaṃ
gāthāhi paccabhāsi—

Kim nu sattoti pacesi, māra diṭṭhigataṃ nu te.

Suddhasaṅkhārapuñjoyaṃ, nayidha sattupalabbhati.

Yathā hi aṅgasambhārā, hoti saddo ratho iti.

Evam khandhesu santesu, hoti sattoti sammuti¹.

Dukkhomeva hi sambhoti, dukkhaṃ tiṭṭhati veti ca.

Nāññatra dukkhā sambhoti, nāññaṃ dukkhā nirujjhatīti.

Atha kho māro pāpimā “jānāti maṃ Vajirā bhikkhunī”ti dukkhī
dummano tatthevantaradhāyīti.

Bhikkhunīsamyuttaṃ samattaṃ.

Tassuddānaṃ

Āḷavikā ca Somā ca, Gotamī Vijayā saha.

Uppalavaṇṇā ca Cālā, Upacālā Sīsupacālā ca.

Selā Vajirāya te dasāti.

1. Sammati (Syā, Kam)

6. Brahmasaṃyutta

1. Paṭhamavagga

1. Brahmāyācanasutta

172. Evaṃ me sutam—ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Uruvelāyaṃ viharati najjā Nerañjarāya tīre Ajapālanigrodhamūle paṭhamābhisambuddho. Atha kho Bhagavato rahogatassa paṭisallīnassa evaṃ cetaso parivitakko udapādi “adhigato kho myāyaṃ dhammo gambhīro duddaso duranubodho santo paṇīto atakkāvacaro nipuṇo paṇḍitavedanīyo, ālayarāmā kho panāyaṃ pajā ālayaratā ālayasammuditā, ālayarāmāya kho pana pajāya ālayaratāya ālayasammuditāya duddasaṃ idam ṭhānaṃ yadidaṃ idappaccayatāpaṭiccasamuppādo, idampi kho ṭhānaṃ duddasaṃ yadidaṃ sabbasaṅkhārasamatho sabbūpadhipaṭṭinissaggo taṇhākkhayo virāgo nirodho nibbānaṃ. Ahañceva kho pana dhammaṃ deseyyaṃ, pare ca me na ājāneyyūṃ, so mamassa kilamatho, sā mamassa vihesā”ti. Apissu Bhagavantam imā anacchariyā gāthāyo paṭibhaṃsu pubbe assutapubbā—

Kicchena me adhigataṃ, halaṃ dāni pakāsituṃ.

Rāgadosaparetehi, nāyaṃ dhammo susambudho.

Paṭisotagāmiṃ nipuṇaṃ, gambhīraṃ duddasaṃ aṇuṃ.

Rāgarattā na dakkhanti, tamokhandena āvutāti¹.

Itiha Bhagavato paṭisañcikkhato appossukkatāya cittaṃ namati, no dhammadesanāya.

Atha kho brahmuno Sahampatissa Bhagavato cetasā cetoparivitakkamaññāya etadahosi “nassati vata bho loko, vinassati vata bho loko, yatra hi nāma Tathāgatassa Arahato Sammāsambuddhassa appossukkatāya cittaṃ namati², no dhammadesanāyā”ti.

1. Tamokkhandhena āvutāti (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

2. Namissati (?)

atha kho brahmā Sahampati seyyathāpi nāma balavā puriso samiññitam¹ vā
 bāham pasāreyya, pasāritam vā bāham samiññeyya, evameva brahmaloke
 antarahito Bhagavato purato pāturahosi. Atha kho brahmā Sahampati
 ekamsam uttarāsaṅgam karitvā dakkhiṇajāṇumaṇḍalam pathaviyam nihantvā
 yena Bhagavā tenañjalim paṇāmetvā Bhagavantam etadavoca “desetu bhante
 Bhagavā dhammam, desetu Sugato dhammam, santi sattā
 apparajakkhajātikā, assavanatā dhammassa parihāyanti, bhavissanti
 dhammassa aññātāro”ti. Idamavoca brahmā Sahampati, idam vatvā
 athāparam etadavoca—

Pāturahosi Magadhesu pubbe,
 Dhammo asuddho samalehi cintito.
 Apāpuretam² amatassa dvāram,
 Suṇantu dhammam vimalenānubuddham.

Sele yathā pabbatamuddhaniṭṭhito,
 Yathāpi passe janatam samantato.
 Tathūpamam dhammamayaṃ sumedha,
 Pāsādamāruyha samantacakkhu.
 Sokāvatiṇṇam³ janatamapetasoko,
 Avekkhassu jātijarābhibhūtam.

Uṭṭhehi vīra vijitasāṅgāma,
 Satthavāha anaṇa⁴ vicara loke.
 Desassu⁵ Bhagavā dhammam,
 Aññātāro bhavissantīti.

Atha kho Bhagavā brahmuno ca ajjhesanam veditvā sattesu ca
 kāruññatam paṭicca Buddhacakkhunā lokam volokesi, addasā kho Bhagavā
 Buddhacakkhunā lokam volokento satte apparajakkhe mahārajakkhe
 tikkhindriye mudindriye svākāre dvākāre suviññāpaye duviññāpaye
 appekacce

1. Sammiññitam (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

2. Avāpuretam (Sī)

3. Sokāvakiṇṇam (Sī)

4. Anaṇa (Rūpasiddhiṭṭikā)

5. Desetu (Syā, Kam, I, Ka)

paralokavajjabhayadassāvīne¹ viharante appekacce na
 paralokavajjabhayadassāvīne viharante, seyyathāpi nāma uppaliniyaṃ vā
 paduminiyaṃ vā puṇḍarīkiniyaṃ vā appekaccāni uppalāni vā padumāni vā
 puṇḍarīkāni vā udake jātāni udake saṃvaḍḍhāni udakānuggatāni anto
 nimuggaposīni, appekaccāni uppalāni vā padumāni vā puṇḍarīkāni vā udake
 jātāni udake saṃvaḍḍhāni samodakaṃ ṭhitāni, appekaccāni uppalāni vā
 Padumāni vā puṇḍarīkāni vā udake jātāni udake saṃvaḍḍhāni udakā
 accuggamma ṭhitāni² anupalittāni udakena, evameva Bhagavā
 Buddhacakkhunā lokaṃ volokento addasa satte apparajakkhe mahārajakkhe
 tikkhindriye mudindriye svākāre dvākāre suviññāpaye duviññāpaye
 appekacce paralokavajjabhayadassāvīne viharante appekacce na
 paralokavajjabhayadassāvīne viharante, disvāna brahmānaṃ Sahampatiṃ
 gāthāya paccabhāsi—

Apārutā tesāṃ amatassa dvārā,
 Ye sotavanto pamuñcantu saddhamā.
 Vihimsasaññī paṇḍaṇaṃ na bhāsīṃ,
 Dhammaṃ paṇītaṃ manujesu brahmeti.

Atha kho brahmā Sahampati “katāvakāso khomhi Bhagavatā
 dhammadesanāyā”ti Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā
 tatthevantaradhāyīti.

2. Gāravasutta

173. Evaṃ me sutāṃ—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Uruvelāyaṃ viharati
 najjā Nerañjarāya tīre Ajapālanigrodhamūle paṭhamābhisambuddho. Atha
 kho Bhagavato rahogatassa paṭisallīnassa evaṃ cetaso parivitaṅko udapādi
 “dukkhaṃ kho agāravo viharati appatisso, kaṃ nu khvāhaṃ samaṇaṃ vā
 brāhmaṇaṃ vā sakkatvā garuṃ katvā³ upanissāya vihareyyan”ti.

Atha kho Bhagavato etadahosi “aparipuṇṇassa kho sīlakkhandhassa
 pāripūriyā aññaṃ samaṇaṃ vā brāhmaṇaṃ vā sakkatvā garuṃ katvā
 upanissāya

1. Dassāvīno (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

2. Tiṭṭhanti (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

3. Garukatvā (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

vihareyyaṃ, na kho pañāhaṃ passāmi sadevake loke samārake sabrahmake sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya attanā sīlasampannataram aññaṃ samaṇaṃ vā brāhmaṇaṃ vā, yamaṃ sakkatvā garuṃ katvā upanissāya vihareyyaṃ.

Aparipuṇṇassa kho samādhikkhandhassa pāripūriyā aññaṃ samaṇaṃ vā brāhmaṇaṃ vā sakkatvā garuṃ katvā upanissāya vihareyyaṃ, na kho pañāhaṃ passāmi sadevake loke -pa- attanā samādhisampannataram aññaṃ samaṇaṃ vā brāhmaṇaṃ vā, yamaṃ sakkatvā garuṃ katvā upanissāya vihareyyaṃ.

Aparipuṇṇassa paññākkhandhassa pāripūriyā aññaṃ samaṇaṃ vā brāhmaṇaṃ vā sakkatvā garuṃ katvā upanissāya vihareyyaṃ, na kho pañāhaṃ passāmi sadevake -pa- attanā paññāsampannataram aññaṃ samaṇaṃ vā brāhmaṇaṃ vā, yamaṃ sakkatvā garuṃ katvā upanissāya vihareyyaṃ.

Aparipuṇṇassa kho vimuttikkhandhassa pāripūriyā aññaṃ samaṇaṃ vā brāhmaṇaṃ vā sakkatvā garuṃ katvā upanissāya vihareyyaṃ, na kho pañāhaṃ passāmi sadevake -pa- attanā vimuttisampannataram aññaṃ samaṇaṃ vā brāhmaṇaṃ vā, yamaṃ sakkatvā garuṃ katvā upanissāya vihareyyaṃ.

Aparipuṇṇassa kho vimuttiñāḍadassanakkhandhassa pāripūriyā aññaṃ samaṇaṃ vā brāhmaṇaṃ vā sakkatvā garuṃ katvā upanissāya vihareyyaṃ. Na kho pañāhaṃ passāmi sadevake loke samārake sabrahmake sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya attanā vimuttiñāḍadassanasampannataram aññaṃ samaṇaṃ vā brāhmaṇaṃ vā, yamaṃ sakkatvā garuṃ katvā upanissāya vihareyyaṃ. Yaṃnūnāhaṃ yvāyaṃ dhammo mayā abhisambuddho, tameva dhammaṃ sakkatvā garuṃ katvā upanissāya vihareyyaṃ”ti.

Atha kho brahmā Sahampati Bhagavato cetasā cetoparivitakkamaññāya seyyathāpi nāma balavā puriso samiñjitaṃ vā bāhaṃ pasāreyya, pasāritaṃ vā bāhaṃ samiñjeyya, evameva brahmaloke antarahito Bhagavato purato pāturahosi. Atha kho brahmā Sahampati ekaṃsaṃ uttarāsaṅgaṃ karitvā yena Bhagavā tenañjalim paṇāmetvā Bhagavantam etadavoca “evametaṃ Bhagavā, evametaṃ Sugata, yepi te bhante ahesuṃ atītamaddhānaṃ Arahanto Sammāsambuddhā,

tepi Bhagavanto dhammaññeva sakkatvā garuṃ katvā upanissāya viharim̐su. Yepi te bhante bhavissanti anāgatamaddhānaṃ Arahanto Sammāsambuddhā, tepi Bhagavanto dhammaññeva sakkatvā garuṃ katvā upanissāya viharissanti. Bhagavāpi bhante etarahi Arahaṃ Sammāsambuddho dhammaññeva sakkatvā garuṃ katvā upanissāya viharatūti. Idamavoca brahmā Sahampati, idaṃ vatvā athāparaṃ etadavoca—

Ye ca atītā Sambuddhā, ye ca Buddhā anāgatā.

Yo cetarahi Sambuddho, bahūnaṃ¹ sokaṇāsano.

Sabbe saddhammagaruno, vihaṃsu² viharanti ca.

Tathāpi viharissanti, esā Buddhāna dhammatā.

Tasmā hi attakāmena³, mahattamabhikaṅkhatā.

Saddhammo garukātabbo, saraṃ Buddhāna sāsanti.

3. Brahmadevasutta

174. Evaṃ me sutam—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tena kho pana samayena aññatarissā brāhmaṇiyā Brahmadevo nāma putto Bhagavato santike agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito hoti.

Atha kho āyasmā Brahmadevo eko vūpakaṭṭho appamatto atāpī pahitatto viharanto nacirasseva yassatthāya kulaputtā sammadeva agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajanti, tadanuttaraṃ brahmacariyapariyosānaṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja vihāsi, “khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāya”ti abbhaññāsi, aññataro ca panāyasmā Brahmadevo arahataṃ ahosi.

Atha kho āyasmā Brahmadevo pubbaṇhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya Sāvattthiṃ piṇḍāya pāvisi, Sāvattthiyaṃ sapaḍānaṃ piṇḍāya caramāno yena sakamātu nivesanaṃ tenupasaṅkami. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmato Brahmadevassa mātā brāhmaṇī brahmuno āhutiṃ niccaṃ

1. Bahunnaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

2. Viharim̐su (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

3. Atthakāmena (Sī, I, Ka)

paggaṇhāti. Atha kho brahmuno Sahampatissa etadahosi “ayaṃ kho āyasmato Brahmadevassa mātā brāhmaṇī brahmuno āhutiṃ niccaṃ paggaṇhāti, yaṃnūnāhaṃ taṃ upasaṅkamtivā saṃvejeyya”ti. Atha kho brahmā Sahampati seyyathāpi nāma balavā puriso samiñjitaṃ vā bāhaṃ pasāreyya, pasāritaṃ vā bāhaṃ samiñjeyya, evameva brahmaloke antarahito āyasmato Brahmadevassa mātu nivesane pāturaḥosi. Atha kho brahmā Sahampati vehāsaṃ ʘhito āyasmato Brahmadevassa mātaraṃ brāhmaṇiṃ gāthāya ajjhabhāsi—

Dūre ito brāhmaṇi brahmaloko,
Yassāhutiṃ paggaṇhāsi niccaṃ.
Netādiso brāhmaṇi brahmabhakkho,
Kiṃ jappasi brahmapathaṃ ajānaṃ¹.

Eso hi te brāhmaṇi Brahmadevo,
Nirūpadhiko atidevapatto.
Akiñcano bhikkhu anaññaposī,
Yo te so² piṇḍāya gharaṃ pavīṭṭho.

Āhuneyyo vedagu bhāvitatto,
Narānaṃ devānañca dakkhiṇeyyo.
Bāhitvā pāpāni anūpalitto,
Ghāsesanaṃ iriyati sītibhūto.

Na tassa pacchā na puratthamatthi,
Santo vidhūmo anigho nirāso.
Nikkhattadaṇḍo tasathāvaresu,
So tyāhutiṃ bhuñjatu aggapiṇḍaṃ.

Visenibhūto upasantacitto,
Nāgova danto carati anejo.
Bhikkhu susīlo suvimuttacitto,
So tyāhutiṃ bhuñjatu aggapiṇḍaṃ.

1. Ajānantī (Sī, I, Ka)

2. Te so (Sī, I), yo te sa (?)

Tasmim̄ pasannā avikampamānā,
 Patiṭṭhapehi dakkhiṇaṃ dakkhiṇeyye.
 Karohi puññaṃ sukhamāyatikaṃ,
 Disvā Munim̄ brāhmaṇi oghatiṇṇanti.

Tasmim̄ pasannā avikampamānā,
 Patiṭṭhapesi dakkhiṇaṃ dakkhiṇeyye.
 Akāsi puññaṃ sukhamāyatikaṃ,
 Disvā munim̄ brāhmaṇi oghatiṇṇanti.

4. Bakabrahmasutta

175. Evaṃ me sutam̄—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattṭhiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tena kho pana samayena Bakassa brahmuno evarūpaṃ pāpakaṃ diṭṭhigataṃ uppannaṃ hoti “idaṃ niccaṃ idaṃ dhuvaṃ idaṃ sassataṃ idaṃ kevalaṃ idaṃ acavanadhammaṃ, idaṃ hi na jāyati na jīyati na mīyati na cavati na upapajjati, ito ca panaññaṃ uttari¹ nissaraṇaṃ natthī”ti.

Atha kho Bhagavā Bakassa brahmuno cetasā cetoparivitakkamaññāya seyyathāpi nāma balavā puriso samiñjitaṃ vā bāhaṃ pasāreyya, pasāritaṃ vā bāhaṃ samiñjeyya, evameva Jetavane antarahito tasmim̄ brahmaloke pāturahosi. Addasā kho Bako brahmā Bhagavantaṃ dūratova āgacchantaṃ, disvāna Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “ehi kho mārisa, svāgataṃ te mārisa, cirassaṃ kho mārisa imaṃ pariyāyamakāsi, yadidaṃ idhāgamanāya. Idaṃ hi mārisa niccaṃ idaṃ dhuvaṃ idaṃ sassataṃ idaṃ kevalaṃ idaṃ acavanadhammaṃ, idaṃ hi na jāyati na jīyati na mīyati na cavati na upapajjati, ito ca panaññaṃ uttari nissaraṇaṃ natthī”ti.

Evaṃ vutte Bhagavā Bakaṃ brahmānaṃ etadavoca “avijjāgato vata bho Bako brahmā, avijjāgato vata bho Bako brahmā,

1. Uttariṃ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

yatra hi nāma aniccaṃyeva samānaṃ ‘niccan’ti vakkhati, adhuvaṃyeva samānaṃ ‘dhuvan’ti vakkhati, asassataṃyeva samānaṃ ‘sassatan’ti vakkhati, akevalaṃyeva samānaṃ ‘kevalan’ti vakkhati, cavanadhammaṃyeva samānaṃ ‘acavanadhamman’ti vakkhati. Yattha ca pana jāyati ca jīyati ca mīyati ca cavati ca upapajjati ca, tañca tathā vakkhati. Idaṃ hi na jāyati na jīyati na mīyati na cavati na upapajjati, santañca panaññaṃ uttari nissaraṇaṃ, natthaññaṃ uttari nissaraṇanti vakkhati’¹ti.

Dvāsattati Gotama puññakammā,
 Vasavattino jātijaraṃ atītā.
 Ayamantimā vedagū brahmupapatti,
 Asmābhijappanti janā anekāti.

Appaṃ hi etaṃ na hi dīghamāyu,
 Yaṃ tvaṃ Baka maññasi dīghamāyuraṃ.
 Sataṃ sahaṣṣānaṃ¹ Nirabbudānaṃ,
 Āyuraṃ pajānāmi tavāhaṃ brahmeti.

Anantadassī Bhagavāhamasmi,
 Jātijaraṃ sokamupātivatto.
 Kiṃ me purāṇaṃ vatasīlavattaṃ,
 Ācikkha me taṃ yamaṃ vijaññāti.

Yaṃ tvaṃ apāyesi bahū manusse,
 Pipāsīte ghammaṃ samparete.
 Taṃ te purāṇaṃ vatasīlavattaṃ,
 Suttappabuddhova anussarāmi.

Yaṃ eṇikūlasmiṃ janaṃ gahītaṃ,
 Amocayī gayhakaṃ nīyamānaṃ.
 Taṃ te purāṇaṃ vatasīlavattaṃ,
 Suttappabuddhova anussarāmi.

1. Sahassāna (Syā, Kam)

Gaṅgāya sotasmim̃ gahītanāvaṃ,
 Luddena nāgena manussakamyā.
 Pamocayittha balasā pasayha,
 Taṃ te purāṇaṃ vatasīlavattaṃ.
 Suttappabuddhova anussarāmi.

Kappo ca te baddhacaro ahoṣim̃,
 Sambuddhimantaṃ¹ vatiṇaṃ amaññi.
 Taṃ te purāṇaṃ vatasīlavattaṃ,
 Suttappabuddhova anussarāmīti.

Addhā pajānāsi mametaṃāyumaṃ,
 Aññepi² jānāsi tathā hi Buddho.
 Tathā hi tyāyaṃ jalitānubhāvo,
 Obhāsayaṃ tiṭṭhati brahmalokanti.

5. Aññatarabrahmasutta

176. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. Tena kho pana samayena aññatarassa brahmuno evarūpaṃ pāpakaṃ diṭṭhigataṃ uppannaṃ hoti “natthi so samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā, yo idha āgaccheyyā”ti. Atha kho Bhagavā tassa brahmuno cetasā cetoparivattakamaññāya seyyathāpi nāma balavā puriso -pa- tasmim̃ brahmaloke pāturaḥosi. Atha kho Bhagavā tassa brahmuno upari vehāsaṃ pallaṅkena nisīdi tejodhātuṃ samāpajjitvā.

Atha kho āyasmato Mahāmogallānassa etadahosi “kahaṃ nu kho Bhagavā etarahi viharatī”ti. Addasā kho āyasmā Mahāmogallāno³ Bhagavantaṃ dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantaṃānusakena tassa brahmuno uparivehāsaṃ pallaṅkena nisinnaṃ tejodhātuṃ samāpannaṃ, disvāna seyyathāpi nāma balavā puriso samiñjitaṃ vā bāhaṃ pasāreyya, pasāritaṃ vā bāhaṃ samiñjeyya, evameva Jetavane antarahito tasmim̃ brahmaloke pāturaḥosi. Atha kho āyasmā

1. Sambuddhivantaṃ (bahūsu) 2. Aññampi (Sī, I) 3. Mahāmogallāno (Ka)

Mahāmogallāno puratthimaṃ disaṃ nissāya¹ tassa brahmuno upari vehāsaṃ pallaṅkena nisīdi tejodhātuṃ samāpajjitvā nīcataraṃ Bhagavato.

Atha kho āyasmato Mahākassapassa etadahosi “kahaṃ nu kho Bhagavā etarahi viharatī”ti. Addasā kho āyasmā Mahākassapo Bhagavantam dibbena cakkhunā -pa- disvāna seyyathāpi nāma balavā puriso -pa- evameva Jetavane antarahito tasmim brahmaloce pāturahosi. Atha kho āyasmā Mahākassapo dakkhiṇaṃ disaṃ nissāya tassa brahmuno upari vehāsaṃ pallaṅkena nisīdi tejodhātuṃ samāpajjitvā nīcataraṃ Bhagavato.

Atha kho āyasmato Mahākappinassa etadahosi “kahaṃ nu kho Bhagavā etarahi viharatī”ti. Addasā kho āyasmā Mahākappino Bhagavantam dibbena cakkhunā -pa- tejodhātuṃ samāpannaṃ, disvāna seyyathāpi nāma balavā puriso -pa- evameva Jetavane antarahito tasmim brahmaloce pāturahosi. Atha kho āyasmā Mahākappino pacchimaṃ disaṃ nissāya tassa brahmuno upari vehāsaṃ pallaṅkena nisīdi tejodhātuṃ samāpajjitvā nīcataraṃ Bhagavato.

Atha kho āyasmato Anuruddhassa etadahosi “kahaṃ nu kho Bhagavā etarahi viharatī”ti. Addasā kho āyasmā Anuruddho -pa- tejodhātuṃ samāpannaṃ, disvāna seyyathāpi nāma balavā puriso -pa- tasmim brahmaloce pāturahosi. Atha kho āyasmā Anuruddho uttaraṃ disaṃ nissāya tassa brahmuno upari vehāsaṃ pallaṅkena nisīdi tejodhātuṃ samāpajjitvā nīcataraṃ Bhagavato.

Atha kho āyasmā Mahāmogallāno ta brahmānaṃ gāthāya ajjhabhāsi—

Ajjāpi te āvuso sā diṭṭhi, yā te diṭṭhi pure ahu.

Passasi vītivattantaṃ, brahmaloce pabhassaranti.

Na me mārisa sā diṭṭhi, yā me diṭṭhi pure ahu.

Passāmi vītivattantaṃ, brahmaloce pabhassaraṃ.

Svāhaṃ ajja kathaṃ vajjaṃ, ahaṃ niccomhi sassatoti.

1. Upanissāya (Sī)

Atha kho Bhagavā taṃ brahmānaṃ saṃvejetvā seyyathāpi nāma balavā puriso samīñjitaṃ vā bāhaṃ pasāreyya, pasāritaṃ vā bāhaṃ samīñjeyya, evameva tasmim̐ brahmaloke antarahito Jetavane pāturaḥosi. Atha kho so brahmā aññataraṃ brahmapārisajjaṃ āmantesi “ehi tvam̐ mārīsa yenāyasmā Mahāmogallāno tenupasaṅkama, upasaṅkamtivā āyasmantaṃ Mahāmogallānaṃ evaṃ vadehi ‘atthi nu kho mārīsa Moggallāna aññepi tassa Bhagavato sāvakaṃ evaṃmahiddhikā evaṃmahānubhāvā seyyathāpi bhavaṃ Moggallāno Kassapo Kappino Anuruddho’ti”. “Evaṃ mārīsa”ti kho so brahmapārisajjo tassa brahmuno paṭissutvā yenāyasmā Mahāmogallāno tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā āyasmantaṃ Mahāmogallānaṃ etadavoca “atthi nu kho mārīsa Moggallāna aññepi tassa Bhagavato sāvakaṃ evaṃmahiddhikā evaṃmahānubhāvā seyyathāpi bhavaṃ Moggallāno Kassapo Kappino Anuruddho”ti. Atha kho āyasmā Mahāmogallāno taṃ brahmapārisajjaṃ gāthāya ajjhabhāsi—

Tevijjā iddhipattā ca, cetopariyāyakovidā.

Khīṇāsavā arahanto, bahū Buddhassa sāvakāti.

Atha kho so brahmapārisajjo āyasmato Mahāmogallānassa bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā yena so brahmā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā taṃ brahmānaṃ etadavoca “āyasmā mārīsa Mahāmogallāno evamāha—

“Tevijjā iddhipattā ca, cetopariyāyakovidā.

Khīṇāsavā arahanto, bahū Buddhassa sāvakā”ti.

Idamavoca so brahmapārisajjo. Attamano ca so brahmā tassa brahmapārisajjassa bhāsitaṃ abhinandīti.

6. Brahmaloкасutta

177. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. Tena kho pana samayena Bhagavā divāvihāragato hoti paṭisallīno. Atha kho Subrahmā ca paccekabrahmā

Suddhāvāso ca paccekabrahmā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimāsu, upasaṅkamitvā paccekaṃ dvārabāhaṃ¹ upanissāya aṭṭhaṃsu. Atha kho Subrahmā paccekabrahmā Suddhāvāsaṃ paccekabrahmānaṃ etadavoca “akālo kho tāva mārisa Bhagavantāṃ payirupāsituṃ, divāvihāragato Bhagavā paṭisallīno ca, asuko ca brahmaloko iddho ceva phīto ca, brahmā ca tatra pamādavihāraṃ viharati, āyāma mārisa yena so brahmaloko tenupasaṅkamissāma, upasaṅkamitvā taṃ brahmānaṃ saṃvejeyyāma”ti. “Evaṃ mārisā”ti kho Suddhāvāso paccekabrahmā Subrahmuno paccekabrahmuno paccassosi.

Atha kho Subrahmā ca paccekabrahmā Suddhāvāso ca paccekabrahmā seyyathāpi nāma balavā puriso -pa- evameva Bhagavato purato antarahitā tasmim̐ brahmaloke pāturaheṣuṃ. Addasā kho so brahmā te brahmāno dūratova āgacchante, disvāna te brahmāno etadavoca “handa kuto nu tumhe mārisā āgacchathā”ti. Āgatā kho mayaṃ mārisa amha tassa Bhagavato santikā Arahato Sammāsambuddhassa, gaccheyyāsi pana tvaṃ mārisa tassa Bhagavato upaṭṭhānaṃ Arahato Sammāsambuddhassāti.

Evaṃ vutto² kho so brahmā taṃ vacanaṃ anadhivāsentō saḥassakkhattuṃ attānaṃ abhinimminivā Subrahmānaṃ paccekabrahmānaṃ etadavoca “passasi me no tvaṃ mārisa evarūpaṃ iddhānubhāvan”ti. Passāmi kho tyāhaṃ mārisa evarūpaṃ iddhānubhāvanti. So khvāhaṃ mārisa evaṃmahiddhiko evaṃmahānubhāvo kassa aññassa samaṇassa vā brāhmaṇassa vā upaṭṭhānaṃ gamissāmīti.

Atha kho Subrahmā paccekabrahmā dvisahassakkhattuṃ attānaṃ abhinimminivā taṃ brahmānaṃ etadavoca “passasi me no tvaṃ mārisa evarūpaṃ iddhānubhāvan”ti. Passāmi kho tyāhaṃ mārisa evarūpaṃ iddhānubhāvanti. Tayā ca kho mārisa mayā ca sveva Bhagavā mahiddhikataro ceva mahānubhāvataro ca, gaccheyyāsi tvaṃ mārisa tassa Bhagavato upaṭṭhānaṃ Arahato Sammāsambuddhassāti. Atha kho so brahmā Subrahmānaṃ paccekabrahmānaṃ gāthāya ajjhabhāsi—

1. Paccekadvārabāhaṃ (I, Ka)

2. Evaṃ vutte (Sī, Syā, Kam)

“Tayo supañṇā caturo ca haṁsā,
 Byagghīnisā pañcasatā ca jhāyino.
 Tayidaṁ vimānaṁ jalate ca¹ brahme,
 Obhāsayaṁ uttarassaṁ disāyan”ti.

Kiñcāpi te taṁ jalate vimānaṁ,
 Obhāsayaṁ uttarassaṁ disāyaṁ.
 Rūpe raṇaṁ disvā sadā pavedhitaṁ,
 Tasmā na rūpe ramatī sumedhoti.

Atha kho Subrahmā ca paccekabrahmā Suddhāvāso ca paccekabrahmā taṁ brahmānaṁ saṁvejetvā tatthevantaradhāyimsu. Agamāsi ca kho so brahmā aparena samayena Bhagavato upaṭṭhānaṁ Arahato Sammāsambuddhassāti.

7. Kokālikasutta

178. Sāvattthinidānaṁ. Tena kho pana samayena Bhagavā divāvihāragato hoti paṭisallīno. Atha kho Subrahmā ca paccekabrahmā Suddhāvāso ca paccekabrahmā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā paccekaṁ dvārabāhaṁ nissāya aṭṭhaṁsu. Atha kho Subrahmā paccekabrahmā Kokālikaṁ bhikkhuṁ ārabha Bhagavato santike imaṁ gāthaṁ abhāsi—

“Appameyyaṁ paminanto, kodha vidvā vikappaye.
 Appameyyaṁ pamāyinaṁ, nivutaṁ taṁ maññe puthujjanan”ti.

8. Katamodakatissasutta

179. Sāvattthinidānaṁ. Tena kho pana samayena Bhagavā divāvihāragato hoti paṭisallīno. Atha kho Subrahmā ca paccekabrahmā Suddhāvāso ca paccekabrahmā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā paccekaṁ dvārabāhaṁ nissāya aṭṭhaṁsu. Atha kho Suddhāvāso paccekabrahmā Katamodakatissakaṁ² bhikkhuṁ ārabha Bhagavato santike imaṁ gāthaṁ abhāsi—

1. Jalateva (I, Ka)

2. Katamorakatissakaṁ (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ)

“Appameyyaṃ paminanto, kodha vidvā vikappaye.
Appameyyaṃ pamāyinaṃ, nivutaṃ taṃ maññe akissavaṃ”ti.

9. Turūbrahmaṣutta

180. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. Tena kho pana samayena Kokāliko bhikkhu ābādhiko hoti dukkhito bālḥagilāno. Atha kho Turū¹ paccekabrahmā abhikkantāya rattiyā abhikkantavaṇṇo kevalakappaṃ Jetavanaṃ obhāsetvā yena Kokāliko bhikkhu tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā vehāsaṃ ṭhito Kokālikaṃ bhikkhuṃ etadavoca “pasādehi Kokālika Sāriputtamoggallānesu cittaṃ, pesalā Sāriputtamoggallānā”ti. Kosi tvaṃ āvusoti. Ahaṃ Turū paccekabrahmāti. Nanu tvaṃ āvuso Bhagavatā anāgāmī byākato, atha kiñcaraḥi idhāgato, passa yāvañca te idaṃ aparaddhanti.

Purisassa hi jātassa, kuṭṭhārī² jāyate mukhe.
Yāya chindati attānaṃ, bālo dubbhāsitaṃ bhaṇaṃ.

Yo nindiyaṃ pasaṃsati,
Taṃ vā nindati yo pasaṃsiyo.
Vicināti mukhena so kalim,
Kalinā tena sukhaṃ na vindati.

Appamattako ayam kali,
Yo akkhesu dhanaparājayo.
Sabbassāpi sahāpi attanā,
Ayameva mahantataro kali.
Yo Sugatesu manaṃ padosaye.

Sataṃ sahaṣṣānaṃ Nirabbudānaṃ,
Chattiṃsati pañca ca Abbudāni.
Yamariyagarahī³ nirayaṃ upeti,
Vācaṃ manañca pañidhāya pāpakanti.

1. Tudu (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

2. Kudhārī (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)

3. Yamariye garahī (Syā, Kaṃ), yamariyaṃ garahaṃ (Ka)

10. Kokālikasutta

181. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Atha kho Kokāliko bhikkhu yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Kokāliko bhikkhu Bhagavantam etadavoca “pāpicchā bhante Sāriputtamoggallānā, pāpikānaṃ icchānaṃ vasaṃ gatā”ti. Evaṃ vutte Bhagavā Kokālikam bhikkhum etadavoca “mā hevaṃ Kokālika avaca, mā hevaṃ Kokālika avaca, pasādehi Kokālika Sāriputtamoggallānesu cittaṃ, pesalā Sāriputtamoggallānā”ti. Dutiyampi kho Kokāliko bhikkhu Bhagavantam etadavoca “kiñcāpi me bhante Bhagavā saddhāyiko paccayiko, atha kho pāpicchāva bhante Sāriputtamoggallānā, pāpikānaṃ icchānaṃ vasaṃ gatā”ti. Dutiyampi kho Bhagavā Kokālikam bhikkhum etadavoca “mā hevaṃ Kokālika avaca, mā hevaṃ Kokālika avaca, pasādehi Kokālika Sāriputtamoggallānesu cittaṃ, pesalā Sāriputtamoggallānā”ti. Tatiyampi kho Kokāliko bhikkhu Bhagavantam etadavoca “kiñcāpi -pa- icchānaṃ vasaṃ gatā”ti. Tatiyampi kho Bhagavā Kokālikam bhikkhum etadavoca “mā hevaṃ -pa- pesalā Sāriputtamoggallānā”ti.

Atha kho Kokāliko bhikkhu uṭṭhāyāsanā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkāmi. Acirapakkantassa ca Kokālikassa bhikkhuno sāsapamattīhi pīlakāhi¹ sabbo kāyo phuṭo ahosi, sāsapamattiyo hutvā muggamattiyo ahesuṃ, muggamattiyo hutvā kalāyamattiyo ahesuṃ, kalāyamattiyo hutvā kolaṭṭhimattiyo ahesuṃ, kolaṭṭhimattiyo hutvā kolamattiyo ahesuṃ, kolamattiyo hutvā āmalakamattiyo ahesuṃ, āmalakamattiyo hutvā beluvasalāṭukamattiyo ahesuṃ, beluvasalāṭukamattiyo hutvā billamattiyo ahesuṃ, billamattiyo hutvā pabhijjimsu, pubbañca lohitañca paggharimsu. Atha kho Kokāliko bhikkhu teneva ābādheṇa kālamakāsi, kālaṅkato ca Kokāliko bhikkhu Padumaṃ nirayaṃ upapajji Sāriputtamoggallānesu cittaṃ āghātetvā.

1. Pīlakāhi (Sī, I)

Atha kho brahmā Sahampati abhikkantāya rattiyā abhikkantavaṇṇo kevalakappaṃ Jetavanaṃ obhāsetvā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi, ekamantaṃ ṭhito kho brahmā Sahampati Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “kokāliko bhante bhikkhu kālaṅkato, kālaṅkato ca bhante Kokāliko bhikkhu Padumaṃ nirayaṃ upapanno Sāriputtamoggallānesu cittaṃ āghātetvā”ti. Idamavoca brahmā Sahampati, idaṃ vatvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā tatthevantaradhāyīti.

Atha kho Bhagavā tassā rattiyā accayena bhikkhū āmantesi “imaṃ bhikkhave rattiṃ brahmā Sahampati abhikkantāya rattiyā abhikkantavaṇṇo kevalakappaṃ Jetavanaṃ obhāsetvā yenāhaṃ tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā maṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi, ekamantaṃ ṭhito kho bhikkhave brahmā Sahampati maṃ etadavoca ‘Kokāliko bhante bhikkhu kālaṅkato, kālaṅkato ca bhante Kokāliko bhikkhu Padumaṃ nirayaṃ upapanno Sāriputtamoggallānesu cittaṃ āghātetvā’ti. Idamavoca bhikkhave brahmā Sahampati, idaṃ vatvā maṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā tatthevantaradhāyī”ti.

Evam vutte aññataro bhikkhu Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “kīvadīghaṃ nu kho bhante Padume niraye āyuppamaṇaṃ”ti. Dīghaṃ kho bhikkhu Padume niraye āyuppamaṇaṃ, taṃ na sukaraṃ saṅkhātum—ettakāni vassāni iti vā, ettakāni vassasatāni iti vā, ettakāni vassasahassāni iti vā, ettakāni vassasatasahassāni iti vāti. Sakkā pana bhante upamaṃ kātunti. “Sakkā bhikkhū”ti Bhagavā avoca—

Seyyathāpi bhikkhu vīsatikhāriko Kosalako tilavāho, tato puriso vassasatassa vassasatassa accayena ekamekaṃ tilaṃ uddhareyya, khippataraṃ kho so bhikkhu vīsatikhāriko Kosalako tilavāho iminā upakkamena parikkhayaṃ pariyādānaṃ gaccheyya, na tveva eko Abbudo nirayo. Seyyathāpi bhikkhu vīsati Abbudā nirayā, evameko Nirabbudanirayo. Seyyathāpi bhikkhu vīsati Nirabbudā nirayā, evameko Ababo nirayo. Seyyathāpi bhikkhu vīsati Ababā nirayā,

evameko Aṭaṭo nirayo. Seyyathāpi bhikkhu vīsati Aṭaṭā nirayā, evameko Ahaho nirayo. Seyyathāpi bhikkhu vīsati Ahahā nirayā, evameko Kumudo nirayo. Seyyathāpi bhikkhu vīsati Kumudā nirayā, evameko Sogandhiko nirayo. Seyyathāpi bhikkhu vīsati Sogandhikā nirayā, evameko Uppalanirayo. Seyyathāpi bhikkhu vīsati Uppalā nirayā, evameko Puṇḍariko nirayo. Seyyathāpi bhikkhu vīsati Puṇḍarikā nirayā, evameko Padumo nirayo. Padume pana bhikkhu niraye Kokāliko bhikkhu upapanno Sāriputtamoggallānesu cittaṃ āghātetvāti. Idamavoca Bhagavā, idaṃ vatvāna Sugato athāparaṃ etadavoca Satthā—

“Purisassa hi jātassa,
 Kuṭhārī jāyate mukhe.
 Yāya chindati attānaṃ,
 Bālo dubbhāsitaṃ bhaṇaṃ.
 Yo nindiyāṃ pasāṃsati,
 Taṃ vā nindati yo pasāṃsiyo.
 Vicināti mukhena so kalinā,
 Kalinā tena sukhaṃ na vindati.
 Appamattako ayaṃ kali,
 Yo akkhesu dhanaparājayo.
 Sabbassāpi sahāpi attanā,
 Ayameva mahantataro kali.
 Yo Sugatesu manaṃ padosaye.
 Sataṃ sahaṣṣānaṃ Nirabbudānaṃ,
 Chattimsati pañca ca Abbudāni.
 Yamariyagarahī nirayaṃ upeti,
 Vācaṃ manañca paṇidhāya pāpakan”ti.

Paṭhamo vaggo.

Tassuddānaṃ

Āyācanaṃ Gāravo Brahmadevo,
Bako ca brahmā aparā ca diṭṭhi.
Pamādakokālikatissako ca,
Turū ca brahmā aparo ca Kokālikoti.

2. Dutiyavagga

1. Sanaṅkumārasutta

182. Evaṃ me sutāṃ—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Sappinīṭire. Atha kho brahmā Sanaṅkumāro abhikkantāya rattiyā abhikkantavaṇṇo kevalakappaṃ Sappinīṭiraṃ obhāsetvā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavantāṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi, ekamantaṃ ṭhito kho brahmā Sanaṅkumāro Bhagavato santike imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsi—

“Khattiyo seṭṭho janetasmim, ye gottapaṭisārino.
Vijjācaraṇasampanno, so seṭṭho devamānuse”ti.

Idamavoca brahmā Sanaṅkumāro, samanūñño Satthā ahoṣi. Atha kho brahmā Sanaṅkumāro “samanūñño me Satthā”ti Bhagavantāṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā tatthevantaradhāyīti.

2. Devadattasutta

183. Evaṃ me sutāṃ—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Gijjhakūṭe pabbate acirapakkante Devadatte. Atha kho brahmā Sahampati abhikkantāya rattiyā abhikkantavaṇṇo kevalakappaṃ Gijjhakūṭaṃ pabbataṃ obhāsetvā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavantāṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi, ekamantaṃ ṭhito kho brahmā Sahampati Devadattaṃ ārabha Bhagavato santike imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsi—

“Phalaṃ ve kadaliṃ hanti, phalaṃ veḷuṃ phalaṃ naḷaṃ.
Sakkāro kāpurisaṃ hanti, gabbho assatarīṃ yathā”ti.

3. Andhakavindasutta

184. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Māgadesu viharati Andhakavinde. Tena kho pana samayena Bhagavā rattandhakāratimisāyaṃ abbhokāse nisinno hoti, devo ca ekamekaṃ phusāyati. Atha kho brahmā Sahampati abhikkantāya rattiyaṃ abhikkantavaṇṇo kevalakappaṃ Andhakavindaṃ obhāsetvā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi, ekamantaṃ ṭhito kho brahmā Sahampati Bhagavato santike imā gāthāyo abhāsi—

“Sevetha pantāni senāsanāni,
Careyya saṃyojanavippamokkhā.
Sace ratīṃ nādhigaccheyya tattha,
Saṃghe vase rakkhitatto satīmā.

Kulākulaṃ piṇḍikāya caranto,
Indriyagutto nipako satīmā.
Sevetha pantāni senāsanāni,
Bhayā pamutto abhaye vimutto.

Yattha bheravā sarīsapā¹,
Vijju sañcarati thanayati devo.
Andhakāratimisāya rattiyaṃ,
Nisīdi tattha bhikkhu vigatalomahaṃso.

Idaṃ hi jātu me diṭṭhaṃ, na yidaṃ itihītihaṃ.
Ekasmīṃ brahmacariyasmiṃ, sahaṃsaṃ maccuhāyinaṃ.

Bhiyyo² pañcasatā sekkhā, dasā ca dasadhā dasa.
Sabbe sotasamāpannā, atiracchānagāmino.

1. Sirīmsapā (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

2. Bhīyo (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

Athāyaṃ¹ itarā pajā, puññabhāgāti me mano.
Saṅkhātum nopi sakkomi, musāvādassa ottapan”ti².

4. Aruṇavatīsutta

185. Evaṃ me sutam—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati -pa-. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi “bhikkhavo”ti. “Bhadante”ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etadavoca—

Bhūtapubbaṃ bhikkhave rājā ahosi Aruṇavā nāma. Rañño kho pana bhikkhave Aruṇavato Aruṇavatī nāma rājadhānī ahosi. Aruṇavatim kho pana bhikkhave rājadhānim³ Sikhī Bhagavā Arahaṃ Sammāsambuddho upanissāya vihāsi. Sikhissa kho pana bhikkhave Bhagavato Arahato Sammāsambuddhassa Abhibhūsambhavaṃ nāma sāvakayugaṃ ahosi aggam bhaddayugaṃ. Atha kho bhikkhave Sikhī Bhagavā Arahaṃ Sammāsambuddho Abhibhum bhikkhum āmantesi “āyāma brāhmaṇa yena aññataro brahmaloko tenupasaṅkamissāma yāva bhattassa kālo bhavissati”ti. “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho bhikkhave Abhibhū bhikkhu Sikhissa Bhagavato Arahato Sammāsambuddhassa paccassosi. Atha kho bhikkhave Sikhī Bhagavā Arahaṃ Sammāsambuddho Abhibhū ca bhikkhu seyyathāpi nāma balavā puriso samiñjitaṃ vā bāhaṃ pasāreyya, pasāritaṃ vā bāhaṃ samiñjeyya, evameva Aruṇavatiyā rājadhāniyā antarahitā tasmim brahmaloke pāturaheṣum.

Atha kho bhikkhave Sikhī Bhagavā Arahaṃ Sammāsambuddho Abhibhum bhikkhum āmantesi “paṭibhātu brāhmaṇa taṃ brahmuno ca brahmaparisāya ca brahmapārisajjānañca dhammī kathā”ti. “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho bhikkhave Abhibhū bhikkhu Sikhissa Bhagavato Arahato Sammāsambuddhassa paṭissutvā brahmānañca brahmaparisañca brahmapārisajje ca dhammiyā kathāya sandassesī samādapesī samuttejesī sampahaṃsesī. Tatra sudam bhikkhave brahmā ca brahmaparisā ca brahmapārisajjā ca ujjhāyanti khiyyanti⁴ vipācenti “acchariyaṃ

1. Athāyaṃ-itipi Dī 2 (176) piṭṭhe. 2. Ottapeti (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I), ottappeti (Ka)

3. Aruṇavatiyaṃ kho pana bhikkhave rājadhāniyaṃ (I, Ka)

4. Khīyanti (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

vata bho, abbhutaṃ vata bho, kathaṃ hi nāma Satthari sammukhībhūte sāvako dhammaṃ desessatī”ti.

Atha kho bhikkhave Sikhī Bhagavā Arahaṃ Sammāsambuddho Abhibhuṃ bhikkhuṃ āmantesi “ujjhāyanti kho te brāhmaṇa brahmā ca brahmaparisā ca brahmapārisajjā ca ‘acchariyaṃ vata bho, abbhutaṃ vata bho, kathaṃ hi nāma Satthari sammukhībhūte sāvako dhammaṃ desessatī’ti. Tena hi tvaṃ brāhmaṇa bhiyyoso mattāya brahmānaṃca brahmaparisaṅca brahmapārisajje ca saṃvejhi”ti. “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho bhikkhave Abhibhū bhikkhu Sikhissa Bhagavato Arahato Sammāsambuddhassa paṭissutvā dissamānenapi kāyena dhammaṃ desesi, adissamānenapi kāyena dhammaṃ desesi, dissamānenapi heṭṭhimena upaḍḍhakāyena adissamānena uparimena upaḍḍhakāyena dhammaṃ desesi, dissamānenapi uparimena upaḍḍhakāyena adissamānena heṭṭhimena upaḍḍhakāyena dhammaṃ desesi. Tatra sudāṃ bhikkhave brahmā ca brahmaparisā ca brahmapārisajjā ca acchariyabbhutacittajātā ahesuṃ “acchariyaṃ vata bho, abbhutaṃ vata bho samaṇassa mahiddhikatā mahānubhāvata”ti.

Atha kho Abhibhū bhikkhu Sikhim Bhagavantaṃ Arahantaṃ Sammāsambuddhaṃ etadavoca “abhiñānāmi khvāhaṃ bhante bhikkhusaṃghassa majjhe evarūpiṃ vācaṃ bhāsita ‘pahomi khvāhaṃ āvuso brahmaloke ṭhito sahasilokadhātum¹ sarena viññāpetun’ti”. Etassa brāhmaṇa kālo, etassa brāhmaṇa kālo, yaṃ tvaṃ brāhmaṇa brahmaloke ṭhito sahasilokadhātum sarena viññāpeyyāsīti. “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho bhikkhave Abhibhū bhikkhu Sikhissa Bhagavato Arahato Sammāsambuddhassa paṭissutvā brahmaloke ṭhito imā gāthāyo abhāsi—

“Ārambhatha² nikkamatha³, yuñjatha Buddhasāsane.

Dhunātha maccuno senaṃ, naḷāgāraṃva kuñjaro.

Yo imasmiṃ dhammavinaye, appamatto vihassati.

Pahāya jātisamsāraṃ, dukkhassantaṃ karissatī”ti.

1. Sahasilokadhātum (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

2. Ārabhatha (sabbattha)

3. Nikkhamatha (Sī, I)

Atha kho bhikkhave Sikhī ca Bhagavā Arahaṃ Sammāsambuddho Abhibhū ca bhikkhu brahmānaṃca brahmaparisaṃca brahmapārisajje ca saṃvejetvā seyyathāpi nāma -pa- tasmim̐ brahmaloke antarahitā Aruṇavatiyā rājadhāniyā pāturaheṣum̐. Atha kho bhikkhave Sikhī Bhagavā Arahaṃ Sammāsambuddho bhikkhū āmantesi “assuttha no tumhe bhikkhave Abhibhussa bhikkhuno brahmaloke ʘhitassa gāthāyo bhāsamānassā”ti. Assumha kho mayam̐ bhante Abhibhussa bhikkhuno brahmaloke ʘhitassa gāthāyo bhāsamānassāti. Yathā katham̐ pana tumhe bhikkhave assuttha Abhibhussa bhikkhuno brahmaloke ʘhitassa gāthāyo bhāsamānassāti. Evaṃ kho mayam̐ bhante assumha Abhibhussa bhikkhuno brahmaloke ʘhitassa gāthāyo bhāsamānassa—

“Ārambhatha nikkamatha, yuñjatha Buddhasāsane.

Dhunātha maccuno senam̐, naḷāgāram̐va kuñjaro.

Yo imasmim̐ dhammavinaye, appamatto vihassati.

Pahāya jātisamsāram̐, dukkhassantam̐ karissatī”ti.

Evaṃ kho mayam̐ bhante assumha Abhibhussa bhikkhuno brahmaloke ʘhitassa gāthāyo bhāsamānassāti. Sādhu sādhu bhikkhave, sādhu kho tumhe bhikkhave assuttha Abhibhussa bhikkhuno brahmaloke ʘhitassa gāthāyo bhāsamānassāti.

Idamavoca Bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitam abhinanduntī.

5. Parinibbānasutta

186. Ekaṃ samayam̐ Bhagavā Kusinārāyam̐ viharati Upavattane Mallānam̐ sālavane antarena yamakasālānam̐ parinibbānasamaye. Atha kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi “handā dāni bhikkhave āmantayāmi vo, vayadhammā saṅkhārā, appamādena sampādethā”ti. Ayam̐ Tathāgatassa pacchimā vācā.

Atha kho Bhagavā paṭhamam jhānam¹ samāpajji, paṭhamā jhānā² vuṭṭhahitvā dutiyam jhānam samāpajji, dutiyā jhānā vuṭṭhahitvā tatiyam jhānam samāpajji, tatiyā jhānā vuṭṭhahitvā catuttham jhānam samāpajji, catutthā jhānā vuṭṭhahitvā ākāsānañcāyatanam samāpajji, ākāsānañcāyatanā vuṭṭhahitvā viññāṇañcāyatanam samāpajji, viññāṇañcāyatanā vuṭṭhahitvā ākiñcaññāyatanam samāpajji, ākiñcaññāyatanā vuṭṭhahitvā nevasaññānāsaññāyatanam samāpajji, nevasaññānāsaññāyatanā vuṭṭhahitvā saññāvedayitanirodham samāpajji.

Saññāvedayitanirodhā vuṭṭhahitvā nevasaññānāsaññāyatanam samāpajji, nevasaññānāsaññāyatanā vuṭṭhahitvā ākiñcaññāyatanam samāpajji, ākiñcaññāyatanā vuṭṭhahitvā viññāṇañcāyatanam samāpajji, viññāṇañcāyatanā vuṭṭhahitvā ākāsānañcāyatanam samāpajji, ākāsānañcāyatanā vuṭṭhahitvā catuttham jhānam samāpajji, catutthā jhānā vuṭṭhahitvā tatiyam jhānam samāpajji, tatiyā jhānā vuṭṭhahitvā dutiyam jhānam samāpajji, dutiyā jhānā vuṭṭhahitvā paṭhamam jhānam samāpajji, paṭhamā jhānā vuṭṭhahitvā dutiyam jhānam samāpajji, dutiyā jhānā vuṭṭhahitvā tatiyam jhānam samāpajji, tatiyā jhānā vuṭṭhahitvā catuttham jhānam samāpajji, catutthā jhānā vuṭṭhahitvā samanantaram Bhagavā parinibbāyi, parinibbute Bhagavati saha parinibbānā brahmā Sahampati imam gātham abhāsi—

“Sabbeva nikkhipissanti, bhūtā loke samussayam.
Yattha etādiso Satthā, loke appaṭipuggalo.
Tathāgato balappatto, Sambuddho parinibbuto”ti.

Parinibbute Bhagavati saha parinibbānā Sakko Devānamindo imam gātham abhāsi—

“Aniccā vata saṅkhārā, uppādavayadhammino.
Uppajjitvā nirujjhanti, tesam vūpasamo sukho”ti.

1. Paṭhamajjhānam (Syā, Kam) evam dutiyam jhānam iccādisupi.

2. Paṭhamajjhānā (Syā, Kam) evam dutiyā jhānā iccādisupi.

Parinibbute Bhagavati saha parinibbānā āyasmā Ānando imaṃ gāthaṃ
abhāsi—

“Tadāsi yaṃ bhimsanakam, tadāsi lomahaṃsanam.
Sabbākāravaruṇpete, Sambuddhe parinibbute”ti.

Parinibbute Bhagavati saha parinibbānā āyasmā Anuruddho imaṃ
gāthāyo abhāsi—

“Nāhu assāsapassāso, ʘhitacittassa tādino.
Anejo santimārabbha, cakkhumā parinibbuto¹.
Asallīnena cittena, vedanam ajjhavāsaya.
Pajjotasseva nibbānam, vimokkho cetaso ahū”ti.

Dutiyo vaggo.

Tassuddānam

Brahmāsanam Devadatto, Andhakavindo Aruṇavatī.
Parinibbānena ca desitam, idam brahmapañcakanti.

Brahmasaṃyuttam samattam².

-
1. Yaṃ kālamakarī Muni (Mahāparinibbānasutte)
 2. Ito param Maramma-pothakesu evampi dissati—
Brahmāyācanam agāravañca, Brahmadevo Bako ca brahmā.
Aññātaro ca brahmā Kokālikañca, tissakañca turū ca.
Brahmā Kokālikabhikkhu, Sanaṅkumārena Devadattam.
Andhakavindam Aruṇavatī, parinibbānena pannarasāti.

7. Brāhmaṇasaṃyutta

1. Arahantavagga

1. Dhanañjānīsutta

187. Evaṃ me sutāṃ—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veḷuvane Kalandakanivāpe. Tena kho pana samayena aññatarassa Bhāradvājagottassa brāhmaṇassa Dhanañjānī¹ nāma brāhmaṇī abhippasannā hoti Buddhē ca dhamme ca saṅghe ca. Atha kho Dhanañjānī brāhmaṇī Bhāradvājagottassa brāhmaṇassa bhattaṃ upasaṃharantī upakkhalitvā tikkhattuṃ udānaṃ udānesi—

“Namo tassa Bhagavato Arahato Sammāsambuddhassa.
Namo tassa Bhagavato Arahato Sammāsambuddhassa.
Namo tassa Bhagavato Arahato Sammāsambuddhassa”ti.

Evaṃ vutte Bhāradvājagotto brāhmaṇo Dhanañjānīṃ brāhmaṇīṃ etadavoca “evamevaṃ paṇāyaṃ vasalī yasmim vā tasmim vā tassa muṇḍakassa samaṇassa vaṇṇaṃ bhāsati, idāni tyāhaṃ vasali tassa Satthuno vādaṃ āropessāmi”ti. Na khvāhaṃ taṃ brāhmaṇa passāmi sadevake loke samārake sabrahmake sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya, yo tassa Bhagavato vādaṃ āropeyya Arahato Sammāsambuddhassa. Api ca tvaṃ brāhmaṇa gaccha, gantvā vijānissasīti².

Atha kho Bhāradvājagotto brāhmaṇo kupito anattamano yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodi, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Bhāradvājagotto brāhmaṇo Bhagavantaṃ gāthāya ajjhabhāsi—

“Kimsu chetvā sukhaṃ seti, kimsu chetvā na socati.
Kissassu ekadhammassa, vadhaṃ rocesi Gotamā”ti.

1. Dhānañjānī (I, Sī-Ṭṭha)

2. Gantvāpi jānissasīti (Syā, Kam)

Kodhaṃ chetvā sukhaṃ seti, kodhaṃ chetvā na socati.

Kodhassa visamūlassa, madhuraggassa brāhmaṇa.

Vadhaṃ ariyā pasamsanti, taṃ hi chetvā na socatīti.

Evam vutte Bhāradvājagotto brāhmaṇo Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca
 “abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama, abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama, seyyathāpi bho
 Gotama nikkujjitaṃ vā ukkujjeyya, paṭicchannaṃ vā vivareyya, mūḷhassa
 vā maggaṃ ācikkheyya, andhakāre vā telapajjotaṃ dhāreyya ‘cakkhumanto
 rūpāni dakkhanti’ti. Evamevaṃ bhotā Gotamena anekapariyāyena dhammo
 pakāsito, esāhaṃ bhante Bhagavantaṃ Gotamaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāmi
 dhammaṅca bhikkhusaṅghaṅca, labheyyāhaṃ bhoto Gotamassa santike
 pabbajjaṃ, labheyyaṃ upasampadan”ti.

Alattha kho Bhāradvājagotto brāhmaṇo Bhagavato santike pabbajjaṃ,
 alattha upasampadaṃ. Acirūpasampanno kho panāyasmā Bhāradvājo eko
 vūpakaṭṭho appamatto ātāpī pahitatto viharanto nacirasseva yassatthāya
 kulaputtā sammadeva agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajanti, tadanuttaraṃ
 brahmacariyapariyosānaṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā
 upasampajja vihāsi, “khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ,
 nāparaṃ itthattāyā”ti abbhaññāsi. Aññataro ca panāyasmā Bhāradvājo
 arahataṃ ahoṣīti.

2. Akkosasutta

188. Ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veḷuvane
 Kalandakanivāpe. Assosi kho Akkosakabhāradvājo brāhmaṇo
 “bhāradvājagotto kira brāhmaṇo samaṇassa Gotamassa santike agārasmā
 anagāriyaṃ pabbajito”ti, kupito anattamano yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkama,
 upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ asabbhāhi pharusāhi vācāhi akkosati
 paribhāsati.

Evam vutte Bhagavā Akkosakabhāradvājaṃ brāhmaṇaṃ etadavoca
 “taṃ kiṃ maññasi brāhmaṇa, api nu kho te āgacchanti mittāmaccā
 ñātisālohitā atithiyo¹”ti. Appekadā me bho Gotama āgacchanti

1. Atithayo (?)

mittāmaccā nātisālohitā ati thiyoti. Tam kiṃ maññasi brāhmaṇa, api nu tesam anuppadesi khādanīyam vā bhojanīyam vā sāyanīyam vāti. Appekadā nesāham bho Gotama anuppademi khādanīyam vā bhojanīyam vā sāyanīyam vāti. Sace kho pana te brāhmaṇa nappaṭiggaṇhanti, kassa tam hotīti. Sace te bho Gotama nappaṭiggaṇhanti, amhākameva tam hotīti. Evameva kho brāhmaṇa yaṃ tvaṃ amhe anakkosante akkosasi, arosente rosesi, abhaṇḍante bhaṇḍasi, tam te mayam nappaṭiggaṇhāma, tavevetam brāhmaṇa hoti, tavevetam brāhmaṇa hoti.

Yo kho brāhmaṇa akkosantam paccakkosati, rosentam paṭiroseti, bhaṇḍantam paṭibhaṇḍati, ayam vuccati brāhmaṇa sambhuñjati vītiharatīti. Te mayam tayā neva sambhuñjāma na vītiharāma. Tavevetam brāhmaṇa hoti, tavevetam brāhmaṇa hotīti. Bhavantam kho Gotamam sarājjikā parisā evam jānāti “Araham samaṇo Gotamo”ti, atha ca pana bhavam Gotamo kujjhatīti.

Akkodhassa kuto kodho, dantassa samajivino.

Sammadaññā vimuttassa, upasantassa tādino.

Tasseva tena pāpiyo, yo kuddham paṭikujjhati.

Kuddham appaṭikujjhanto, saṅgāmam jeti dujjayam.

Ubhinnamattham carati, attano ca parassa ca.

Param saṅkupitam ñatvā, yo sato upasammati.

Ubhinnam tikicchantānam, attano ca parassa ca.

Janā maññanti bāloti, ye dhammassa akovidāti.

Evam vutte Akkosakabhāradvājo brāhmaṇo Bhagavantam etadavoca “abhikkantam bho Gotama -pa- esāham bhavantam Gotamam saraṇam gacchāmi dhammaṇca bhikkhusaṅghaṇca, labheyyāham bhante bho Gotamassa santike pabbajjam, labheyyam upasampadan”ti.

Alattha kho Akkosakabhāradvājo brāhmaṇo Bhagavato santike pabbajjam, alattha upasampadam. Acirūpasampanno kho paṇāyasmā Akkosakabhāradvājo eko vūpakaṭṭho appamatto ātāpī pahitatto

viharanto nacirasseva yassatthāya kulaputtā sammadeva agārasmā
 anagāriyaṃ pabbajanti, tadanuttaraṃ brahmacariyapariyosānaṃ diṭṭheva
 dhamme sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja vihāsi, “khīṇā jāti,
 vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyā”ti
 abbhaññāsi. Aññataro ca panāyasmā Bhāradvājo arahataṃ ahoṣīti.

3. Asurindakasutta

189. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veḷuvane
 Kalandakanivāpe. Assosi kho Asurindakabhāradvājo brāhmaṇo
 “bhāradvājagotto brāhmaṇo kira samaṇassa Gotamassa santike agārasmā
 anagāriyaṃ pabbajito”ti kupito anattamano yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami,
 upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam asabbhāhi pharusāhi vācāhi akkosati
 paribhāsati. Evaṃ vutte Bhagavā tuṅhī ahoṣi. Atha kho
 Asurindakabhāradvājo brāhmaṇo Bhagavantam etadavoca “jitosi samaṇa,
 jihosi samaṇā”ti.

Jayaṃ ve maññati bālo, vācāya pharusam̐ bhaṇam̐.

Jayañcevassa tam̐ hoti, yā titikkhā vijānato.

Tasseva tena pāpiyo, yo kuddham̐ paṭikujjhati.

Kuddham̐ appaṭikujjhanto, saṅgāmaṃ jeta dujjayaṃ.

Ubhinnamattham̐ carati, attano ca parassa ca.

Param̐ saṅkupitam̐ ñatvā, yo sato upasammati.

Ubhinnaṃ tikicchantānaṃ, attano ca parassa ca.

Janā maññanti bāloti, ye dhammassa akovidāti.

Evaṃ vutte Asurindakabhāradvājo brāhmaṇo Bhagavantam etadavoca
 abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama -pa- abbhaññāsi. Aññataro ca panāyasmā
 Bhāradvājo arahataṃ ahoṣīti.

4. Bilaṅgikasutta

190. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veḷuvane Kalandakanivāpe. Assosi kho Bilaṅgikabhāradvājo brāhmaṇo “bhāradvājagotto kira brāhmaṇo samaṇassa Gotamassa santike agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito”ti kupito anattamaṇo yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā tuṅhībhūto ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi. Atha kho Bhagavā Bilaṅgikassa Bhāradvājassa brāhmaṇassa cetasā cetoparivitakkamaññāya Bilaṅgikaṃ Bhāradvājaṃ brāhmaṇaṃ gāthāya ajjhabhāsi—

“Yo appaduṭṭhassa narassa dussati,
Suddhassa posassa anaṅgaṇassa.
Tameva bālaṃ pacceti pāpaṃ,
Sukhuma rajo paṭivātaṃva khitto”ti.

Evam vutte Bilaṅgikabhāradvājo brāhmaṇo Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama -pa- abbhaññāsi. Aññataro ca panāyasmā Bhāradvājo arahataṃ ahosīti.

5. Ahimsakasutta

191. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. Atha kho Ahimsakabhāradvājo brāhmaṇo yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodi, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Ahimsakabhāradvājo brāhmaṇo Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “ahimsakāhaṃ bho Gotama, Ahimsakāhaṃ bho Gotamā”ti.

Yathā nāmaṃ tathā cassa, siyā kho tvaṃ Ahimsako.
Yo ca kāyena vācāya, manasā ca na himsati.
Sa ve Ahimsako hoti, yo paraṃ na vihimsatīti.

Evam vutte Ahimsakabhāradvājo brāhmaṇo Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama -pa- abbhaññāsi. Aññataro ca panāyasmā Ahimsakabhāradvājo arahataṃ ahosīti.

6. Jaṭāsutta

192. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Atha kho Jaṭābhāradvājo brāhmaṇo yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodi, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Jaṭābhāradvājo brāhmaṇo Bhagavantaṃ gāthāya ajjhabhāsi—

“Antojaṭā bahijaṭā, jaṭāya jaṭitā pajā.

Taṃ taṃ Gotama pucchāmi, ko imaṃ vijaṭaye jaṭan”ti.

Sīle patiṭṭhāya naro sapañño, cittaṃ paññaṅca bhāvayaṃ.

Ātāpī nipako bhikkhu, so imaṃ vijaṭaye jaṭaṃ.

Yesaṃ rāgo ca doso ca, avijjā ca virājitā.

Khīṇāsavā arahanto, tesaṃ vijaṭitā jaṭā.

Yattha nāmaṅca rūpaṅca, asesā uparujjhati.

Paṭighaṃ rūpasañña ca, etthesā chijjate jaṭāti.

Evam vutte Jaṭābhāradvājo Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama -pa-. Aññataro ca panāyasmā Bhāradvājo arahantaṃ ahoṣīti.

7. Suddhikasutta

193. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Atha kho Suddhikabhāradvājo brāhmaṇo yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodi, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Suddhikabhāradvājo brāhmaṇo Bhagavato santike imaṃ gāthaṃ ajjhabhāsi—

“Na brāhmaṇo¹ sujjhati koci, loke sīlavāpi tapokaraṃ.

Vijjācaraṇasampanno, so sujjhati na añña itarā pajā”ti.

Bahumpi palapaṃ jappaṃ, na jaccā hoti brāhmaṇo.

Antokasambu saṃkiliṭṭho, kuhaṇaṃ upanissito.

1. Nābrāhmaṇo (?)

Khattiyo brāhmaṇo vesso, suddo caṇḍālapukkuso.
 Āraddhavīriyo pahitatto, niccaṃ dalhaparakkamo.
 Pappoti paramaṃ suddhiṃ, evaṃ jānāhi brāhmaṇāti.

Evaṃ vutte Suddhikabhāradvājo brāhmaṇo Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca
 abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama -pa-. Aññataro ca panāyasmā Bhāradvājo
 arahataṃ ahoṣīti.

8. Aggikasutta

194. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veḷuvane
 Kalandakanivāpe. Tena kho pana samayena Aggikabhāradvājassa
 brāhmaṇassa Sappinā pāyaso sannihito hoti “aggim̐ juhissāmi, aggihuttaṃ
 paricarissāmi”ti.

Atha kho Bhagavā pubbaṇhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya
 Rājagahaṃ piṇḍāya pāvīsi. Rājagahe sapadānaṃ piṇḍāya caramāno yena
 Aggikabhāradvājassa brāhmaṇassa nivesanaṃ tenupasaṅkamaṃ,
 upasaṅkamitvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi. Addasā kho Aggikabhāradvājo
 brāhmaṇo Bhagavantaṃ piṇḍāya ṭhitam̐, disvāna Bhagavantaṃ gāthāya
 ajjhabhāsi—

“Tīhi vijjāhi sampanno, jātimā sutavā bahū.
 Vijjācaraṇasampanno, Somaṃ bhuñjeyya pāyasaṃ”ti.

Bahumpi palapaṃ jappaṃ, na jaccā hoti brāhmaṇo.
 Antokasambu saṅkiliṭṭho, kuhanāparivārīto.

Pubbenivāsaṃ yo vedī, saggāpāyañca passati.
 Atho jātikkhayaṃ patto, abhiññāvōsito Muni.

Etāhi tīhi vijjāhi, tevijjo hoti brāhmaṇo.
 Vijjācaraṇasampanno, somaṃ bhuñjeyya pāyasanti.

Bhuñjatu bhavaṃ Gotamo, brāhmaṇo bhavanti.

Gāthābhigītaṃ me abhojaneyyaṃ,
 Sampassataṃ brāhmaṇa nesa dhammo.
 Gāthābhigītaṃ panudanti Buddhā,
 Dhamme sati brāhmaṇa vuttiresā.
 Aññena ca kevalinaṃ mahesiṃ,
 Khīṇāsavaṃ kukkuccavūpasantaṃ.
 Annena pānena upaṭṭhahassu,
 Khettaṃ hi taṃ puññapekkhassa hotīti.

Evam vutte Aggikabhāradvājo brāhmaṇo Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca
 abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama -pa-. Aññataro ca panāyasmā Aggikabhāradvājo
 arahataṃ ahoṣīti.

9. Sundarikasutta

195. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Kosalesu viharati Sundarikāya nadiyā
 tīre. Tena kho pana samayena Sundarikabhāradvājo brāhmaṇo Sundarikāya
 nadiyā tīre aggiṃ juhati aggihuttaṃ paricarati. Atha kho
 Sundarikabhāradvājo brāhmaṇo aggiṃ juhivā aggihuttaṃ paricaritvā
 uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ samantā catuddisā anuvilokesi “ko nu kho imaṃ habyasesaṃ
 bhujjeyyā”ti. Addasā kho Sundarikabhāradvājo brāhmaṇo Bhagavantaṃ
 aññatarasmiṃ rukkhamūle sasīsaṃ pārutaṃ nisinnaṃ, disvāna vāmena
 hatthena habyasesaṃ gahetvā dakkhiṇena hatthena kamaṇḍaluṃ gahetvā
 yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami. Atha kho Bhagavā Sundarikabhāradvājassa
 brāhmaṇassa padasaddena sīsaṃ vivari. Atha kho Sundarikabhāradvājo
 brāhmaṇo “muṇḍo ayaṃ bhavaṃ, muṇḍako ayaṃ bhavaṃ”ti tatova puna
 nivattitukāmo ahoṣi. Atha kho Sundarikabhāradvājassa brāhmaṇassa
 etadahosi “muṇḍāpi hi idhekacce brāhmaṇā bhavanti, yaṃnūnāhaṃ taṃ
 upasaṅkamitvā jātiṃ puccheyyan”ti.

Atha kho Sundarikabhāradvājo brāhmaṇo yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami,
 upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “kiṃ jacco bhavaṃ”ti.

Mā jātim puccha caraṇaṅca puccha,
 Kaṭṭhā have jāyati jātavedo.
 Nīcākulīnopi Muni dhitimā,
 Ājānīyo hoti hirīnisedho.

Saccena danto damasā upeto,
 Vedantagū vusitabrahmacariyo.
 Yaññopanīto tamupavhayetha,
 Kālena so juhati dakkhiṇeyyeti.

Addhā suyiṭṭhaṃ suhutaṃ mama yidaṃ,
 Yaṃ tādisaṃ vedagumaddasāmi.
 Tumhādisānaṃ hi adassanena,
 Añño jano bhuñjati habyasesanti.

Bhuñjatu bhavaṃ Gotamo, brāhmaṇo bhavanti.

Gāthābhigītaṃ me abhojaneyyaṃ,
 Sampassataṃ brāhmaṇa nesa dhammo.
 Gāthābhigītaṃ panudanti Buddhā,
 Dhamme sati brāhmaṇa vuttiresā.

Aññena ca kevalinaṃ mahesiṃ,
 Khīṇāsavaṃ kukkuccavūpasantaṃ.
 Annena pānena upaṭṭhahassu,
 Khettaṃ hi taṃ puññapekkhassa hotīti.

Atha kassa cāhaṃ bho Gotama imaṃ habyasesaṃ dammīti. Na khvāhaṃ brāhmaṇa passāmi sadevake loke samārake sabrahmake sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya, yasseso habyaseso bhutto sammā pariṇāmaṃ gaccheyya, aññatra brāhmaṇa Tathāgatassa vā Tathāgatasāvakassa vā. Tena hi tvaṃ brāhmaṇa taṃ habyasesaṃ appaharite vā chaṭṭehi appāṇake vā udake opilāpehīti.

Atha kho Sundarikabhāradvājo brāhmaṇo taṃ habyasesaṃ appāṇake udake opilāpesi. Atha kho so habyaseso udake pakkhitto

cicciṭāyati ciṭciṭāyati sandhūpāyati sampadhūpāyati. Seyyathāpi nāma phālo¹ divasaṃsantatto² udake pakkhitto cicciṭāyati ciṭciṭāyati sandhūpāyati sampadhūpāyati, evameva so habyaseso udake pakkhitto cicciṭāyati ciṭciṭāyati sandhūpāyati sampadhūpāyati.

Atha kho Sundarikabhāradvājo brāhmaṇo saṃviggo lomahaṭṭhajāto yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi, ekamantaṃ ṭhitaṃ kho Sundarikabhāradvājaṃ brāhmaṇaṃ Bhagavā gāthāhi ajjhabhāsi—

“Mā brāhmaṇa dāru samādahāno,
Suddhiṃ amaññi bahiddhā hi etaṃ.
Na hi tena suddhiṃ kusalā vadanti,
Yo bāhirena parisuddhimicche.

Hitvā ahaṃ brāhmaṇa dārudāhaṃ,
Ajhattamevujjalayāmi³ jotim.
Niccagginī niccasamāhitatto,
Arahaṃ ahaṃ brahmacariyaṃ carāmi.

Māno hi te brāhmaṇa khāribhāro,
Kodho dhumo bhasmani mosavajjaṃ.
Jivhā sujā hadayaṃ jotiṭhānaṃ,
Attā sudanto purisassa joti.

Dhammo rahado brāhmaṇa sīlatittho,
Anāvilo sabbhi sataṃ pasattho.
Yattha have vedaguno sinātā,
Anallagattāva⁴ taranti pāraṃ.

Saccaṃ dhammo saṃyamo brahmacariyaṃ,
Majjhe sitā brāhmaṇa brahmapatti.
Sa tujjubhūtesu namo karohi,
Tamahaṃ naraṃ dhammasārīti brūmī”ti.

1. Loho (Ka)

2. Divasasantatto (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

3. Ajhattameva jalayāmi (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

4. Anallinagattāva (Sī, I, Ka)

Evam vutte Sundarikabhāradvājo brāhmaṇo Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama -pa-. Aññataro ca panāyasmā Bhāradvājo arahataṃ ahoṣīti.

10. Bahudhītarasutta

196. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Kosalesu viharati aññatarasmim vanasaṇḍe. Tena kho pana samayena aññatarassa Bhāradvājagottassa brāhmaṇassa catuddasa balībaddā naṭṭhā honti. Atha kho Bhāradvājagotto brāhmaṇo te balībadde gavesanto yena so vanasaṇḍo tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā addasa Bhagavantaṃ tasmim vanasaṇḍe nisinnaṃ pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā ujum kāyaṃ paṇidhāya parimukhaṃ satim upaṭṭhapetvā, disvāna yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavato santike imā gāthāyo abhāsi—

“Na hi nūnimassa¹ samaṇassa, balībaddā catuddasa.
Ajjasaṭṭhim na dissanti, tenāyaṃ samaṇo sukhī.

Na hi nūnimassa samaṇassa, tilākhettasmi pāpakā.
Ekapaṇṇā dupaṇṇā² ca, tenāyaṃ samaṇo sukhī.

Na hi nūnimassa samaṇassa, tucchakoṭṭhasmi mūsikā.
Usoḥhikāya naccanti, tenāyaṃ samaṇo sukhī.

Na hi nūnimassa samaṇassa, santhāro sattamāsiko.
Uppātakehi sañchanno, tenāyaṃ samaṇo sukhī.

Na hi nūnimassa samaṇassa, vidhavā satta dhītarō.
Ekaputtā duputtā³ ca, tenāyaṃ samaṇo sukhī.

Na hi nūnimassa samaṇassa, piṅgalā tilakāhatā.
Sottaṃ pādena bodheti, tenāyaṃ samaṇo sukhī.

Na hi nūnimassa samaṇassa, paccūsamhi iṇāyikā.
Detha dethāti codenti, tenāyaṃ samaṇo sukhī”ti.

1. Nahanūnimassa (Sī, Syā, Kam)

2. Dvipaṇṇā (Sī, I)

3. Dviputtā (Sī, I)

Na hi mayhaṃ brāhmaṇa, balibaddā catuddasa.
Ajjasaṭṭhiṃ na dissanti, tenāhaṃ brāhmaṇā sukhī.

Na hi mayhaṃ brāhmaṇa, tilākhettasmi pāpakā.
Ekapaṇṇā dupaṇṇā ca, tenāhaṃ brāhmaṇā sukhī.

Na hi mayhaṃ brāhmaṇa, tucchakoṭṭhasmi mūsikā.
Ussolhikāya naccanti, tenāhaṃ brāhmaṇā sukhī.

Na hi mayhaṃ brāhmaṇa, santhāro sattamāsiko.
Uppātakehi sañchanno, tenāhaṃ brāhmaṇā sukhī.

Na hi mayhaṃ brāhmaṇa, vidhavā satta dhītarō.
Ekaputtā duputtā ca, tenāhaṃ brāhmaṇā sukhī.

Na hi mayhaṃ brāhmaṇa, piṅgalā tilakāhatā.
Sottam pādena bodheti, tenāhaṃ brāhmaṇā sukhī.

Na hi mayhaṃ brāhmaṇa, paccūsamhi iṇāyikā.
Detha dethāti codenti, tenāhaṃ brāhmaṇā sukhīti.

Evam vutte Bhāradvājagotto brāhmaṇo Bhagavantam etadavoca
“abhikkantam bho Gotama, abhikkantam bho Gotama, seyyathāpi bho
Gotama nikkujjitam vā ukkujjeyya, paṭicchannam vā vivareyya, mūlhasa
vā maggam ācikkheyya, andhakāre vā telapajjotam dhāreyya ‘cakkhumanto
rūpāni dakkantī’ti. Evameva bhotā Gotamena anekapariyāyena dhammo
pakāsito, esāham bhavantam Gotamam saraṇam gacchāmi dhammañca
bhikkhusaṃghañca, labheyyāham bhoto Gotamassa santike pabbajjam,
labheyyam upasampadan”ti.

Alattha kho Bhāradvājagotto brāhmaṇo Bhagavato santike pabbajjam,
alattha upasampadam. Acirūpasampanno panāyasmā Bhāradvājo eko
vūpakaṭṭho appamatto ātāpī pahitatto viharanto nacirasseva, yassatthāya
kulaputtā sammadeva agārasmā anagāriyam pabbajanti, tadanuttaram
brahmacariyapariyosānam diṭṭheva dhamme sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā
upasampajja vihāsi, “khīṇā jāti, vusitam brahmacariyam, katam karaṇīyam,

nāparam itthattāyā”ti abbhaññāsi. Aññataro ca panāyasmā Bhāradvājo arahatam ahosīti.

Arahantavaggo paṭhamo.

Tassuddānam

Dhanañjānī ca Akkosam, Asurindam Bilaṅgikam.
Ahimsakam jaṭā ceva, Suddhikam ceva Aggikā.
Sundarikam Bahudhītarena ca te dasāti.

2. Upāsakavagga

1. Kasibhāradvājasutta

197. Evaṃ me sutam—ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Magadhesu viharati Dakkhiṇāgirimim Ekanāḷāyaṃ brāhmaṇagāme. Tena kho pana samayena Kasibhāradvājassa¹ brāhmaṇassa pañcamattāni naṅgalasatāni payuttāni honti vappakāle. Atha kho Bhagavā pubbaṅhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya yena Kasibhāradvājassa brāhmaṇassa kammanto tenupasaṅkami.

Tena kho pana samayena Kasibhāradvājassa brāhmaṇassa parivesanā vattati. Atha kho Bhagavā yena parivesanā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi. Addasā kho Kasibhāradvājo brāhmaṇo Bhagavantaṃ piṇḍāya ṭhitam disvā Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “ahaṃ kho samaṇa kasāmi ca vapāmi ca, kasitvā ca vapi tvā ca bhuñjāmi, tvampi samaṇa kasassu ca vapassu ca, kasitvā ca vapi tvā ca bhuñjassū”ti. Ahampi kho brāhmaṇa kasāmi ca vapāmi ca, kasitvā ca vapi tvā ca bhuñjāmi. Na kho mayaṃ passāma bhoto Gotamassa yugaṃ vā naṅgalaṃ vā phālaṃ vā pācanaṃ vā balībadde vā, atha ca pana bhavaṃ Gotamo evamāha “ahampi kho brāhmaṇa kasāmi ca vapāmi ca, kasitvā ca vapi tvā ca

1. Kasikabhāradvājassa (Ka)

bhuñjāmi”ti. Atha kho Kasibhāradvājo brāhmaṇo Bhagavantam gāthāya
ajjhabhāsi—

“Kassako paṭijānāsi, na ca passāmi te kasim.
Kassako pucchito brūhi, katham jānemu taṃ kasiṃ”ti.
Saddā bijam tapo vuṭṭhi, paññā me yuganaṅgalaṃ.
Hirī isā mano yottam, sati me phālapācanaṃ.
Kāyagutto vacīgutto, āhāre udare yato.
Saccam karomi niddānam, soraccam me pamocanam.
Vīriyam me dhuradhorayham, yogakkhemādhivāhanam.
Gacchati anivattantam, yattha gantvā na socati.
Evamesā kasī kaṭṭhā, sā hoti amatapphalā.
Etaṃ kasiṃ kasitvāna, sabbadukkhā pamuccatīti.

Bhuñjatu bhavam Gotamo kassako bhavam, yaṃ hi bhavam Gotamo
amatapphalampi kasim kasatīti¹.

Gāthābhigītam me abhojaneyyam,
sampassatam brāhmaṇa nesa dhammo.
Gāthābhigītam panudanti Buddhā,
dhamme sati brāhmaṇa vuttiresā.
Aññena ca kevalinam mahesim,
khīṇāsavam kukkucavūpasantam.
Annena pānena upaṭṭhahassu,
khettam hi tam puññapekkhassa hotīti.

Evam vutte Kasibhāradvājo brāhmaṇo Bhagavantam etadavoca
“abhikkantam bho Gotama -pa- ajjatagge paṇupetaṃ saraṇam gatan”ti.

2. Udayasutta

198. Sāvattihinidānam. Atha kho Bhagavā pubbaṅhasamayam nivāsetvā
pattacīvaramādāya yena Udayassa brāhmaṇassa nivesanam tenupasaṅkami.

1. Bhāsātīti (Ka)

Atha kho Udayo brāhmaṇo Bhagavato pattam odanena pūresi. Dutiyampi kho Bhagavā pubbaṅhasamayam nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya yena Udayassa brāhmaṇassa nivesanam tenupasaṅkami -pa-. Tatiyampi kho Udayo brāhmaṇo Bhagavato pattam odanena pūretvā Bhagavantam etadavoca “pakaṭṭhakoyam samaṇo Gotamo punappunam āgacchatī”ti.

Punappunam ceva vapanti bījam,

Punappunam vassati devarājā.

Punappunam khetam kasanti kassakā,

Punappunam dhañṇamupeti raṭṭham.

Punappunam yācakā yācayanti, punappunam dānapatī dadanti.

Punappunam dānapatī daditvā, punappunam saggamupenti ṭhānam.

Punappunam khīranikā duhanti, punappunam vaccho upeti mātaram.

Punappunam kilamati phandati ca, punappunam gabbhamupeti mando.

Punappunam jāyati mīyati ca, punappunam Sivathikam¹ haranti.

Maggaṅca laddhā apunabbhavāya, na punappunam jāyati bhūripaññoti².

Evam vutte Udayo brāhmaṇo Bhagavantam etadavoca “abhikkantam bho Gotama -pa- upāsakam mam bhavam Gotamo dhāretu ajjatagge pāṇupetaṃ saraṇam gatan”ti.

3. Devahitasutta

199. Sāvattihinidānam. Tena kho pana samayena Bhagavā vātehābādhiko hoti. Āyasmā ca Upavāṇo Bhagavato upaṭṭhāko hoti. Atha kho Bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Upavāṇam āmantesi “iṅha me tvaṃ Upavāṇa uṇhodakam jānāhi”ti. “Evam bhante”ti kho āyasmā Upavāṇo Bhagavato paṭissutvā nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya yena Devahitassa brāhmaṇassa nivesanam tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā tuṅhībhūto ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi. Addasā kho Devahito brāhmaṇo āyasmantaṃ Upavāṇam tuṅhībhūtam ekamantaṃ ṭhitaṃ, disvāna āyasmantaṃ Upavāṇam gāthāya ajjhabhāsi—

1. Sivathikam (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

2. Punappunam jāyati bhūripaññoti (Syā, Kam, Ka)

“Tuṇhībhūto bhavaṃ tiṭṭhaṃ, muṇḍo saṅghāṭipāruto.

Kim patthayāno kim esaṃ, kim nu yāciturāgato”ti.

Arahaṃ Sugato loke, vātehabādhiko Muni.

Sace uṇhodakaṃ atthi, Munino dehi brāhmaṇa.

Pūjito pūjaneyyānaṃ, sakkareyyāna sakkato.

Apacito apaceyyānaṃ¹, tassa icchāmi hātaveti.

Atha kho Devahito brāhmaṇo uṇhodakassa kājaṃ purisena gāhāpetvā phāṇitassa ca puṭaṃ āyasmato Upavāṇassa pādāsi. Atha kho āyasmā Upavāṇo yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavantaṃ uṇhodakena nhāpetvā² uṇhodakena phāṇitaṃ āloletvā Bhagavato pādāsi. Atha kho Bhagavato ābādho paṭippassambhi.

Atha kho Devahito brāhmaṇo yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodi, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Devahito brāhmaṇo Bhagavantaṃ gāthāya ajjhabhāsi—

“Kattha dajjā deyyadhammaṃ, kattha dinnam mahapphalaṃ.

Kathaṃ hi yajamānassa, kathaṃ ijjhati dakkhiṇā”ti.

Pubbenivāsaṃ yo vedī, saggāpāyaṅca passati.

Atho jātikkhayaṃ patto, abhiññāvosito Muni.

Ettha dajjā deyyadhammaṃ, ettha dinnam mahapphalaṃ.

Evaṃ hi yajamānassa, evaṃ ijjhati dakkhiṇāti.

Evaṃ vutte Devahito brāhmaṇo Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama -pa- upāsakaṃ maṃ bhavaṃ Gotamo dhāretu ajjatagge pāṇupetaṃ saraṇaṃ gatan”ti.

1. Apacineyyānaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ) Ṭikā oloketabbā.

2. Nahāpetvā (Sī, I)

4. Mahāsālasutta

200. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Atha kho aññataro brāhmaṇamahāsālo lūkho lūkhapāvuraṇo¹ yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodi, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho taṃ brāhmaṇamahāsālaṃ Bhagavā etadavoca “kinnu tvam brāhmaṇa lūkho lūkhapāvuraṇo”ti. Idha me bho Gotama cattāro puttā te maṃ dārehi saṃpuccha gharā nikkhāmentīti. Tena hi tvam brāhmaṇa imā gāthāyo pariyāpuṇitvā sabhāyaṃ mahājanakāye sannipatite puttesu ca sannisennesu bhāsassu—

“Yehi jātehi nandissaṃ, yesaṅca bhavamicchisaṃ.

Te maṃ dārehi saṃpuccha, sāva vārenti sūkaraṃ.

Asantā kira maṃ jammā, tāta tātāti bhāsare.

Rakkhasā puttarūpena, te jahanti vayogataṃ.

Assova jiṇṇo nibbhogo, khādanā apanīyati.

Bālakānaṃ pitā Thero, parāgāresu bhikkhati.

Daṇḍova kira me seyyo, yaṅce puttā anassavā.

Caṇḍampi goṇaṃ vāreti, atho caṇḍampi kukkuraṃ.

Andhakāre pure hoti, gambhīre gādhamedhati.

Daṇḍassa ānubhāvena, khalitvā patitiṭṭhati”ti.

Atha kho so brāhmaṇamahāsālo Bhagavato santike imā gāthāyo pariyāpuṇitvā sabhāyaṃ mahājanakāye sannipatite puttesu ca sannisennesu abhāsi—

“Yehi jātehi nandissaṃ, yesaṅca bhavamicchisaṃ.

Te maṃ dārehi saṃpuccha, sāva vārenti sūkaraṃ.

Asantā kira maṃ jammā, tāta tātāti bhāsare.

Rakkhasā puttarūpena, te jahanti vayogataṃ.

1. Lūkhapāvuraṇo (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

Assova jīṇṇo nibbhogo, khādanā apanīyati.
 Bālakānaṃ pitā thero, parāgāresu bhikkhati.
 Daṇḍova kira me seyyo, yañce puttā anassavā.
 Caṇḍampi goṇaṃ vāreti, atho caṇḍampi kukkuraṃ.
 Andhakāre pure hoti, gambhīre gādhamedhati.
 Daṇḍassa ānubhāvena, khalitvā patitiṭṭhati”ti.

Atha kho naṃ brāhmaṇamahāsālaṃ puttā gharaṃ netvā nhāpetvā
 paccakaṃ dussayugena acchādesuṃ. Atha kho so brāhmaṇamahāsālo ekaṃ
 dussayugaṃ ādāya yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamaṃ, upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavatā
 saddhiṃ sammodi, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā
 ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho brāhmaṇamahāsālo Bhagavantaṃ
 etadavoca “mayāṃ bho Gotama brāhmaṇā nāma ācariyassa ācariyadhanaṃ
 pariyesāma, paṭiggaṇhatu me bhavaṃ Gotamo ācariyadhanan”ti. Paṭiggahesi
 Bhagavā anukampaṃ upādāya. Atha kho so brāhmaṇamahāsālo
 Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama -pa- upāsakaṃ maṃ
 bhavaṃ Gotamo dhāretu ajjatagge paṇupetaṃ saraṇaṃ gatan”ti.

5. Mānatthaddhasutta

201. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. Tena kho pana samayena Mānatthaddho nāma
 brāhmaṇo Sāvatthiyaṃ paṭivasati, so neva mātaraṃ abhivādeti, na pitaraṃ
 abhivādeti, na ācariyaṃ abhivādeti, na jeṭṭhabhātaraṃ abhivādeti. Tena kho
 pana samayena Bhagavā mahatiyā parisāya parivuto dhammaṃ deseti. Atha
 kho Mānatthaddhassa brāhmaṇassa etadahosi “ayaṃ kho samaṇo Gotamo
 mahatiyā parisāya parivuto dhammaṃ deseti, yaṃnūnāhaṃ yena samaṇo
 Gotamo tenupasaṅkameyyaṃ, sace maṃ samaṇo Gotamo ālapissati, ahampi
 taṃ ālapissāmi. No ce maṃ samaṇo Gotamo ālapissati, ahampi
 nālapissāmi”ti. Atha kho Mānatthaddho brāhmaṇo yena Bhagavā
 tenupasaṅkamaṃ, upasaṅkamtivā tuṅhībhūto ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi. Atha kho
 Bhagavā taṃ nālapi. Atha kho Mānatthaddho brāhmaṇo “nāyaṃ

samaṇo Gotamo kiñci jānāti”ti tatova puna nivattitukāmo ahosi. Atha kho Bhagavā Mānatthaddhassa brāhmaṇassa cetasā cetoparivitakkamaññāya Mānatthaddhaṃ brāhmaṇaṃ gāthāya ajjhabhāsi—

“Na mānaṃ brāhmaṇa sādhu, atthikassīdha brāhmaṇa.
Yena atthena āgacchi, tamevamanubrūhaye”ti.

Atha kho Mānatthaddho brāhmaṇo “cittaṃ me samaṇo Gotamo jānāti”ti tattheva Bhagavato pādesu sirasā nipatitvā Bhagavato pādāni mukhena ca paricumbati paṇīhi ca parisambāhati, nāmañca sāveti “mānatthaddhāhaṃ bho Gotama, Mānatthaddhāhaṃ bho Gotamā”ti. Atha kho sā parisā abbhutavittajātā¹ ahosi “acchariyaṃ vata bho abbhutaṃ vata bho, ayaṃ hi Mānatthaddho brāhmaṇo neva mātaraṃ abhivādeti, na pitaraṃ abhivādeti, na ācariyaṃ abhivādeti, na jeṭṭhabhātaraṃ abhivādeti. Atha ca pana samaṇe Gotame evarūpaṃ paramanipaccakāraṃ karoti”ti. Atha kho Bhagavā Mānatthaddhaṃ brāhmaṇaṃ etadavoca “alaṃ brāhmaṇa uṭṭhehi sake āsane nisīda, yato te mayi cittaṃ pasannan”ti. Atha kho Mānatthaddho brāhmaṇo sake āsane nisīditvā Bhagavantaṃ gāthāya ajjhabhāsi—

“Kesu na mānaṃ kayirātha, kesu cassa sagāravo.
Kyassa apacitā assu, kyassu sādhu supūjitā”ti.

Mātari pitari cāpi, atho jeṭṭhamhi bhātari.

Ācariye catutthamhi.

Tesu na mānaṃ kayirātha,

tesu assa sagāravo.

Tyassa apacitā assu,

tyassu sādhu supūjitā.

Arahante sītībhūte, katakicce anāsave.

Nihacca mānaṃ athaddho, te namasse anuttareti.

1. Abbhutacittajātā (Sī, Syā, Kam, I), acchariyabbhutacittajātā (Ka)

Evam vutte Mānathhaddho brāhmaṇo Bhagavantam etadavoca
 “abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama -pa- upāsakaṃ maṃ bhavaṃ Gotamo dhāretu
 ajjatagge paṇupetaṃ saraṇaṃ gatan”ti.

6. Paccanīkasutta

202. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. Tena kho pana samayena Paccanīkasāto nāma
 brāhmaṇo Sāvattiyam paṭivasati. Atha kho Paccanīkasātassa brāhmaṇassa
 etadahosi “yaṃnūnāhaṃ yena samaṇo Gotamo tenupasaṅkameyyaṃ, yaṃ
 yadeva samaṇo Gotamo bhāsissati, taṃ tadevassāhaṃ¹ paccanīkāssaṃ”ti².
 Tena kho pana samayena Bhagavā abbhokāse caṅkamaṭi. Atha kho
 Paccanīkasāto brāhmaṇo yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā
 Bhagavantam caṅkamantaṃ etadavoca “bhaṇa samaṇadhamman”ti.

Na paccanīkasātena, suvijānaṃ subhāsitaṃ.

Upakkiliṭṭhacittena, sārambhabahulena ca.

Yo ca vineyya sārambhaṃ, appasādaṅca cetaso.

Āghātaṃ paṭinissajja, sa ve³ jaññā subhāsitaṃti.

Evam vutte Paccanīkasāto brāhmaṇo Bhagavantam etadavoca
 “abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama, abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama -pa- upāsakaṃ maṃ
 bhavaṃ Gotamo dhāretu ajjatagge paṇupetaṃ saraṇaṃ gatan”ti.

7. Navakammikasutta

203. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Kosalesu viharati aññatarasmim
 vanasaṇḍe. Tena kho pana samayena Navakammikabhāradvājo brāhmaṇo
 tasmim vanasaṇḍe kammantaṃ kārapeti. Addasā kho
 Navakammikabhāradvājo brāhmaṇo Bhagavantam aññaratasmim
 sālārakkhamūle nisinnaṃ pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā ujum kāyaṃ paṇidhāya
 parimukhaṃ satim upaṭṭhapetvā, disvānassa etadahosi “ahaṃ kho imasmim
 vanasaṇḍe kammantaṃ kārapento ramāmi, ayaṃ samaṇo Gotamo kiṃ
 kārapento ramatī”ti.

1. Tadeva sāhaṃ (Ka)

2. Paccanīkassanti (I), paccanīkasātanti (Ka)

3. Sace (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)

Atha kho Navakammikabhāradvājo brāhmaṇo yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavantam gāthāya ajjhabhāsi—

“Ke nu kammantā kariyanti, bhikkhu sālavane tava.
Yadekako araṇṇasmiṃ, ratim vindati Gotamo”ti.

Na me vanasmiṃ karaṇīyamatthi,
Ucchinnamūlam me vanam visūkam.
Svāham vane nibbanatho visallo,
Eko rame aratim vippahāyāti.

Evam vutte Navakammikabhāradvājo brāhmaṇo Bhagavantam etadavoca “abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama -pa- upāsakaṃ maṃ bhavaṃ Gotamo dhāretu ajjatagge paṇupetaṃ saraṇaṃ gatan”ti.

8. Kaṭṭhahārasutta

204. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Kosalesu viharati aññatarasmiṃ vanasaṅḍe. Tena kho pana samayena aññatarassa Bhāradvājagottassa brāhmaṇassa sambahulā antevāsikā kaṭṭhahārakā māṇavakā yena vanasaṅḍo tenupasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamtivā addasaṃsu Bhagavantam tasmim vanasaṅḍe nisinnaṃ pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā ujum kāyaṃ paṇidhāya parimukhaṃ satim upaṭṭhapetvā, disvāna yena Bhāradvājagotto brāhmaṇo tenupasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamtivā Bhāradvājagottaṃ brāhmaṇam etadavocum “yagghe bhavaṃ jāneyyāsi, asukasmim vanasaṅḍe samaṇo nisinno pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā ujum kāyaṃ paṇidhāya parimukhaṃ satim upaṭṭhapetvā. Atha kho Bhāradvājagotto brāhmaṇo tehi māṇavakehi saddhim yena so vanasaṅḍo tenupasaṅkami. Addasā kho Bhagavantam tasmim vanasaṅḍe nisinnaṃ pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā ujum kāyaṃ paṇidhāya parimukhaṃ satim upaṭṭhapetvā, disvāna yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavantam gāthāya ajjhabhāsi—

“Gambhīrarūpe bahubherave vane,
Suññaṃ araṇṇaṃ vijanaṃ vigāhiya.
Aniṇjamānena ṭhitena vaggunā,
Sucārurūpaṃ vata bhikkhu jhāyasi.

Na yattha gītaṃ napi yattha vāditāṃ,
 Eko araṇṇe vanavassito Muni.
 Accherarūpaṃ paṭibhāti maṃ idaṃ,
 Yadekako pītimano vane vase.

Maññāmahāṃ lokādhipatisahabyatāṃ,
 Ākaṅkhamāno tidivaṃ anuttaraṃ.
 Kasmā bhavaṃ vijanamaraññaṃmassito,
 Tapo idha krubbasi brahmapattiyā”ti.

Yā kāci kaṅkhā abhinandanā vā,
 Anekadhātūsu puthū sadāsītā.
 Aññānamūlappabhavā pajappitā,
 Sabbā mayā byantikatā samūlikā.

Svāhaṃ akaṅkho asito anūpayo,
 Sabbesu dhammesu visuddhadassano.
 Pappuyya sambodhimanuttaraṃ sivaṃ,
 Jhāyāmahaṃ brahma raho visāradoti.

Evam vutte Bhāradvājagotto brāhmaṇo Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca
 “abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama, abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama -pa- ajjatagge
 pāṇupetaṃ saraṇaṃ gatan”ti.

9. Mātuposakasutta

205. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. Atha kho Mātuposako brāhmaṇo yena Bhagavā
 tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodi,
 sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ
 nisinna kho Mātuposako brāhmaṇo Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “ahaṃ hi bho
 Gotama dhammena bhikkhaṃ pariyesāmi, dhammena bhikkhaṃ pariyesitvā
 mātāpitaro posemi, kaccāhaṃ bho Gotama evaṃkārī kiccakārī homī”ti.
 Taggha tvaṃ brāhmaṇa evaṃkārī kiccakārī hosi, yo kho brāhmaṇa
 dhammena bhikkhaṃ pariyesati, dhammena bhikkhaṃ pariyesitvā
 mātāpitaro poseti, bahuṃ so puññaṃ pasavatīti.

Yo mātaraṃ pitaraṃ vā, macco dhammena posati.

Tāya naṃ pāricariyāya, mātāpitūsu paṇḍitā.

Idheva naṃ pasāmsanti, pecca sagge pamodatīti.

Evam vutte Mātuposako brāhmaṇo Bhagavantam etadavoca
“abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama, abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama -pa- upāsakaṃ maṃ
bhavaṃ Gotamo dhāretu ajjatagge paṇupetaṃ saraṇaṃ gatan”ti.

10. Bhikkhakaṣutta

206. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. Atha kho Bhikkhako brāhmaṇo yena Bhagavā
tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodi,
sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ
nisinno kho Bhikkhako brāhmaṇo Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “ahampi kho bho
Gotama Bhikkhako, bhavampi Bhikkhako, idha no kiṃ nānākaraṇaṃ”ti.

Na tena Bhikkhako hoti, yāvatā bhikkhate pare.

Vissaṃ dhammaṃ samādāya, bhikkhu hoti na tāvatā.

Yodha puññaṅca pāpaṅca, bāhitvā brahmacariyaṃ.

Saṅkhāya loke carati, sa ve bhikkhūti vuccatīti.

Evam vutte Bhikkhako brāhmaṇo Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca
“abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama, abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama -pa- upāsakaṃ maṃ
bhavaṃ Gotamo dhāretu ajjatagge paṇupetaṃ saraṇaṃ gatan”ti.

11. Saṅgāravaṣutta

207. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. Tena kho pana samayena Saṅgāravo nāma
brāhmaṇo Sāvatthiyaṃ paṭivasati, udakasuddhiko udakena parisuddhiṃ
pacceṭi, sāyaṃ pātaṃ udakorohanānuyogamanuyutto viharati. Atha kho
āyasmā Ānando pubbaṅhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya Sāvattihiṃ
piṇḍāya pāvīsi, Sāvatthiyaṃ piṇḍāya caritvā pacchābhattaṃ
piṇḍapātaṭṭhantaṃ yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā
Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho
āyasmā Ānando Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “idha bhante Saṅgāravo nāma
brāhmaṇo Sāvatthiyaṃ paṭivasati,

udakasuddhiko udakena suddhiṃ pacceti, sāyaṃ pātaṃ
udakorohanānuyogamanuyutto viharati. Sādhu bhante Bhagavā yena
Saṅgāravassa brāhmaṇassa nivesanaṃ tenupasaṅkamatu anukampaṃ
upādāyā”ti. Adhivāsesi Bhagavā tuṅhībhāvena.

Atha kho Bhagavā pubbaṅhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya
yena Saṅgāravassa brāhmaṇassa nivesanaṃ tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā
paññatte āsane nisīdi. Atha kho Saṅgāravo brāhmaṇo yena Bhagavā
tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodi,
sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ
nisinnaṃ kho Saṅgāravaṃ brāhmaṇaṃ Bhagavā etadavoca “saccaṃ kira
tvaṃ brāhmaṇa udakasuddhiko udakena suddhiṃ paccesi, sāyaṃ pātaṃ
udakorohanānuyogamanuyutto viharasī”ti. Evaṃ bho Gotama. Kiṃ pana
tvaṃ brāhmaṇa atthavaṣaṃ sampassamāno udakasuddhiko udakasuddhiṃ
paccesi, sāyaṃ pātaṃ udakorohanānuyogamanuyutto viharasīti. Idha me
bho Gotama¹ yaṃ divā pāpakammaṃ kataṃ hoti, taṃ sāyaṃ nhānena²
pavāhemi. Yaṃ rattim pāpakammaṃ kataṃ hoti, taṃ pātaṃ nhānena
pavāhemi. Imaṃ khvāhaṃ bho Gotama atthavaṣaṃ sampassamāno
udakasuddhiko udakena suddhiṃ paccemi, sāyaṃ pātaṃ
udakorohanānuyogamanuyutto viharāmīti.

Dhammo rahado brāhmaṇa sīlatittho,
Anāvilo sabbhi sataṃ pasattho.
Yattha have vedaguno sinātā,
Anallagattāva³ taranti pāranti.

Evaṃ vutte Saṅgāravo brāhmaṇo Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca
“abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama, abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama -pa- upāsakaṃ maṃ
bhavaṃ Gotamo dhāretu ajjatagge paṇupetaṃ saraṇaṃ gataṃ”ti.

12. Khomadussasutta

208. Evaṃ me sutam—ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Sakkesu viharati
Khomadussaṃ nāma Sakyānaṃ nigamo. Atha kho Bhagavā
pubbaṅhasamayaṃ

1. Idha me bho Gotama ahaṃ (I, Ka)

2. Nahānena (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

3. Anallīnagattāva (Ka)

nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya Khomadussam̐ nigamam̐ piṇḍāya pāvīsi. Tena kho pana samayena Khomadussakā brāhmaṇagahapatikā sabhāyaṃ sannipatitā honti kenacideva karaṇīyena, devo ca ekamekam̐ phusāyati. Atha kho Bhagavā yena sā sabhā tenupasaṅkami. Addasaṃsu Khomadussakā brāhmaṇagahapatikā Bhagavantam̐ dūratova āgacchantam̐, disvāna etadavocum̐ “ke ca muṇḍakā samaṇakā, ke ca sabhādhammam̐ jānissanti”ti. Atha kho Bhagavā Khomadussake brāhmaṇagahapatike gāthāya ajjhabhāsi—

“Nesā sabhā yattha na santi santo,
Santo na te ye na vadanti dhammam̐.
Rāgañca dosaṅca pahāya moham̐,
Dhammam̐ vadantā ca bhavanti santo”ti.

Evam̐ vutte Khomadussakā brāhmaṇagahapatikā Bhagavantam̐ etadavocum̐ “abhikkantam̐ bho Gotama, abhikkantam̐ bho Gotama, seyyathāpi bho Gotama nikkujjitam̐ vā ukkujjeyya, paṭicchannam̐ vā vivareyya, mūlhasa vā maggam̐ ācikkheyya, andhakāre vā telapajjotam̐ dhāreyya ‘cakkhumanto rūpāni dakkhanti’ti. Evamevam̐ bhotā Gotamena anekapariyāyena dhammo pakāsito, ete mayam̐ bhavantam̐ Gotamam̐ saraṇam̐ gacchāma dhammañca bhikkhusam̐ghaṅca, upāsake no bhavam̐ Gotamo dhāretu ajjatagge paṇupete saraṇam̐ gate”ti.

Upāsakavaggo dutiyo.

Tassuddānam̐

Kasi Udayo Devahito, aññataramahāsālam̐.
Mānathaddham̐ Paccanīkam̐, Navakammi Kaṭṭhahāram̐.
Mātuposakam̐ Bhikkhako, Saṅgāravo ca Khomadussena dvādasāti.

Brāhmaṇasamyuttam̐ samattam̐.

8. Vaṅgīsasamyutta

1. Nikkhantasutta

209. Evaṃ me sutam—ekam samayam āyasmā Vaṅgīso Āḷaviyam viharati Aggāḷave cetiye āyasmatā Nigrodhakappena upajjhāyena saddhim. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Vaṅgīso navako hoti acirapabbajito ohiyyako vihārapālo. Atha kho sambahulā itthiyo samalaṅkaritvā yena Aggāḷavako ārāmo tenupasaṅkamimsu vihārapekkhikāyo. Atha kho āyasmato Vaṅgīsassa tā itthiyo disvā anabhirati uppajjati, rāgo cittaṃ anuddhamseti. Atha kho āyasmato Vaṅgīsassa etadahosi “alābhā vata me, na vata me lābhā, dulladdham vata me, na vata me suladdham. Yassa me anabhirati uppannā, rāgo cittaṃ anuddhamseti. Tam kutettha labbhā, yam me paro anabhiratiṃ vinodetvā abhiratiṃ uppādeyya. Yamnūnāham attanāva attano anabhiratiṃ vinodetvā abhiratiṃ uppādeyyan”ti. Atha kho āyasmā Vaṅgīso attanāva attano anabhiratiṃ vinodetvā abhiratiṃ uppādetvā tāyam velāyam imā gāthāyo abhāsi—

“Nikkhantaṃ vata maṃ santam, agārasmānagāriyam.

Vitakkā upadhāvanti, pagabbhā kaṇhāto ime.

Uggaputtā mahissāsā, sikkhitā daḷhadhammino.

Samantā parikireyyum, sahasam apalāyinaṃ.

Sacepi etato¹ bhiyyo, āgamissanti itthiyo.

Neva maṃ byādhayissanti², dhamme samhi patiṭṭhitaṃ.

Sakkhī hi me sutam etaṃ, Buddhassādiccabandhuno.

Nibbānagamanam maggam, tattha me nirato mano.

Evañce maṃ viharantaṃ, pāpima upagacchasi.

Tathā maccu karissāmi, na me maggampi dakkhasi”ti.

1. Ettato (Sī, I, Ka), ettakā (Syā, Kam)

2. Byāthayissanti (?)

2. Aratīsutta

210. Ekaṃ samayaṃ -pa- āyasmā Vaṅgīso Āḷaviyaṃ viharati Aggāḷave cetiye āyasmatā Nigrodhakappena upajjhāyena saddhiṃ. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Nigrodhakappo pacchābhattaṃ piṇḍapātapaṭikkanto vihāraṃ pavisati, sāyaṃ vā nikkhamati apparajju vā kāle. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmato Vaṅgīsassa anabhirati uppannā hoti, rāgo cittaṃ anuddhamseti. Atha kho āyasmato Vaṅgīsassa etadahosi “alābhā vata me, na vata me lābhā. Dulladdham vata me, na vata me suladdham. Yassa me anabhirati uppannā, rāgo cittaṃ anuddhamseti. Taṃ kutettha labbhā, yaṃ me paro anabhiratiṃ vinodetvā abhiratiṃ uppādeyya. Yaṃnūnāhaṃ attanāva attano anabhiratiṃ vinodetvā abhiratiṃ uppādeyyan”ti. Atha kho āyasmā Vaṅgīso attanāva attano anabhiratiṃ vinodetvā abhiratiṃ uppādetvā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imā gāthāyo abhāsi—

Aratiñca ratiñca pahāya, sabbaso gehasitañca vitakkaṃ.

Vanathaṃ na kareyya kahiñci, nibbanatho arato sa hi bhikkhu¹.

Yamidha pathaviñca vehāsaṃ, rūpagatañca jagatogadham.

Kiñci pariḷyati sabbamaniccaṃ, evaṃ samecca caranti mutattā.

Upadhīsu janā gadhitāse², diṭṭhasute paṭighe ca mute ca.

Ettha vinodaya chandamanejo, yo ettha na limpati taṃ Munimāhu.

Atha saṭṭhinissitā savitakkā, puthū janatāya adhammā niviṭṭhā.

Na ca vaggagatassa kahiñci, no pana duṭṭhullabhāṇī sa bhikkhu.

Dabbo cirarattasamāhito, akuhako nipako apihālu.

Santaṃ padaṃ ajjhagamā Muni, paṭicca parinibbuto kaṅkhati kālanti.

3. Pesalasutta

211. Ekaṃ samayaṃ āyasmā Vaṅgīso Āḷaviyaṃ viharati Aggāḷave cetiye āyasmatā Nigrodhakappena upajjhāyena saddhiṃ. Tena kho pana

1. Sa bhikkhu (Ka)

2. Gathitāse (Sī)

samayena āyasmā Vaṅgīso attano paṭibhānena aññe pesale bhikkhū atimaññati. Atha kho āyasmato Vaṅgīsassassa etadahosi “alābhā vata me, na vata me lābhā. Dulladdhaṃ vata me, na vata me suladdhaṃ. Yvāhaṃ attano paṭibhānena aññe pesale bhikkhū atimaññāmī”ti. Atha kho āyasmā Vaṅgīso attanāva attano vipaṭṭisāraṃ uppādetvā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imā gāthāyo abhāsi—

Mānaṃ pajahassu Gotama, mānapathañca pajahassu asesam.

Mānapathasmiṃ sa mucchito, vipaṭṭisārīhuvā cirarattam.

Makkhena makkhitā pajā, mānahatā nirayaṃ papatanti.

Socanti janā cirarattam, mānahatā nirayaṃ upapannā.

Na hi socati bhikkhu kadāci, maggaḥjino sammāpaṭipanno.

Kittiñca sukhañca anubhoti, dhammasoti tamāhu pahitattam.

Tasmā akhilodha padhānavā, nīvaraṇāni pahāya visuddho.

Mānañca pahāya asesam, vijjāyantakaro samitāvīti.

4. Ānandasutta

212. Ekam samayaṃ āyasmā Ānando Sāvattihyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho āyasmā Ānando pubbaṅhasamayam nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya Sāvattihim piṇḍāya pāvīsi āyasmatā Vaṅgīsena pacchāsamaṇena. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmato Vaṅgīsassassa anabhirati uppannā hoti, rāgo cittaṃ anuddhamseti. Atha kho āyasmā Vaṅgīso āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ gāthāya ajjhabhāsi—

Kāmarāgena ḍayhāmi, cittaṃ me pariḍayhati.

Sādhu nibbāpanam brūhi, anukampāya Gotamāti.

Saññāya vipariyesā, cittaṃ te pariḍayhati.

Nimittam parivajjehi, subham rāgūpasamhitam.

Saṅkhāre parato passa, dukkhato mā ca attato.

Nibbāpehi mahārāgam, mā ḍayhittho punappunam.

Asubhāya cittaṃ bhāvehi, ekaggaṃ susamāhitaṃ.

Sati kāyagatā tyatthu, nibbidābahulo bhava.

Animittaṅca bhāvehi, mānānusayamujjaha.

Tato mānābhisamayā, upasanto carissasīti.

5. Subhāsitasutta

213. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi “bhikkhavo”ti. “Bhadante”ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etadavoca—

Catūhi bhikkhave aṅgehi samannāgatā vācā subhāsītā hoti, no dubbhāsītā, anavajjā ca ananuvajjā ca viññūnaṃ. Katamehi catūhi, idha bhikkhave bhikkhu subhāsitaṃveva bhāsati, no dubbhāsitaṃ. Dhammaṃveva bhāsati, no adhammaṃ. Piyāṃveva bhāsati, no appiyaṃ. Saccāṃveva bhāsati, no alikaṃ. Imehi kho bhikkhave catūhi aṅgehi samannāgatā vācā subhāsītā hoti, no dubbhāsītā, anavajjā ca ananuvajjā ca viññūnanti. Idamavoca Bhagavā, idaṃ vatvāna Sugato athāparaṃ etadavoca Satthā—

“Subhāsitaṃ uttamamāhu santo,

Dhammaṃ bhaṇe nādhammaṃ taṃ dutiyaṃ.

Piyaṃ bhaṇe nāppiyaṃ taṃ tatiyaṃ,

Saccāṃ bhaṇe nālikaṃ taṃ catutthā”ti.

Atha kho āyasmā Vaṅgīso uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ ekamsaṃ uttarāsaṅgaṃ karitvā yena Bhagavā tenaṅjaliṃ paṇāmetvā Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “paṭibhāti maṃ Bhagavā, paṭibhāti maṃ Sugatā”ti. “Paṭibhātu taṃ Vaṅgīsā”ti Bhagavā avoca. Atha kho āyasmā Vaṅgīso Bhagavantaṃ sammukhā sārubbhāhi gāthāhi abhitthavi—

“Tameva vācaṃ bhāseyya, yāyattānaṃ na tāpaye.

Pare ca na vihimseyya, sā ve vācā subhāsītā.

Piyavācaṃva bhāseyya, yā vācā paṭinanditā.

Yaṃ anādāya pāpāni, paresaṃ bhāsate piyaṃ.

Saccaṃ ve amatā vācā, esa dhammo sanantano,
sacce atthe ca dhamme ca, āhu santo paṭiṭṭhitā.

Yaṃ Buddho bhāsate vācaṃ, khemaṃ nibbānapattiyā.
Dukkhasantakiriyāya, sā ve vācānamuttamā”ti.

6. Sāriputtasutta

214. Ekaṃ samayaṃ āyasmā Sāriputto Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Sāriputto bhikkhū dhammiyā kathāya sandasseti samādapeti samuttejete sampahaṃseti poriyā vācāya vissaṭṭhāya anelaḡalāya¹ atthassa viññāpaniyā, te ca bhikkhū aṭṭhiṃkatvā manasi katvā sabbacetasaṃ samannāharitvā ohitasotā dhammaṃ suṇanti. Atha kho āyasmato Vaṅgīsassassa etadahosi “ayaṃ kho āyasmā Sāriputto bhikkhū dhammiyā kathāya sandasseti samādapeti samuttejete sampahaṃseti poriyā vācāya vissaṭṭhāya anelaḡalāya atthassa viññāpaniyā, te ca bhikkhū aṭṭhiṃ katvā manasi katvā sabbacetasaṃ samannāharitvā ohitasotā dhammaṃ suṇanti. Yaṃnūnāhaṃ āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ sammukhā sārappāhi gāthāhi abhitthaveyyan”ti.

Atha kho āyasmā Vaṅgīso uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ ekaṃsaṃ uttarāsaṅgaṃ karitvā yenāyasmā Sāriputto tenañjalim paṇāmetvā āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ etadavoca “paṭibhāti maṃ āvuso Sāriputta, paṭibhāti maṃ āvuso Sāriputtā”ti. “Paṭibhātu taṃ āvuso Vaṅgīsā”ti. Atha kho āyasmā Vaṅgīso āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ sammukhā sārappāhi gāthāhi abhitthavi—

Gambhīrapañño medhāvī, maggāmaggassa kovido.
Sāriputto mahāpañño, dhammaṃ deseti bhikkhunaṃ.
Saṃkhittenaṃ deseti, vitthārenaṃ bhāsati.
Sālikāyiva nigghoso, paṭibhānaṃ udīrayi².

1. Anelaḡalāya (Sī, Ka), anelaḡalāya (Syā, Kaṃ, I)

2. Udīriyā (Syā, Kaṃ) udīriyati (Sāmaññaphalasuttaṭṭhānuraḡamaṃ)

Tassa taṃ desayantassa, suṇanti madhuraṃ giraṃ.
Sarena rajanīyena, savaṇīyena vaggunā.
Udagacittā muditā, sotam odhenti bhikkhavoti.

7. Pavāraṇāsutta

215. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Pubbarāme Migāramātupāsāde mahatā bhikkhusaṃghena saddhiṃ pañcamattehi bhikkhusatehi sabbeheva arahantehi. Tena kho pana samayena Bhagavā tadahuposathe pannarase pavāraṇāya bhikkhusaṃghaparivuto abbhokāse nisinno hoti. Atha kho Bhagavā tuṇhībhūtaṃ bhikkhusaṃghaṃ anuviloketvā bhikkhū āmantesi “handā dāni bhikkhave pavāremi vo, na ca me kiñci garahatha kāyikaṃ vā vācasikaṃ vā”ti.

Evam vutte āyasmā Sāriputto uṭṭhāyāsanā ekaṃsaṃ uttarāsaṅgaṃ karitvā yena Bhagavā tenañjalim paṇāmetvā Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “na kho mayaṃ bhante Bhagavato kiñci garahāma kāyikaṃ vā vācasikaṃ vā. Bhagavā hi bhante anuppanassa maggassa uppādetā, asaṅjātassa maggassa saṅjanetā, anakkhātassa maggassa akkhātā, maggaññū maggavidū maggakovidō. Maggānugā ca bhante etarahi sāvakā viharanti pacchā samannāgatā, ahañca kho bhante Bhagavantaṃ pavāremi, na ca me Bhagavā kiñci garahati kāyikaṃ vā vācasikaṃ vā”ti.

Na khvāhaṃ te Sāriputta kiñci garahāmi kāyikaṃ vā vācasikaṃ vā, paṇḍito tvaṃ Sāriputta, mahāpaṇḍo tvaṃ Sāriputta, puthupaṇḍo tvaṃ Sāriputta, hāsapaṇḍo tvaṃ Sāriputta, javanapaṇḍo tvaṃ Sāriputta, tikkhapaṇḍo tvaṃ Sāriputta, nibbedhikapaṇḍo tvaṃ Sāriputta. Seyyathāpi Sāriputta raṇḍo cakkavattissa jeṭṭhaputto pitarā pavattitaṃ cakkam sammadeva anuppavatteti. Evameva kho tvaṃ Sāriputta mayā anuttaram dhammacakkaṃ pavattitaṃ sammadeva anuppavattesīti.

No ce kira me bhante Bhagavā kiñci garahati kāyikaṃ vā vācasikaṃ vā, imesaṃ pana bhante Bhagavā pañcannaṃ bhikkhusatānaṃ na kiñci garahati kāyikaṃ vā vācasikaṃ vāti. Imesampi khvāhaṃ Sāriputta pañcannaṃ bhikkhusatānaṃ

na kiñci garahāmi kāyikaṃ vā vācasikaṃ vā, imesaṃ hi Sāriputta pañcannaṃ bhikkhusatānaṃ saṭṭhi bhikkhū tevijjā saṭṭhi bhikkhū chaḷabhiññā saṭṭhi bhikkhū ubhatobhāgavimuttā, atha itare paññāvimuttāti.

Atha kho āyasmā Vaṅgīso uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ ekamsaṃ uttarāsaṅgaṃ karitvā yena Bhagavā tenañjaliṃ paṇāmetvā Bhagavantam etadavoca “paṭibhāti maṃ Bhagavā, paṭibhāti maṃ Sugatā”ti. “Paṭibhātu taṃ Vaṅgīsa”ti Bhagavā avoca. Atha kho āyasmā Vaṅgīso Bhagavantam sammukhā sārubbhāhi gāthāhi abhitthavi—

“Ajja pannarase visuddhiyā, bhikkhū pañcasatā samāgatā.
Samyojanabandhanacchidā, anīghā khīṇapunabbhavā isī.

Cakkavattī yathā rājā, amaccaparivārīto.

Samantā anupariyeti, sāgarantaṃ mahimā imaṃ.

Evam vijitasāṅgamaṃ, Satthavāhaṃ anuttaram.

Sāvakaṃ payirupāsanti, tevijjā maccuhāyino.

Sabbe Bhagavato puttā, palāpettha na vijjati.

Taṇhāsallassa hantāraṃ, vande ādiccabandhunaṃ”ti.

8. Parosahassasutta

216. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattihyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme mahatā bhikkhusaṅghena saddhim aḍḍhatelasehi bhikkhusatehi. Tena kho pana samayena Bhagavā bhikkhū nibbānapaṭisaṃyuttāya dhammiyā kathāya sandasseti samādapeti samuttejeti sampahaṃseti, te ca bhikkhū aṭṭhim katvā manasi katvā sabbacetasā samannāharitvā ohitasotā dhammaṃ suṇanti. Atha kho āyasmato Vaṅgīssassa etadahosi “ayaṃ kho Bhagavā bhikkhū nibbānapaṭisaṃyuttāya dhammiyā kathāya sandasseti samādapeti samuttejeti sampahaṃseti, te ca bhikkhū aṭṭhim katvā manasi katvā sabbacetasā samannāharitvā ohitasotā dhammaṃ suṇanti. Yamnūnāhaṃ Bhagavantam sammukhā sārubbhāhi gāthāhi abhitthaveyyan”ti.

Atha kho āyasmā Vaṅgīso uṭṭhāyāsanā ekaṃsaṃ uttarāsaṅgaṃ karitvā yena Bhagavā tenaṅjaliṃ paṇāmetvā Bhagavantam etadavoca “paṭibhāti maṃ Bhagavā, paṭibhāti maṃ Sugatā”ti. “Paṭibhātu taṃ Vaṅgīsā”ti Bhagavā avoca. Atha kho āyasmā Vaṅgīso Bhagavantam sammukhā sārubbhāhi gāthāhi abhitthavi—

“Parosahassaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ, Sugataṃ payirupāsati.

Desentaṃ virajaṃ dhammaṃ, nibbānaṃ akutobhayaṃ.

Suṇanti dhammaṃ vimalaṃ, Sammāsambuddhadesitaṃ.

Sobhati vata Sambuddho, bhikkhusaṃghapurakkhato.

Nāganāmosi Bhagavā, isīnaṃ isisattamo.

Mahāmeghova hutvāna, sāvake abhivassati.

Divāvihārā nikkhamma, Satthudassanakamyatā¹.

Sāvako te Mahāvīra, pāde vandati Vaṅgīso”ti.

Kim nu te Vaṅgīsa imā gāthāyo pubbe parivitakkitā, udāhu ṭhānasova taṃ paṭibhantīti. Na kho me bhante imā gāthāyo pubbe parivitakkitā, atha kho ṭhānasova maṃ paṭibhantīti. Tena hi taṃ Vaṅgīsa bhiyyoso mattāya pubbe aparivitakkitā gāthāyo paṭibhantūti. “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho āyasmā Vaṅgīso Bhagavato paṭissutvā bhiyyoso mattāya Bhagavantam pubbe aparivitakkitāhi gāthāhi abhitthavi—

“Ummaggaṭṭham² mārasa abhibhuyya, carati pabhijja khilāni.

Taṃ passatha bandhapamuñcakaraṃ, asitaṃ bhāgaso pavibhajaṃ.

Oghassa nittharaṇattham, anekavihitam maggaṃ akkhāsi.

Tasmiṃca amate akkhāte, dhammaddasā ṭhitā asaṃhīrā.

Pajjotakaro ativijja³, sabbaṭṭhitīnaṃ atikkamamaddasa.

Ñatvā ca sacchikatvā ca, aggaṃ so desayi dasaddhānaṃ.

1. Satthudassanakāmatā (Sī, Syā, Kam)

2. Ummaggasatam (Syā, Kam, Ka)

3. Ativijja dhammaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kam)

Evam sudesite dhamme,
 Ko pamādo vijānataṃ dhammaṃ¹.
 Tasmā hi tassa Bhagavato sāsane,
 Appamatto sadā namassamanusikkhe”ti.

9. Koṇḍaññasutta

217. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veḷuvane Kalandakanivāpe. Atha kho āyasmā Aññāsikoṇḍañño² sucirasseva yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavato pādesu sirasā nipatitvā Bhagavato pādāni mukhena ca paricumbati, paṇīhi ca parisambāhati, nāmañca sāveti “Koṇḍañño haṃ Bhagavā, Koṇḍañño haṃ Sugatā”ti. Atha kho āyasmato Vaṅgīssassa etadahosi “ayaṃ kho āyasmā Aññāsikoṇḍañño sucirasseva yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavato pādesu sirasā nipatitvā Bhagavato pādāni mukhena ca paricumbati, paṇīhi ca parisambāhati, nāmañca sāveti ‘Koṇḍañño haṃ Bhagavā, Koṇḍañño haṃ Sugatā’ti. Yaṃnūnāhaṃ āyasmantaṃ Aññāsikoṇḍaññaṃ Bhagavato sammukhā sārubbhāhi gāthāhi abhitthaveyyan”ti.

Atha kho āyasmā Vaṅgīso utthāyāsanaṃ ekaṃsaṃ uttarāsaṅgaṃ karitvā yena Bhagavā tenañjaliṃ paṇāmetvā Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “paṭibhāti maṃ Bhagavā, paṭibhāti maṃ Sugatā”ti. “Paṭibhātu taṃ Vaṅgīsā”ti Bhagavā avoca. Atha kho āyasmā Vaṅgīso āyasmantaṃ Aññāsikoṇḍaññaṃ Bhagavato sammukhā sārubbhāhi gāthāhi abhitthavi—

“Buddhānubuddho so thero, Koṇḍañño tibbanikkamo.
 Lābhī sukhavihārānaṃ, vivekānaṃ abhiṇhaso.
 Yaṃ sāvakena pattabbaṃ, Satthusāsana-kārīnā.
 Sabbassa taṃ anuppattaṃ, appamattassa sikkhato.
 Mahānubhāvo tevijjo, cetopariyāyakovido.
 Koṇḍañño Buddhadāyādo³, pāde vandati Satthuno”ti.

1. Ko pamādo vijānataṃ (Sī, Syā, Kam)

2. Aññākoṇḍañño (Sī, Syā, Kam)

3. Buddhasāvako (I)

10. Moggallānasutta

218. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Isigilipasse Kāḷasilāyaṃ mahatā bhikkhusaṃghena saddhiṃ pañcamattehi bhikkhusatehi sabbeheva arahantehi, tesāṃ sudaṃ āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno cetasā cittaṃ samannesati¹ vippamuttaṃ nirupadhiṃ. Atha kho āyasmato Vaṅgīsassa etadahosi “ayaṃ kho Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Isigilipasse Kāḷasilāyaṃ mahatā bhikkhusaṃghena saddhiṃ pañcamattehi bhikkhusatehi sabbeheva arahantehi, tesāṃ sudaṃ āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno cetasā cittaṃ samannesati vippamuttaṃ nirupadhiṃ. Yaṃnūnāhaṃ āyasmantaṃ Mahāmoggallānaṃ Bhagavato sammukhā sārubbhāhi gāthāhi abhitthaveyyan”ti.

Atha kho āyasmā Vaṅgīso uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ ekaṃsaṃ uttarāsaṅgaṃ karitvā yena Bhagavā tenañjalim paṇāmetvā Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “paṭibhāti maṃ Bhagavā, paṭibhāti maṃ Sugatā”ti. “Paṭibhātu taṃ Vaṅgīsā”ti Bhagavā avoca. Atha kho āyasmā Vaṅgīso āyasmantaṃ Mahāmoggallānaṃ Bhagavato sammukhā sārubbhāhi gāthāhi abhitthavi—

“Nagassa passe āsīnaṃ, Munim dukkhassa pāraguṃ.
Sāvakā payirupāsanti, tevijjā maccuhāyino.

Te cetasā anupariyeti², Moggallāno mahiddhiko.
Cittaṃ nesāṃ samannesāṃ³, vippamuttaṃ nirupadhiṃ.

Evaṃ sabbaṅgasampannaṃ, Munim dukkhassa pāraguṃ.
Anekākārasampannaṃ, payirupāsanti Gotamaṃ”ti.

11. Gaggarāsutta

219. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Campāyaṃ viharati Gaggarāya pokkharāṇiyā tīre mahatā bhikkhusaṃghena saddhiṃ pañcamattehi bhikkhusatehi sattahi ca upāsakasatehi sattahi ca upāsikāsatehi anekehi ca devatāsahasseehi, tyāssudaṃ Bhagavā atirocati⁴ vaṇṇena ceva yasaṃ ca. Atha kho āyasmato Vaṅgīsassa etadahosi “ayaṃ

1. Samanvesati (Syā-Ṭṭha)

3. Samanvesāṃ (Syā-Ṭṭha)

2. Anupariyesati (Sī, Syā, Kam)

4. Ativirocati (Ka)

kho Bhagavā Campāyaṃ viharati Gaggarāya pokkharāṇiyā tīre mahatā bhikkhusaṃghena saddhiṃ pañcamattehi bhikkhusatehi sattahi ca upāsakasatehi sattahi ca upāsikāsatehi anekehi ca devatāsahashehi, tyāssudaṃ Bhagavā atirocati vaṇṇena ceva yasasā ca, yaṃnūnāhaṃ Bhagavantam̐ sammukhā sārubbāya gāthāya abhitthaveyyan”ti.

Atha kho āyasmā Vaṅgīso uṭṭhāyāsanā ekaṃsam̐ uttarāsaṅgam̐ karitvā yena Bhagavā tenaṅjalim̐ paṇāmetvā Bhagavantam̐ etadavoca “paṭibhāti maṃ Bhagavā, paṭibhāti maṃ Sugatā”ti. “Paṭibhātu taṃ Vaṅgīsa”ti Bhagavā avoca. Atha kho āyasmā Vaṅgīso Bhagavantam̐ sammukhā sārubbāya gāthāya abhitthavi—

“Cando yathā vigatavalāhake nabhe,
Virocati vigatamalova bhāṇumā.
Evampi aṅgīrasa tvaṃ Mahāmuni,
Atirocasi yasasā sabbalokaṃ”ti.

12. Vaṅgīsasutta

220. Ekaṃ samayaṃ āyasmā Vaṅgīso Sāvattiyam̐ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Vaṅgīso acira-arahattappatto hutvā¹ vimuttisukham̐ paṭisaṃvedī² tāyam̐ velāyam̐ imā gāthāyo abhāsi—

“Kāveyyamattā vicarimha pubbe, gāmaṃ gāmaṃ purā puram̐.
Athaddasāma Sambuddham̐, saddhā no upapajjatha.
So me dhammamadesesi, khandhāyatanadhātuyo³.
Tassāham̐ dhammam̐ sutvāna, pabbajim̐ anagāriyam̐.
Bahunnam̐ vata atthāya, bodhim̐ ajjhagamā Muni.
Bhikkhūnam̐ bhikkhunīnañca, ye niyāmagataddasā.

1. Hoti (Sī, Syā, Kam̐)

2. Vimuttisukhapaṭisaṃvedī (Sī, I)

3. Khandhe āyatanāni dhātuyo (Syā, Kam̐, I, Ka)

Svāgataṃ vata me āsi, mama Buddhassa santike.
 Tisso vijjā anuppattā, kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanaṃ.
 Pubbenivāsaṃ jānāmi, dibbacakkhum visodhitaṃ.
 Tevijjo iddhipattomhi, cetopariyāyakovido”ti.

Vaṅgīsaṃyuttaṃ samattaṃ.

Tassuddānaṃ

Nikkhantaṃ Arati ceva, Pesalā atimaññanā.
 Ānandena Subhāsītā, Sāriputtapavāraṇā.
 Parosahassaṃ Koṇḍañño, Moggallānena Gaggarā.
 Vaṅgīsena dvādasāti.

9. Vanasaṃyutta

1. Vivekasutta

221. Evaṃ me sutāṃ—ekaṃ samayaṃ aññataro bhikkhu Kosalesu viharati aññatarasmim vanasaṇḍe. Tena kho pana samayena so bhikkhu divāvihāragato pāpake akusale vitakke vitakketi gehanissite. Atha kho yā tasmim vanasaṇḍe adhivatthā devatā tassa bhikkhuno anukampikā atthakāmā taṃ bhikkhum saṃvejetukāmā yena so bhikkhu tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā taṃ bhikkhum gāthāhi ajjhabhāsi—

Vivekakāmosi vanāṃ pavitṭho,
Atha te mano niccharatī bahiddhā.
Jano janasmim vinayassu chandaṃ,
Tato sukhī hohisi vītarāgo.

Aratim pajahāsi sato, bhavāsi satāṃ taṃ sārāyāmaso.
Pātālarājo hi duttaro, mā taṃ kāmarājo avāhari.

Sakuṇo yathā paṃsukunṭhito¹, vidhunaṃ pātayati sitāṃ rajāṃ.
Evaṃ bhikkhu padhānavā satimā, vidhunaṃ pātayati sitāṃ rajanti.

Atha kho so bhikkhu tāya devatāya saṃvejito saṃvegamāpādīti.

2. Upaṭṭhānasutta

222. Ekaṃ samayaṃ aññataro bhikkhu Kosalesu viharati aññatarasmim vanasaṇḍe. Tena kho pana samayena so bhikkhu divāvihāragato supati. Atha kho yā tasmim vanasaṇḍe adhivatthā devatā tassa bhikkhuno anukampikā atthakāmā taṃ bhikkhum saṃvejetukāmā yena so bhikkhu tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā taṃ bhikkhum gāthāhi ajjhabhāsi—

Uṭṭhehi bhikkhu kim sesi, ko attho supitena² te.
Āturassa hi kā niddā, sallaviddhassa ruppato.

1. Paṃsukunṭhito (Ka), paṃsukunḍito (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

2. Supinena (Sī)

Yāya saddhāya pabbajito¹, agārasmānagāriyam.
 Tameva saddham brūhehi, mā niddāya vasam gamīti.
 Aniccā addhuvā kāmā, yesu mandova mucchito.
 Baddhesu² muttam asitam, kasmā pabbajitam tape.
 Chandarāgassa vinayā, avijjāsamatikkamā.
 Tam nāṇam paramodānam³, kasmā pabbajitam tape.
 Chetvā⁴ avijjam vijjāya, āsavānam parikkhayā.
 Asokam anupāyāsam, kasmā pabbajitam tape.
 Āraddhavīriyam pahittam, niccam dalhaparakkamam.
 Nibbānam abhikaṅkhamam, kasmā pabbajitam tape”ti.

3. Kassapagottasutta

223. Ekam samayam āyasmā Kassapagotto Kosalesu viharati aññatarasmim vanasaṇḍe. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Kassapagotto divāvihāragato aññataram chetam ovadati. Atha kho yā tasmim vanasaṇḍe adhivatthā devatā āyasmantam Kassapagottam samvejetukāmā yenāyasmā Kassapagotto tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantam Kassapagottam gāthāhi ajjhabhāsi—

“Giriduggacaram chetam, appapañnam acetasam.
 Akāle ovadam bhikkhu, mandova paṭibhāti mam.
 Suṇāti na vijānāti, āloketi na passati.
 Dhammasmim bhaññamānasmim, attham bālo na bujjhati.
 Sacepi dasa pajjote, dhārayissasi Kassapa.
 Neva dakkhati rūpāni, cakkhu hissa na vijjati”ti.

Atha kho āyasmā Kassapagotto tāya devatāya samvejito samvegamaṇḍapādīti.

1. Yāya saddhāpabbajito (Sī, Syā, Kam)

2. Khandhesu (Sī)

3. Pariyodātam (Sī, I), paramodātam (Syā, Kam), paramavodānam (Sī-ṭṭha)

4. Bhetvā (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

4. Sambahulasutta

224. Ekaṃ samayaṃ sambahulā bhikkhū Kosalesu viharanti aññatarasmim vanasaṅḍe. Atha kho te bhikkhū vassaṃvuṭṭhā¹ temāsaccayena cārikam pakkamimsu. Atha kho yā tasmim vanasaṅḍe adhivatthā devatā te bhikkhū apassantī paridevamānā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imam gātham abhāsi—

“Arati viya mejja khāyati,
Bahuke disvāna vivitte āsane.
Te cittakathā bahussutā,
Kome Gotamasāvakaṃ gatā”ti.

Evaṃ vutte aññatarā devatā taṃ devataṃ gāthāya paccabhāsi—

“Māgadham gatā Kosalam gatā, ekacchīyā pana Vajjibhūmiyā.
Magā viya asaṅgacārino, aniketā viharanti bhikkhavo”ti.

5. Ānandasutta

225. Ekaṃ samayaṃ āyasmā Ānando Kosalesu viharati aññatarasmim vinasāṅḍe. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Ānando ativelam gihisaññattibahulo viharati. Atha kho yā tasmim vanasaṅḍe adhivatthā devatā āyasmato Ānandassa anukampikā atthakāmā āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ saṃvejetukāmā yenāyasmā Ānando tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ gāthāya ajjhabhāsi—

“Rukkhamūlagahanaṃ pasakkiya, nibbānaṃ hadayasim opiya.
Jhāya Gotama mā pamādo², kim te biḷibīlikā karissatī”ti.

Atha kho āyasmā Ānando tāya devatāya saṃvejito saṃvegamāpādīti.

6. Anuruddhasutta

226. Ekaṃ samayaṃ āyasmā Anuruddho Kosalesu viharati aññatarasmim vanasaṅḍe. Atha kho aññatarā Tāvatisakāyikā devatā

1. Vassaṃvuṭṭhā (Sī, Syā)

2. Mā ca pamādo (Sī, I)

Jālinī nāma āyasmato Anuruddhassa purāṇadutiyikā yenāyasmā Anuruddho tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā āyasmantaṃ Anuruddhaṃ gāthāya ajjhabhāsi—

“Tattha cittaṃ paṇidhehi, yattha te vusitaṃ pure.

Tāvatiṃsesu devesu, sabbakāmasamiddhisu.

Purakkhato parivuto, devakaññāhi sobhasī”ti.

Duggatā devakaññāyo, sakkāyasmim̃ patiṭṭhitā.

Te cāpi duggatā sattā, devakaññāhi patthitāti.

Na te sukhaṃ pajānanti, ye na passanti Nandanāṃ.

Āvāsaṃ naradevānaṃ, tidasānaṃ yasassinanti.

Na tvaṃ bāle vijānāsi, yathā arahataṃ vaco.

Aniccā sabbasaṅkhārā, uppādavayadhammino.

Uppajjitvā nirujjhanti, tesāṃ vūpasamo sukho.

Natthi dāni punāvāso, devakāyasmi Jālini.

Vikkhīṇo jātisaṃsāro, natthi dāni punabbhavoti.

7. Nāgadattasutta

227. Ekam̃ samayaṃ āyasmā Nāgadatto Kosalesu viharati aññatarasmim̃ vanasaṅḍe. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Nāgadatto atikālena gāmaṃ pavisati, atidivā paṭikkamati. Atha kho yā tasim̃ vanasaṅḍe adhivatthā devatā āyasmato Nāgadattassa anukampikā atthakāmā āyasmantaṃ Nāgadattaṃ saṃvejetukāmā yenāyasmā Nāgadatto tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā āyasmantaṃ Nāgadattaṃ gāthāhi ajjhabhāsi—

“Kāle pavisa Nāgadatta, divā ca āgantvā ativelacārī.

Saṃsaṭṭho gahaṭṭhehi, samānasukhadukkho.

Bhāyāmi Nāgadattaṃ suppagabbhaṃ, kulesu vinibaddhaṃ.

Mā heva maccurañño balavato, antakassa vasaṃ upesī”ti¹.

1. Vasameyyāti (Sī, I), vasamesīti (Syā, Kaṃ)

Atha kho āyasmā Nāgadatto tāya devatāya saṃvejito saṃvegamāpādīti.

8. Kulagharaṇīsutta

228. Ekaṃ samayaṃ aññataro bhikkhu Kosalesu viharati aññatarasmim vanasaṇḍe. Tena kho pana samayena so bhikkhu aññatarasmim kule ativelam ajjhogāḷhappatto viharati. Atha kho yā tasmim vanasaṇḍe adhivatthā devatā tassa bhikkhuno anukampikā atthakāmā taṃ bhikkhum saṃvejetukāmā yā tasmim kule kulagharaṇī, tassā vaṇṇaṃ abhinimminivā yena so bhikkhu tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā taṃ bhikkhum gāthāya ajjhabhāsi—

“Nadītiṃsu saṅghāne, sabhāsu rathiyāsu ca.

Janā saṅgamma mantenti, mañca tañca¹ kimantaran”ti.

Bahūhi saddā paccūhā, khamitabbā tapassinā.

Na tena maṅku hotabbaṃ, na hi tena kilissati.

Yo ca saddaparittāsī, vane vātamigo yathā.

Lahucittoti taṃ āhu, nāssa sampajjate vatanti.

9. Vajjiputtasutta

229. Ekaṃ samayaṃ aññataro Vajjiputtako bhikkhu Vesāliyaṃ viharati aññatarasmim vanasaṇḍe. Tena kho pana samayena Vesāliyaṃ Vajjiputtako sabbaratticāro hoti. Atha kho so bhikkhu Vesāliyā tūriya tāḷita vādita nigghosassaddaṃ sutvā paridevamāno tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsi—

“Ekakā mayaṃ araṇṇe viharāma, apaviddhaṃva² vanasmim dārukaṃ.

Etādisikāya rattiyā, ko su nāmamhehi³ pāpiyo”ti.

Atha kho yā tasmim vanasaṇḍe adhivatthā devatā tassa bhikkhuno anukampikā atthakāmā taṃ bhikkhum saṃvejetukāmā yena so bhikkhu tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā taṃ bhikkhum gāthāya ajjhabhāsi—

1. Tvañca (Ka)

2. Apaviṭṭhaṃva (Syā, Kam)

3. Nāma amhehi (Sī, I)

“Ekakova tvaṃ araṇṇe viharasi,
 Apaviddhamva vanasmim dārukaṃ.
 Tassa te bahukā pihayanti,
 Nerayikā viya saggagāminan”ti.

Atha kho so bhikkhu tāya devatāya saṃvejito saṃvegamāpādīti.

10. Sajjhāyasutta

230. Ekaṃ samayaṃ aññataro bhikkhu Kosalesu viharati aññatarasmim vanasaṇḍe. Tena kho pana samayena so bhikkhu yaṃ sudaṃ pubbe ativelaṃ sajjhāyabahulo viharati, so aparena samayena appossukko tuṅhībhūto saṅkasāyati. Atha kho yā tasmim vanasaṇḍe adhivatthā devatā tassa bhikkhuno dhammaṃ asuṇantī yena so bhikkhu tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā taṃ bhikkhum gāthāya ajjhabhāsi—

“Kasmā tuvaṃ dhammapadāni bhikkhu,
 Nādhīyasi bhikkhuhi saṃvasanto.
 Sutvāna dhammaṃ labhatippasādaṃ,
 Diṭṭheva dhamme labhatippasaṃsan”ti.

Ahu pure dhammapadesu chando,
 Yāva virāgena samāgamimha.
 Yato virāgena samāgamimha,
 Yaṃ kiñci diṭṭhamva sutam mutam vā.
 Aññāya nikkhepanamāhu santoti.

11. Akusalavitakkasutta

231. Ekaṃ samayaṃ aññataro bhikkhu Kosalesu viharati aññatarasmim vanasaṇḍe. Tena kho pana samayena so bhikkhu divāvihāragato pāpake akusale vitakke vitakketi. Seyyathidaṃ, kāmavitakkaṃ byāpādavitakkaṃ vihiṃsāvitakkaṃ. Atha kho yā tasmim vanasaṇḍe adhivatthā devatā tassa bhikkhuno anukampikā atthakāmā taṃ bhikkhum saṃvejetukāmā yena so bhikkhu tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā taṃ bhikkhum gāthāhi ajjhabhāsi—

“Ayoniso manasikārā, so vitakkehi khajjasi.
 Ayoniso¹ paṭinissajja, yoniso anucintaya.

1. Ayonim (I, Ka)

Satthāraṃ dhammamarābbha, saṅghaṃ sīlāni attano.
 Adhigacchasi pāmojjaṃ, pītisukhamasaṃsayāṃ.
 Tato pāmojjabahulo, dukkhassantaṃ karissasī”ti.

Atha kho so bhikkhu tāya devatāya saṃvejito saṃvegamāpādīti.

12. Majjhanhikasutta

232. Ekaṃ samayaṃ aññataro bhikkhu Kosalesu viharati aññatarasmim vanasaṇḍe. Atha kho tasmim vanasaṇḍe adhivatthā devatā yena so bhikkhu tenupasaṅkamaṃ, upasaṅkamtivā tassa bhikkhuno santike imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsi—

“Ṭhite majjhanhike kāle, sannisīvesu¹ pakkhisu.
 Saṇateva brahāraññaṃ, taṃ bhayaṃ paṭibhāti maṃ.
 Ṭhite majjhanhike kāle, sannisīvesu pakkhisu.
 Saṇateva brahāraññaṃ, sā rati paṭibhāti maṃ”ti.

13. Pākatindriyasutta

233. Ekaṃ samayaṃ sambahulā bhikkhū Kosalesu viharanti aññatarasmim vanasaṇḍe uddhatā unnaḷā capalā mukharā vikiṇṇavācā muṭṭhassatino asampajānā asamāhitā vibbhantacittā pākatindriyā. Atha kho yā tasmim vanasaṇḍe adhivatthā devatā tesaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ anukampikā atthakāmā te bhikkhū saṃvejetukāmā yena te bhikkhū tenupasaṅkamaṃ, upasaṅkamtivā te bhikkhū gāthāhi ajjhabhāsi—

“Sukhajīvino pure āsum, bhikkhū Gotamasāvaka.
 Anicchā piṇḍamesanā, anicchā sayanāsanāṃ.
 Loke aniccataṃ ñatvā, dukkhassantaṃ akaṃsu te.
 Dupposāṃ katvā attānaṃ, gāme gāmaṇikā viya.
 Bhutvā bhutvā nipajjanti, parāgāresu mucchitā.

1. Sannisinnesu (Syā, Kaṃ, I)

Samghassa añjalim katvā, idhekacce vadāmahaṃ.

Apaviddhā¹ anāthā te, yathā petā tatheva te.

Ye kho pamattā viharanti, te me sandhāya bhāsitaṃ.

Ye appamattā viharanti, namo tesam karomahan”ti.

Atha kho te bhikkhū tāya devatāya samvejitā samvegamaṃpādunti.

14. Gandhatthenasutta

234. Ekaṃ samayaṃ aññataro bhikkhu Kosalesu viharati aññatarasmim vanasaṇḍe. Tena kho pana samayena so bhikkhu pacchābhattam piṇḍapātapaṭikkanto pokkharaṇim ogāhetvā padumaṃ upasiṅghati. Atha kho yā tasmim vanasaṇḍe adhivatthā devatā tassa bhikkhuno anukampikā atthakāmā taṃ bhikkhuṃ samvejetukāmā yena so bhikkhu tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā taṃ bhikkhuṃ gāthāya ajjhabhāsi—

“Yametaṃ vārijaṃ pupphaṃ, adinnaṃ upasiṅghasi.

Ekaṅgametaṃ theyyānaṃ, gandhatthenosi mārisā”ti.

Na harāmi na bhañjāmi, ārā siṅghāmi vārijaṃ.

Atha kena nu vaṇṇena, gandhatthenoti vuccati.

Yvāyaṃ bhisāni khanati, puṇḍarīkāni bhañjati.

Evam ākiṇṇakammanto, kasmā eso na vuccatīti.

Ākiṇṇaluddo puriso, dhāticelaṃva makkhito.

Tasmim me vacanaṃ natthi, tvañcārahāmi vattave.

Anaṅgaṇassa posassa, niccaṃ sucigavesino.

Vālaggamattaṃ pāpassa, abbhāmatthaṃva khāyatīti.

Addhā maṃ yakkha jānāsi, atho me anukampasi.

Punapi yakkha vajjāsi, yadā passasi edisanti.

1. Apaviṭṭhā (Syā, Kam)

Neva taṃ upajīvāma, napi te bhatakāmhase.
 Tvameva bhikkhu jāneyya, yena gaccheyya suggatinti.
 Atha kho so bhikkhu tāya devatāya saṃvejito saṃvegamāpādīti.

Vanasamyuttaṃ samattaṃ.

Tassuddānaṃ

Vivekaṃ Upaṭṭhānaṃca, Kassapagottena Sambahulā.
 Ānando Anuruddho ca, Nāgadattaṃca Kulagharaṇī.
 Vajjiputto ca Vesālī, Sajjhāyena ayoniso.
 Majjhanhikālamhi Pākatindriya-padumapupphena cuddasa bhaveti.

10. Yakkhasamyutta

1. Indakasutta

235. Evaṃ me sutam—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Indakūṭe pabbate Indakassa yakkhassa bhavane. Atha kho Indako yakkho yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtvā Bhagavantam gāthāya ajjhabhāsi—

“Rūpaṃ na jīvanti vadanti Buddhā,
Katham nvayaṃ vindatimaṃ sarīram.
Kutassa aṭṭhīyakapiṇḍameti,
Katham nvayaṃ sajjati gabbharasmin”ti.

Paṭhamam kalalam hoti, kalalā hoti abbudam.
Abbudā jāyate pesi, pesi nibbattatī ghano.
Ghanā pasākhā jāyanti, kesā lomā nakhāpi ca.

Yañcassa bhuñjatī mātā, annam pānañca bhojanam.
Tena so tattha yāpeti, mātukucchigato naroti.

2. Sakkanāmasutta

236. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Gijjhakūṭe pabbate. Atha kho Sakkanāmako yakkho yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtvā Bhagavantam gāthāya ajjhabhāsi—

“Sabbaganthappahīnassa, vippamuttassa te sato.
Samañassa na taṃ sādhu, yadaññāmanusāsati”ti¹.

Yena kenaci vaṇṇena, saṃvāso Sakka jāyati.
Na taṃ arahati sappañño, manasā anukampitum.

Manasā ce pasannena, yadaññāmanusāsati.
Na tena hoti saṃyutto, yānukampā² anuddayāti.

3. Sūcilomasutta

237. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Gayāyaṃ viharati ṭaṅkitamañce Sūcilomassa yakkhassa bhavane. Tena kho pana samayena Kharo ca yakkho

1. Yadaññāmanusāsātīti (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

2. Sānukampā (Sī, I)

Sūcilomo ca yakkho Bhagavato avidūre atikkamanti. Atha kho Kharo yakkho Sūcilomaṃ yakkhaṃ etadavoca “eso samaṇo”ti. Neso samaṇo, samaṇako eso, yāva jānāmi yadi vā so samaṇo yadi vā pana so samaṇakoti.

Atha kho Sūcilomo yakkho yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavato kāyaṃ upanāmesi. Atha kho Bhagavā kāyaṃ apanāmesi. Atha kho Sūcilomo yakkho Bhagavantam etadavoca “bhāyasi maṃ samaṇā”ti. Na khvāhaṃ taṃ āvuso bhāyāmi, api ca te samphasso pāpakoti. Pañhaṃ taṃ samaṇa pucchissāmi, sace me na byākarissasi, cittaṃ vā te khipissāmi, hadayaṃ vā te phālessāmi, pādesu vā gahetvā pāragāṅgāya¹ khipissāmīti. Na khvāhaṃ taṃ āvuso passāmi sadevake loke samārake sabrahmake sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya, yo me cittaṃ vā khipeyya hadayaṃ vā phāleyya pādesu vā gahetvā pāragāṅgāya khipeyya. Api ca tvaṃ āvuso puccha yadā kaṅkhasīti. ()²

Rāgo ca doso ca kutonidānā,
Aratī ratī lomahaṃso kutojā.

Kuto samuṭṭhāya manovitakkā,
Kumārakā dhaṅkamivossajantīti.

Rāgo ca doso ca itonidānā,
Aratī ratī lomahaṃso itojā.
Ito samuṭṭhāya manovitakkā,
Kumārakā dhaṅkamivossajanti.

Snehajā attasambhūtā,
Nigrodhasseva khandhajā.
Puthū visattā kāmesu,
Māluvāva vitatā³ vane.

1. Pāram Gaṅgāya (Ka)

2. (Atha kho Sūcilomo yakkho Bhagavantam gāthāya ajjhabhāsi.) (Sī)

3. Vitthatā (Syā, Kam)

Ye naṃ pajānanti yatonidānaṃ,
 Te naṃ vinodenti suṇohi yakkha.
 Te duttaraṃ oghamimaṃ taranti,
 Aṭiṇṇapubbaṃ apunabbhavāyāti.

4. Maṇibhaddasutta

238. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Magadhesu viharati Maṇimālike cetiye Maṇibhaddassa yakkhassa bhavane. Atha kho Maṇibhaddo yakkho yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavato santike imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsi—

“Satīmato sadā bhaddaṃ, satimā sukhamedhati.
 Satīmato suve seyyo, verā ca parimuccatī”ti.

Satīmato sadā bhaddaṃ, satimā sukhamedhati.
 Satīmato suve seyyo, verā na parimuccati.

Yassa sabbamahorattaṃ¹, ahimsāya rato mano.
 Mettaṃso sabbabhūtesu, veraṃ tassa na kenacīti.

5. Sānusutta

239. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tena kho pana samayena aññatarissā upāsikāya Sānu nāma putto yakkhena gahito hoti. Atha kho sā upāsikā paridevamānā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imā gāthāyo abhāsi—

“Cātuddasiṃ pañcadasiṃ, yā ca pakkhassa aṭṭhamī.
 Pāṭihāriyapakkhañca, aṭṭhaṅgasusamāgataṃ.

Uposathaṃ upavasanti, brahmacariyaṃ caranti ye.
 Na tehi yakkhā kīḷanti, iti me arahataṃ sutaraṃ.
 Sā dāni ajja passāmi, yakkhā kīḷanti Sānunā”ti.

1. Rattim (Syā, Kam, Ka)

Cātuddasiṃ pañcadasiṃ, yā ca pakkhassa aṭṭhamī.

Pāṭihāriyapakkhañca, aṭṭhaṅgasusamāgataṃ.

Uposathaṃ upavasanti, brahmacariyaṃ caranti ye.

Na tehi yakkhā kīḷanti, sāhu te arahataṃ sutarṃ.

Sānuṃ pabuddhaṃ vajjāsi, yakkhānaṃ vacanaṃ idaṃ.

Mākāsi pāpakaṃ kammaṃ, āvi vā yadi vā raho.

Sace ca¹ pāpakaṃ kammaṃ, karissasi karosi vā.

Na te dukkhā pamutyatthi, uppaccāpi palāyatoti.

Mataṃ vā amma rodanti, yo vā jīvaṃ na dissati.

Jīvantaṃ amma passantī, kasmā maṃ amma rodasīti.

Mataṃ vā putta rodanti, yo vā jīvaṃ na dissati.

Yo ca kāme cajitvāna, punarāgacchate idha.

Taṃ vāpi putta rodanti, puna jīvaṃ mato hi so.

Kukkuḷā ubbhato tāta, kukkuḷaṃ² patitumicchasi.

Narakā ubbhato tāta, narakāṃ patitumicchasi.

Abhidhāvatha bhaddante, kassa ujjhāpayāmasa.

Ādittā nīhataṃ³ bhaṇḍaṃ, puna ḍayhitumicchasi.

6. Piyaṅkarasutta

240. Ekaṃ samayaṃ āyasmā Anuruddho Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Anuruddho rattiyā paccūsasamayaṃ paccuṭṭhāya dhammapadāni bhāsati. Atha kho Piyaṅkaramātā yakkhiniṃ puttakaṃ evaṃ tosesi—

“Mā saddaṃ kari Piyaṅkara, bhikkhu dhammapadāni bhāsati.

Apica⁴ dhammapadaṃ vijāniya, paṭipajjema hitāya no siyā.

Pāṇesu ca saṃyamāmasa, sampajānamusā na bhaṇāmasa.

Sikkhema susīyamattano⁵, api muccema pisācayoniya”ti.

1. Saceva (Syā, Kaṃ, I, Ka), yañceva (Sī)

3. Nibbhataṃ (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka), nibhataṃ (I, Ka)

5. Susīlamattano (Sī, Ka)

2. Kukkuḷe (Sī)

4. Api (Sī)

7. Punabbasusutta

241. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tena kho pana samayena Bhagavā bhikkhū nibbānapaṭisaṃyuttāya dhammiyā kathāya sandasseti samādapeti samuttejeti sampahaṃseti, te ca bhikkhū aṭṭhiṃ katvā manasi katvā sabbacetasā samannāharitvā ohitasotā dhammaṃ suṇanti. Atha kho Punabbasumātā yakkhinī puttake evaṃ tosesi—

“Tuṇhī Uttarike hohi, tuṇhī hohi Punabbasu.
 Yāvāhaṃ Buddhasetṭhassa, dhammaṃ sossāmi Satthuno.
 Nibbānaṃ Bhagavā āha, sabbaganthappamocanaṃ.
 Ativelā ca me hoti, asmiṃ dhamme piyāyanā.
 Piyo loke sako putto,
 Piyo loke sako pati.
 Tato piyatarā mayhaṃ,
 Assa dhammassa magganā.
 Na hi putto pati vāpi, piyo dukkhā pamocaye.
 Yathā saddhammassavanaṃ, dukkhā moceti pāṇinaṃ.
 Loke dukkhaparetasmim, jarāmaraṇasaṃyute.
 Jarāmaraṇamokkhāya, yaṃ dhammaṃ abhisambudhaṃ.
 Taṃ dhammaṃ sotumicchāmi, tuṇhī hohi Punabbasū”ti.
 Ammā na byāharissāmi, tuṇhībhūtāyamuttarā.
 Dhammameva nisāmehi, saddhammassavanaṃ sukhaṃ.
 Saddhammassa anaññāya, ammā dukkhaṃ carāmasē.
 Esa devamanussānaṃ, sammūḷhānaṃ pabhaṅkaro.
 Buddho antimasārīro, dhammaṃ deseti cakkhumāti.
 Sādhu kho paṇḍito nāma, putto jāto uresayo.
 Putto me Buddhasetṭhassa, dhammaṃ suddhaṃ piyāyati.
 Punabbasu sukhī hohi, ajjāhamhi samuggatā.
 Diṭṭhāni ariyasaccāni, Uttarāpi suṇātu meti.

8. Sudattasutta

242. Ekam̐ samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Sītavane. Tena kho pana samayena Anāthapiṇḍiko gahapati Rājagahaṃ anuppatto hoti kenacideva karaṇīyena, assosi kho Anāthapiṇḍiko gahapati “Buddho kira loke uppanno”ti. Tāvadeva ca pana Bhagavantam̐ dassanāya upasaṅkamtukāmo hoti, athassa Anāthapiṇḍikassa gahapatissa etadahosi “akālo kho ajja Bhagavantam̐ dassanāya upasaṅkamtum, sve dānāhaṃ kālena Bhagavantam̐ dassanāya gamissāmī”ti Buddhagatāya satiyā nipajji, rattiyā sudam̐ tikkhattum̐ vuṭṭhāsi pabhātanti maññamāno. Atha kho Anāthapiṇḍiko gahapati yena Sivathikadvāram¹ tenupasaṅkami, amanussā dvāram̐ vivarimsu. Atha kho Anāthapiṇḍikassa gahapatissa nagaramhā nikkhamantassa āloko antaradhāyi, andhakāro pāturahosi, bhayaṃ chambhitattam̐ lomahaṃso udapādi, tatova puna nivattitukāmo ahosi. Atha kho Sivako² yakkho antarahito saddamanussāvesi—

“Sataṃ hatthī sataṃ assā, sataṃ assatarīrathā.
Sataṃ kaññāsahassāni, āmukkamaṇikuṇḍalā.
Ekassa padavītihārassa, kalam̐ nāgghanti soḷasim̐.
Abhikkama gahapati, abhikkama gahapati,
Abhikkamanam̐ te seyyo no paṭikkamanam̐”ti.

Atha kho Anāthapiṇḍikassa gahapatissa andhakāro antaradhāyi, āloko pāturahosi, yaṃ ahosi bhayaṃ chambhitattam̐ lomahaṃso, so paṭippassambhi. Dutiyampi kho Anāthapiṇḍikassa gahapatissa āloko antaradhāyi, andhakāro pāturahosi, bhayaṃ chambhitattam̐ lomahaṃso udapādi, tatova puna nivattitukāmo ahosi. Dutiyampi kho Sivako yakkho antarahito saddamanussāvesi—

1. Sīvathikadvāram̐ (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

2. Sīvako (Sī, I)

“Sataṃ hatthī sataṃ assā -pa- kalam̐ nāgghanti soḷasim̐.

Abhikkama gahapati, abhikkama gahapati,

Abhikkamanam̐ te seyyo no paṭikkamanan”ti.

Atha kho Anāthapiṇḍikassa gahapatissa andhakāro antaradhāyi, āloko pāturahosi, yaṃ ahosi bhayaṃ chambhitattam̐ lomahaṃso, so paṭippassambhi. Tatiyampi kho Anāthapiṇḍikassa gahapatissa āloko antaradhāyi, andhakāro pāturahosi, bhayaṃ chambhitattam̐ lomahaṃso udapādi, tatova puna nivattitukāmo ahosi. Tatiyampi kho Sivako yakkho antarahito saddamanussāvesi—

“Sataṃ hatthī sataṃ assā -pa- kalam̐ nāgghanti soḷasim̐.

Abhikkama gahapati, abhikkama gahapati,

Abhikkamanam̐ te seyyo no paṭikkamanan”ti.

Atha kho Anāthapiṇḍikassa gahapatissa andhakāro antaradhāyi, āloko pāturahosi, yaṃ ahosi bhayaṃ chambhitattam̐ lomahaṃso, so paṭippassambhi. Atha kho Anāthapiṇḍiko gahapati yena Sītavanam̐ yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami.

Tena kho pana समयena Bhagavā rattiyā paccūsasamayam̐ paccuṭṭhāya abbhokāse caṅkamati. Addasā kho Bhagavā Anāthapiṇḍikam̐ gahapatim̐ dūratova āgacchantam̐, disvāna caṅkamā orohitvā paññatte āsane nisīdi, nisajja kho Bhagavā Anāthapiṇḍikam̐ gahapatim̐ etadavoca “ehi Sudattā”ti. Atha kho Anāthapiṇḍiko gahapati nāmena maṃ Bhagavā ālapatīti haṭṭho udaggo tattheva Bhagavato pādesu sirasā nipatitvā Bhagavantam̐ etadavoca “kacci bhante Bhagavā sukhamasayitthā”ti.

Sabbadā ve sukham̐ seti, brāhmaṇo parinibbuto.

Yo na limpati kāmesu, sītibhūto nirūpadhi.

Sabbā āsattiyo chetvā, vineyya hadaye darām̐.

Upasanto sukham̐ seti, santim̐ pappuyya cetasāti¹.

1. Cetasoti (Sī)

9. Paṭhamasukkāsutta

243. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veḷuvane Kalandakanivāpe. Tena kho pana samayena Sukkā bhikkhunī mahatiyā parisāya parivutā dhammaṃ deseti. Atha kho Sukkāya bhikkhuniyā abhippasanno yakkho Rājagahe rathikāya rathikaṃ siṅghāṭakena siṅghāṭakaṃ upasaṅkamtivā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imā gāthāyo abhāsi—

“Kim me katā Rājagahe manussā, madhupītāva seyare.
Ye Sukkaṃ na payirupāsanti, desentiṃ amataṃ padaṃ.
Taṅca pana appaṭivānīyaṃ, asecanakamojamaṃ.
Pivanti maññe sappaññā, valāhakamiva panthagū”¹.

10. Dutiyasukkāsutta

244. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veḷuvane Kalandakanivāpe. Tena kho pana samayena aññataro upāsako Sukkāya bhikkhuniyā bhojanaṃ adāsi. Atha kho Sukkāya bhikkhuniyā abhippasanno yakkho Rājagahe rathikāya rathikaṃ siṅghāṭakena siṅghāṭakaṃ upasaṅkamtivā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imaṃ gātham abhāsi—

“Puññaṃ vata pasavi bahum, sappañño vatāyaṃ upāsako.
Yo Sukkāya adāsi bhojanaṃ, sabbaganthehi vippamuttiyā”².

11. Cīrāsutta

245. Evaṃ me sutam—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veḷuvane Kalandakanivāpe. Tena kho pana samayena aññataro upāsako Cīrāya³ bhikkhuniyā cīvaram adāsi. Atha kho Cīrāya bhikkhuniyā abhippasanno yakkho Rājagahe rathikāya rathikaṃ siṅghāṭakena siṅghāṭakaṃ upasaṅkamtivā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imaṃ gātham abhāsi—

1. Valāhakamivaddhagūti (Sī) 2. Vippamuttāyāti (Syā, Kam) 3. Cīrāya (Ka)

“Puññaṃ vata pasavi bahum, sappañño vatāyaṃ upāsako.
Yo Cīrāya adāsi cīvaram, sabbayogehi vippamuttiyā”¹.

12. Āḷavakasutta

246. Evaṃ me sutam—ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Āḷaviyaṃ viharati Āḷavakassa yakkhassa bhavane. Atha kho Āḷavako yakkho yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavantam etadavoca “nikkhama samaṇā”²ti. “Sādhāvuso”²ti Bhagavā nikkhami. Pavisa samaṇāti. “Sādhāvuso”²ti Bhagavā pāvīsi. Dutiyampi kho Āḷavako yakkho Bhagavantam etadavoca “nikkhama samaṇā”²ti. “Sādhāvuso”²ti Bhagavā nikkhami. Pavisa samaṇāti. “Sādhāvuso”²ti Bhagavā pāvīsi. Tatiyampi kho Āḷavako yakkho Bhagavantam etadavoca “nikkhama samaṇā”²ti. “Sādhāvuso”²ti Bhagavā nikkhami. Pavisa samaṇāti. “Sādhāvuso”²ti Bhagavā pāvīsi. Catutthampi kho Āḷavako yakkho Bhagavantam etadavoca “nikkhama samaṇā”²ti. Na khvāham tam āvuso nikkhamissāmi, yaṃ te karaṇīyaṃ, tam karohīti. Pañham tam samaṇa pucchissāmi, sace me na byākarissasi, cittaṃ vā te khipissāmi, hadayaṃ vā te phālessāmi, pādesu vā gahetvā pāragaṅgāya khipissāmīti. Na khvāham tam āvuso passāmi sadevake loke samārake sabrahmake sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya, yo me cittaṃ vā khipeyya hadayaṃ vā phāleyya pādesu vā gahetvā pāragaṅgāya khipeyya. Api ca tvaṃ āvuso puccha yadā kaṅkhasīti. ()²

Kimsūdhā vittaṃ purisassa seṭṭham, kimsu suciṇṇaṃ sukhamāvahāti.

Kimsu have sādutaraṃ rasānaṃ, kathaṃjīviṃ jīvitamāhu seṭṭhanti.

Saddhīdha vittaṃ purisassa seṭṭham, dhammo suciṇṇo sukhamāvahāti.

Saccaṃ have sādutaraṃ rasānaṃ, paññājīviṃ jīvitamāhu seṭṭhanti.

Kathaṃsu tarati oghaṃ, kathaṃsu tarati aṇṇavaṃ.

Kathaṃsu dukkhamacceti, kathaṃsu parisujjhatīti.

1. Vippamuttāyāti (Syā, Kam)

2. (Atha kho Āḷavako yakkho Bhagavantam gāthāya ajjhabhāsi.) (St)

Saddhāya tarati oghaṃ, appamādena aṇṇavaṃ.
Vīriyena dukkhamacceti, paññāya parisujjhatīti.

Kathaṃsu labhate paññaṃ, kathaṃsu vindate dhaṇaṃ.
Kathaṃsu kittiṃ pappoti, kathaṃ mittāni ganthati.
Asmā lokā paraṃ lokaṃ, kathaṃ pecca na socatīti.

Saddahāno arahataṃ, dhammaṃ nibbānapattiyā.
Sussūsā¹ labhate paññaṃ, appamatto vicakkhaṇo.

Patirūpakārī dhuravā, uṭṭhātā vindate dhaṇaṃ.
Saccena kittiṃ pappoti, dadaraṃ mittāni ganthati.
Asmā lokā paraṃ lokaṃ, evaṃ pecca na socati.

Yassete caturo dhammā, saddhassa gharamesino.
Saccaraṃ dammo dhiti cāgo, sa ve pecca na socati.

Iṅgha aññepi pucchassu, puthū samaṇabrāhmaṇe.
Yadi saccā dammā cāgā, khantiyā bhiyyodha vijjatīti.

Kathaṃ nu dāni puccheyyaṃ, puthū samaṇabrāhmaṇe.
Yohaṃ² ajja pajānāmi, yo attho samparāyiko.

Atthāya vata me Buddho, vāsāyāḷavimāgama³.
Yohaṃ⁴ ajja pajānāmi, yattha dinnāṃ mahapphalaṃ.

So ahaṃ vicarissāmi, gāmā gāmaṃ purā purāṃ.
Namassamāno Sambuddhaṃ, dhammassa ca sudhammatanti.

Yakkhasaṃyuttaṃ samattaṃ.

Tassuddānaṃ

Indako Sakka Sūci ca, Maṇibhaddo ca Sānu ca.
Piyaṅkara Punabbasu Sudatto ca, dve Sukkā Cīra-āḷavīti dvādasa.

1. Sussūsā (Sī, I) 2. Sohaṃ (Sī), svāhaṃ (Ka) 3. Māgato (I, Ka) 4. Sohaṃ (Sī)

11. Sakkasaṃyutta

1. Paṭhamavagga

1. Suvīrasutta

247. Evaṃ me sutam—ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi “bhikkhavo”ti. “Bhadante”ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etadavoca—

Bhūtapubbam bhikkhave asurā deve abhiyaṃsu. Atha kho bhikkhave Sakko Devānamindo Suvīraṃ devaputtam āmantesi “ete tāta Suvīra asurā deve abhiyanti, gaccha tāta Suvīra asure paccuyyāhī”ti. “Evaṃ bhaddantavā”ti kho bhikkhave Suvīro devaputto Sakkassa Devānamindassa paṭissutvā pamādam āpādesi¹. Dutiyampi kho bhikkhave Sakko Devānamindo Suvīraṃ devaputtam āmantesi “ete tāta Suvīra asurā deve abhiyanti, gaccha tāta Suvīra asure paccuyyāhī”ti. “Evaṃ bhaddantavā”ti kho bhikkhave Suvīro devaputto Sakkassa Devānamindassa paṭissutvā dutiyampi pamādam āpādesi. Tatiyampi kho bhikkhave Sakko Devānamindo Suvīraṃ devaputtam āmantesi “ete tāta Suvīra asurā deve abhiyanti, gaccha tāta Suvīra asure paccuyyāhī”ti. “Evaṃ bhaddantavā”ti kho bhikkhave Suvīro devaputto Sakkassa Devānamindassa paṭissutvā tatiyampi pamādam āpādesi. Atha kho bhikkhave Sakko Devānamindo Suvīraṃ devaputtam gāthāya ajjhabhāsi—

“Anuṭṭhaham avāyāmaṃ, sukham yatrādhigacchati.

Suvīra tattha gacchāhi, mañca tattheva pāpayā”ti.

Alasvassa² anuṭṭhātā, na ca kiccāni kāraye.

Sabbakāmasamiddhassa, tam me Sakka varam disāti.

1. Āhāresi (katthaci) navaṅguttare Sīhanādasuttepi.

2. Alasa’ssa (Sī, I), alasvāyam (Syā, Kam)

Yatthālaso anuṭṭhātā, accantaṃ sukhamedhati.
 Suvīra tattha gacchāhi, mañca tattheva pāpayāti.
 Akammunā¹ devaseṭṭha, Sakka vindemu yaṃ sukhaṃ.
 Asokaṃ anupāyāsaṃ, taṃ me Sakka varaṃ disāti.
 Sace atthi akammena, koci kvaci na jīvati.
 Nibbānassa hi so maggo, Suvīra tattha gacchāhi.
 Mañca tattheva pāpayāti.

So hi nāma bhikkhave Sakko Devānamindo sakaṃ puññaphalaṃ
 upajīvamāno devānaṃ Tāvatisānaṃ issariyādhipaccaṃ rajjaṃ kārento
 uṭṭhānavīriyassa vaṇṇavādī bhavissati. Idha kho taṃ bhikkhave sobhetha,
 yaṃ tumhe evaṃ svākkhāte dhammavinaye pabbajitā samānā uṭṭhaheyyātha
 ghaṭeyyātha vāyameyyātha appattassa pattiyā anadhigatassa adhigamāya
 asacchikatassa sacchikiriyāyāti.

2. Susīmasutta

248. Sāvatthiyaṃ. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi “bhikkhavo”ti.
 “Bhadante”ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosūṃ. Bhagavā etadavoca—

Bhūtapubbaṃ bhikkhave asurā deve abhiyaṃsu. Atha kho bhikkhave
 Sakko Devānamindo Susīmaṃ² devaputtaṃ āmantesi “ete tāta Susīma asurā
 deve abhiyanti, gaccha tāta Susīma asure paccuyyāhi”ti. “Evaṃ
 bhaddantavā”ti kho bhikkhave Susīmo devaputto Sakkassa Devānamindassa
 paṭissutvā pamādaṃ āpādesi. Dutiyampi kho bhikkhave Sakko
 Devānamindo Susīmaṃ devaputtaṃ āmantesi -pa-. Dutiyampi pamādaṃ
 āpādesi. Tatiyampi kho bhikkhave Sakko Devānamindo Susīmaṃ
 devaputtaṃ āmantesi -pa-. Tatiyampi pamādaṃ āpādesi. Atha kho
 bhikkhave Sakko Devānamindo Susīmaṃ devaputtaṃ gāthāya ajjhabhāsi—

“Anuṭṭhahaṃ avāyāmaṃ, sukhaṃ yatrādhigacchati.
 Susīma tattha gacchāhi, mañca tattheva pāpayā”ti.

1. Akammaṇā (Sī, I)

2. Susīmaṃ (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)

Alasvassa anuṭṭhātā, na ca kiccāni kāraye.
 Sabbakāmasamiddhassa, taṃ me Sakka varaṃ disāti.
 Yatthālaso anuṭṭhātā, accantaṃ sukhamedhati.
 Susīma tattha gacchāhi, mañca tattheva pāpayāti.
 Akammunā devaseṭṭha, Sakka vindemu yaṃ sukhaṃ.
 Asokaṃ anupāyāsaṃ, taṃ me Sakka varaṃ disāti.
 Sace atthi akammena, koci kvaci na jīvati.
 Nibbānassa hi so maggo, Susīma tattha gacchāhi.
 Mañca tattheva pāpayāti.

So hi nāma bhikkhave Sakko Devānamindo sakaṃ puññaphalaṃ
 upajīvamāno devānaṃ Tāvatiṃsānaṃ issariyādhipaccaṃ rajjaṃ kārento
 uṭṭhānavīriyassa vaṇṇavādī bhavissati. Idha kho taṃ bhikkhave sobhetha,
 yaṃ tumhe evaṃ svākkhāte dhammavinaye pabbajitā samānā uṭṭhaheyyātha
 ghaṭeyyātha vāyameyyātha appattassa pattiyā anadhigatassa adhigamāya
 asacchikatassa sacchikiriyāyāti.

3. Dhajaggasutta

249. Sāvatthiyaṃ. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi “bhikkhavo”ti.
 “Bhadante”ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etadavoca—

Bhūtapubbaṃ bhikkhave devāsurasaṅgāmo samupabyūḷho ahoṣi. Atha
 kho bhikkhave Sakko Devānamindo deve Tāvatiṃse āmantesi—

Sace mārisā devānaṃ saṅgāmagatānaṃ uppajjeyya bhayaṃ vā
 chambhitattaṃ vā lomahaṃso vā, mameva tasmim samaye dhajaggaṃ
 ullokeyyātha, mamaṃ hi vo dhajaggaṃ ullokayataṃ yaṃ bhavissati bhayaṃ
 vā chambhitattaṃ vā lomahaṃso vā, so pahīyissati.

No ce me dhajaggaṃ ullokeyyātha, atha Pajāpatissa devarājassa
 dhajaggaṃ ullokeyyātha, Pajāpatissa hi vo devarājassa dhajaggaṃ
 ullokayataṃ yaṃ bhavissati bhayaṃ vā chambhitattaṃ vā lomahaṃso vā, so
 pahīyissati.

No ce Pajāpatissa devarājassa dhajaggaṃ ullokeyyātha, atha Varuṇassa devarājassa dhajaggaṃ ullokeyyātha, Varuṇassa hi vo devarājassa dhajaggaṃ ullokayataṃ yaṃ bhavissati bhayaṃ vā chambhitattaṃ vā lomahaṃso vā, so pahīyissati.

No ce Varuṇassa devarājassa dhajaggaṃ ullokeyyātha, atha Īsānassa devarājassa dhajaggaṃ ullokeyyātha, Īsānassa hi vo devarājassa dhajaggaṃ ullokayataṃ yaṃ bhavissati bhayaṃ vā chambhitattaṃ vā lomahaṃso vā, so pahīyissatīti.

Taṃ kho pana bhikkhave Sakkassa vā Devānamindassa dhajaggaṃ ullokayataṃ, Pajāpatissa vā devarājassa dhajaggaṃ ullokayataṃ, Varuṇassa vā devarājassa dhajaggaṃ ullokayataṃ, Īsānassa vā devarājassa dhajaggaṃ ullokayataṃ yaṃ bhavissati bhayaṃ vā chambhitattaṃ vā lomahaṃso vā, so pahīyethāpi nopi pahīyetha¹.

Taṃ kissa hetu, Sakko hi bhikkhave Devānamindo avītarāgo avītadoso avītamoho bhīru chambhī utrāsī palāyīti.

Ahañca kho bhikkhave evaṃ vadāmi—sace tumhākaṃ bhikkhave araṇṇagatānaṃ vā rukkhamaṃlagatānaṃ vā suñṇagāragatānaṃ vā uppajjeyya bhayaṃ vā chambhitattaṃ vā lomahaṃso vā, mameva tasmim̐ samaye anussareyyātha—

“Itipi so Bhagavā Arahaṃ Sammāsambuddho Vijjācaraṇasampanno Sugato lokavidū Anuttaro purisadammasārathi Satthā devamanussānaṃ Buddho Bhagavā”ti. Mamaṃ hi vo bhikkhave anussarataṃ yaṃ bhavissati bhayaṃ vā chambhitattaṃ vā lomahaṃso vā, so pahīyissati.

No ce maṃ anussareyyātha, atha dhammaṃ anussareyyātha “svākkhāto Bhagavatā dhammo sandiṭṭhiko akāliko ehipassiko opaneyyiko paccattaṃ veditabbo viññūhi”ti. Dhammaṃ hi vo bhikkhave anussarataṃ yaṃ bhavissati bhayaṃ vā chambhitattaṃ vā lomahaṃso vā, so pahīyissati.

No ce dhammaṃ anussareyyātha, atha saṃghaṃ anussareyyātha “suppaṭipanno Bhagavato sāvakasaṃgho, ujuppaṭipanno Bhagavato

1. No pahīyetha (Ka)

sāvakasam̃gho, nāyappaṭiṭṭhānaṃ Bhagavato sāvakasam̃gho, sāmīcippaṭiṭṭhānaṃ Bhagavato sāvakasam̃gho, yadidaṃ cattāri purisayugāni aṭṭha purisapuggalā esa Bhagavato sāvakasam̃gho, āhuneyyo pāhuneyyo dakkhiṇeyyo añjalikaraṇīyo anuttaraṃ puññakkhettaṃ lokassa”ti. Saṃghaṃ hi vo bhikkhave anussarataṃ yaṃ bhavissati bhayaṃ vā chambhitattaṃ vā lomahaṃso vā, so pahīyissati.

Taṃ kissa hetu, Tathāgato hi bhikkhave Arahaṃ Sammāsambuddho vītarāgo vītadoso vītamoho abhīru acchambhī anutrāsī apalāyīti. Idamavoca Bhagavā, idaṃ vatvāna Sugato athāparaṃ etadavoca Satthā—

“Araññe rukkhamaṇe vā, suññāgāreva bhikkhavo.
Anussaretha¹ Sambuddhaṃ, bhayaṃ tumhāka no siyā.

No ce Buddhaṃ sareyyātha, lokajetṭhaṃ narāsabhaṃ.
Atha dhammaṃ sareyyātha, niyyānikaṃ sudesitaṃ.

No ce dhammaṃ sareyyātha, niyyānikaṃ sudesitaṃ.
Atha saṃghaṃ sareyyātha, puññakkhettaṃ anuttaraṃ.

Evaṃ Buddhaṃ sarantānaṃ, dhammaṃ saṃghaṇca bhikkhavo.
Bhayaṃ vā chambhitattaṃ vā, lomahaṃso na hessatī”ti.

4. Vepacittisutta

250. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. Bhūtapubbaṃ bhikkhave devāsuraṅgāmo samupabyūḷho ahoṣi. Atha kho bhikkhave Vepacitti asurindo asure āmantesi “sace mārisā devānaṃ asuraṅgāme samupabyūḷhe asurā jineyyuṃ, devā parājineyyuṃ². Yena naṃ Sakkaṃ Devānamindaṃ kaṇṭhapañcamehi bandhanehi bandhitvā mama santike āneyyātha asurapuran”ti. Sakkopi kho bhikkhave Devānamindo deve Tāvātīse āmantesi “sace mārisā devānaṃ asuraṅgāme samupabyūḷhe devā jineyyuṃ, asurā parājineyyuṃ. Yena naṃ Vepacittim asurindaṃ kaṇṭhapañcamehi bandhanehi bandhitvā mama santike āneyyātha Sudhammasabhan”ti. Tasmim kho pana bhikkhave saṅgāme devā

1. Anussareyyātha (Ka) padasiddhi pana cintetabbā.

2. Parājeyyuṃ (Sī, I)

jinimsu, asurā parājiniṃsu¹. Atha kho bhikkhave devā Tāvatiṃsā
 Vepacittiṃ asurindaṃ kaṇṭhapañcamehi bandhanehi bandhitvā Sakkassa
 Devānamindassa santike ānesuṃ sudhammasabhaṃ. Tatra sudarṃ bhikkhave
 Vepacitti asurindo kaṇṭhapañcamehi bandhanehi baddho Sakkaṃ
 Devānamindaṃ sudhammasabhaṃ pavisantañca nikkhamantañca asabbhāhi
 pharusāhi vācāhi akkosati paribhāsati. Atha kho bhikkhave Mātali
 saṅgāhako Sakkaṃ Devānamindaṃ gāthāhi ajjhabhāsi—

“Bhayā nu Maghavā Sakka, dubbalyā no titikkhasi.
 Suṇanto pharusāṃ vācaṃ, sammukhā Vepacittino”ti.

Nāhaṃ bhayā na dubbalyā, khamāmi Vepacittino.
 Kathaṃ hi mādiso viññū, bālena paṭisaṃyujeti.

Bhiyyo bālā pabhijjeyyūṃ, no cassa paṭisedhako.
 Tasmā bhusena daṇḍena, dhīro bālaṃ nisedhayeti.

Etadeva ahaṃ maññe, bālassa paṭisedhanaṃ.
 Paraṃ saṅkupitaṃ ñatvā, yo sato upasammatīti.

Etadeva titikkhāya, vajjaṃ passāmi vāsava.
 Yadā naṃ maññati bālo, bhayā myāyaṃ titikkhati.
 Ajjhāruhati dummedho, gova bhiyyo palāyinenti.

Kāmaṃ maññatu vā mā vā, bhayā myāyaṃ titikkhati.
 Sadatthaparamā atthā, khantiyā bhiyyo na vijjati.

Yo have balavā santo, dubbalassa titikkhati.
 Tamāhu paramaṃ khantiṃ, niccaṃ khamati dubbalo.

Abalaṃ taṃ balaṃ āhu, yassa bālabalaṃ balaṃ.
 Balassa dhammaguttassa, paṭivattā na vijjati.

Tasseva tena pāpiyo, yo kuddhaṃ paṭikujjhati.
 Kuddhaṃ appaṭikujjhanto, saṅgāmaṃ jeti dujjayaṃ.

1. Parājimsu (Sī, I)

Ubhinnamattham carati, attano ca parassa ca.

Param sankupitam natvā, yo sato upasammati.

Ubhinnam tikicchantānam, attano ca parassa ca.

Janā maññanti bāloti, ye dhammassa akovidāti.

So hi nāma bhikkhave Sakko Devānamindo sakam puññaphalam upajīvamāno devānam Tāvatisānam issariyādhipaccam rajjam kārento khantisoraccassa vaṇṇavādī bhavissati. Idha kho tam bhikkhave sobhetha, yam tumhe evam svākkhāte Dhammavinaye pabbajitā samānā khamā ca bhavyeyātha soratā cāti.

5. Subhāsita Jayasutta

251. Sāvattihinidānam. Bhūtapubbam bhikkhave devāsurasāṅgāmo samupabyūḷho ahoṣi. Atha kho bhikkhave Vepacitti asurindo Sakkaṃ Devānamindaṃ etadavoca “hotu Devānaminda subhāsitena jayo”ti. Hotu Vepacitti subhāsitena jayoti. Atha kho bhikkhave devā ca asurā ca pārissajje ṭhapesuṃ “ime no subhāsita dubbhāsitaṃ ājānissanti”ti. Atha kho bhikkhave Vepacitti asurindo Sakkaṃ Devānamindaṃ etadavoca “bhaṇa Devānaminda gāthan”ti. Evam vutte bhikkhave Sakko Devānamindo Vepacittim asurindaṃ etadavoca “tumhe khvettha Vepacitti pubbadevā bhaṇa Vepacitti gāthan”ti. Evam vutte bhikkhave Vepacitti asurindo imam gātham abhāsi—

“Bhiyyo bālā pabhijjeyyūṃ, no cassa paṭisedhako.

Tasmā bhusena daṇḍena, dhīro bālam nisedhaye”ti.

Bhāsītāya kho pana bhikkhave Vepacittinā asurindena gāthāya asurā anumodimsu, devā tuṅhī ahesuṃ. Atha kho bhikkhave Vepacitti asurindo Sakkaṃ Devānamindaṃ etadavoca “bhaṇa Devānaminda gāthan”ti. Evam vutte bhikkhave Sakko Devānamindo imam gātham abhāsi—

“Etadeva aham maññe, bālassa paṭisedhanam.

Param sankupitam natvā, yo sato upasammati”ti.

Bhāsītāya kho pana bhikkhave Sakkena Devānamindena gāthāya devā anumodiṃsu, asurā tuṅhī ahesuṃ. Atha kho bhikkhave Sakko Devānamindo Vepacittiṃ asurindaṃ etadavoca “bhaṇa Vepacitti gāthan”ti. evaṃ vutte bhikkhave Vepacitti asurindo imaṃ gāthanṃ abhāsi—

“Etadeva titikkhāya, vajjaṃ passāmi Vāsava.
Yadā naṃ maññati bālo, bhayā myāyaṃ titikkhati.
Ajjhāruhati dummedho, gova bhiyyo palāyinan”ti.

Bhāsītāya kho pana bhikkhave Vepacittinā asurindena gāthāya asurā anumodiṃsu, devā tuṅhī ahesuṃ. Atha kho bhikkhave Vepacitti asurindo Sakkam Devānamindaṃ etadavoca “bhaṇa Devānaminda gāthan”ti. Evaṃ vutte bhikkhave Sakko Devānamindo imā gāthāyo abhāsi—

“Kāmaṃ maññatu vā mā vā, bhayā myāyaṃ titikkhati.
Sadatthaparamā atthā, khantiyā bhiyyo na vijjati.
Yo have balavā santo, dubbalassa titikkhati.
Tamāhu paramaṃ khantiṃ, niccaṃ khamati dubbalo.
Abalaṃ taṃ balaṃ āhu, yassa bālabalaṃ balaṃ.
Balassa dhammaguttassa, paṭivattā na vijjati.
Tasseva tena pāpiyo, yo kuddhaṃ paṭikujjhati.
Kuddhaṃ appaṭikujjhanto, saṅgāmaṃ jeti dujjayaṃ.
Ubhinnaṃ matthaṃ carati, attano ca parassa ca.
Paraṃ saṅkupitaṃ ñatvā, yo sato upasammati.
Ubhinnaṃ tikicchantaṇaṃ, attano ca parassa ca.
Janā maññanti bāloti, ye dhammassa akovidā”ti.

Bhāsītāsu kho pana bhikkhave Sakkena Devānamindena gāthāsu devā anumodiṃsu, asurā tuṅhī ahesuṃ. Atha kho bhikkhave devānaṅca asurānaṅca pārisajjā etadavocum “bhāsītā kho Vepacittinā asurindena gāthāyo, tā ca kho sadaṇḍāvacarā sasatthāvacarā, iti bhaṇḍanaṃ

iti viggaho iti kalaho. Bhāsītā kho¹ Sakkena Devānamindena gāthāyo, tā ca kho adaṇḍāvacarā asatthāvacarā, iti abhaṇḍanaṃ iti aviggaho iti akalaho, Sakkassa Devānamindassa subhāsitena jayo”ti. Iti kho bhikkhave Sakkassa Devānamindassa subhāsitena jayo ahoṣīti.

6. Kulāvakasutta

252. Sāvattthiyāṃ. Bhūtapubbaṃ bhikkhave devāsurasāṅgāmo samupabyūḥho ahoṣi. Tasmim kho pana bhikkhave saṅgāme asurā jinimsu, devā parājiniṃsu. Parājitā ca kho bhikkhave devā apāyaṃsveva uttarenamukhā, abhiyaṃsveva ne asurā. Atha kho bhikkhave Sakko Devānamindo Mātali saṅgāhakaṃ gāthāya ajjhabhāsi—

“Kulāvakā Mātali simbalismim,
 Īsāmukhena parivajjayassu.
 Kāmaṃ cajāma asuresu pāṇaṃ,
 Māyime dijā vikulāvakā² ahesun”ti.

“Evaṃ bhaddantavā”ti kho bhikkhave Mātali saṅgāhako Sakkassa Devānamindassa paṭissutvā saḥassayuttaṃ ājaññarathaṃ paccudāvattesi. Atha kho bhikkhave asurānaṃ etadahosi “paccudāvatto kho dāni Sakkassa Devānamindassa saḥassayutto ājaññaratho, dutiyampi kho devā asurehi saṅgāmessantī”ti bhītā asurapurameva pāvisimsu. Iti kho bhikkhave Sakkassa Devānamindassa dhammena jayo ahoṣīti.

7. Nadubbhiyasutta

253. Sāvattthiyāṃ. Bhūtapubbaṃ bhikkhave Sakkassa Devānamindassa rahogatassa paṭisallīnassa evaṃ cetaso parivitaṅko udapādi “yopi me assa supaccatthiko tassapāhaṃ na dubbheyyan”ti. Atha kho bhikkhave Vepacitti asurindo Sakkassa Devānamindassa cetasā cetoparivitaṅkamaññāya yena Sakko Devānamindo tenupasaṅkami. Addasā kho

1. Bhāsītā kho pana (Sī)

2. Vikulāvā (Syā, Kam, Ka)

bhikkhave Sakko Devānamindo Vepacittiṃ asurindaṃ dūratova āgacchantāṃ, disvāna Vepacittiṃ asurindaṃ etadavoca “tiṭṭha Vepacitti gahitosī”ti.

Yadeva te mārisa pubbe cittaṃ, tadeva tvaṃ mā pajahāsīti¹.
Sapassu ca me Vepacitti adubbhāyāti².

Yaṃ musā bhaṇato pāpaṃ, yaṃ pāpaṃ ariyūpavādino.
Mittadduno ca yaṃ pāpaṃ, yaṃ pāpaṃ akatañño.
Tameva pāpaṃ phusatu³, yo te dubbhe sujampatīti.

8. Verocana-asurindasutta

254. Sāvattiyāṃ Jetavane. Tena kho pana samayena Bhagavā divāvihāragato hoti paṭisallīno. Atha kho Sakko ca Devānamindo Verocano ca asurindo yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamtivā paccekam dvārabāhaṃ nissāya aṭṭhaṃsu. Atha kho Verocano asurindo Bhagavato santike imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsi—

“Vāyametheva puriso, yāva atthassa nipphadā.
Nipphannasobhano⁴ attho⁵, Verocanavaco idan”ti.

Vāyametheva puriso, yāva atthassa nipphadā.
Nipphannasobhano attho⁶, khantya bhiyyo na vijjatīti.

Sabbe sattā atthajātā, tattha tattha yathārahaṃ.
Saṃyogaparamā tveva, sambhogā sabbapāṇinaṃ.
Nipphannasobhano attho, Verocanavaco idanti.

Sabbe sattā atthajātā, tattha tattha yathārahaṃ.
Saṃyogaparamā tveva, sambhogā sabbapāṇinaṃ.
Nipphannasobhano attho, khantya bhiyyo na vijjatīti.

1. Tadeva tvaṃ mārisa pahāsīti (Sī, Syā, Kam)

2. Adrubbhāya (Ka)

3. Phusati (Sī, I)

4. Sobhino (Sī), sobhaṇo (I, Ka)

5. Atthā (Sī)

6. Nipphannasobhino atthā (Sī, Syā, Kam)

9. Araññāyatana-isisutta

255. Sāvattthiyaṃ. Bhūtapubbaṃ bhikkhave sambahulā isayo sīlavanto kalyāṇadhammā araññāyatane paṇṇakuṭīsu sammanti. Atha kho bhikkhave Sakko ca Devānamindo Vepacitti ca asurindo yena te isayo sīlavanto kalyāṇadhammā tenupasaṅkamiṃsu. Atha kho bhikkhave Vepacitti asurindo paṭaliyo¹ upāhanā ārohitvā khaggaṃ olaggetvā chattaena dhāriyamānena aggadvārena assamaṃ pavisitvā te isayo sīlavante kalyāṇadhamme apabyāmato karitvā atikkami. Atha kho bhikkhave Sakko Devānamindo paṭaliyo upāhanā orohitvā khaggaṃ aññesaṃ datvā chattaṃ apanāmetvā dvāreneva assamaṃ pavisitvā te isayo sīlavante kalyāṇadhamme anuvātaṃ pañjaliko namassamāno aṭṭhāsi. Atha kho bhikkhave te isayo sīlavanto kalyāṇadhammā Sakkaṃ Devānamindaṃ gāthāya ajjhabhāsiṃsu—

“Gandho isīnaṃ ciradikkhitānaṃ,
Kāyā cuto gacchati mālutena.

Ito paṭikkamma sahasanetta,
Gandho isīnaṃ asuci devarājā”ti.

Gandho isīnaṃ ciradikkhitānaṃ,
Kāyā cuto gacchatu² mālutena.
Sucitrapupphaṃ sirasmiṃva mālaṃ,
Gandhaṃ etaṃ paṭikaṅkhāma bhante.
Na hettha devā paṭikūlasaññinoti.

10. Samuddakasutta

256. Sāvattthiyaṃ. Bhūtapubbaṃ bhikkhave sambahulā isayo sīlavanto kalyāṇadhammā samuddatīre paṇṇakuṭīsu sammanti. Tena kho pana samayena devāsurasaṅgāmo samupabyūḷho ahosi. Atha kho bhikkhave tesaṃ isīnaṃ sīlavantānaṃ kalyāṇadhammānaṃ etadahosi “dhammikā kho devā adhammikā asurā, siyāpi no asurato bhayaṃ. Yamnūna mayāṃ Sambaraṃ asurindaṃ

1. Aṭaliyo (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I), āṭaliyo (Ka) Ma 2 (362) piṭṭhepi.

2. Gacchati (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ)

upasaṅkamitvā abhayadakkhiṇaṃ yāceyyāma”ti. Atha kho bhikkhave te isayo sīlavanto kalyāṇadhammā. Seyyathāpi nāma balavā puriso samiñjitaṃ vā bāhaṃ pasāreyya, pasāritaṃ vā bāhaṃ samiñjeyya. Evameva samuddatīre paṇṇakuṭīsu antarahitā Sambarassa asurindassa sammukhe pāturahesuṃ. Atha kho bhikkhave te isayo sīlavanto kalyāṇadhammā Sambaramṃ asurindaṃ gāthāya ajjhabhāsimsu—

“Isayo Sambaramṃ pattā, yācanti abhayadakkhiṇaṃ.
Kāmaṅkaro hi te dātum, bhayassa abhayassa vā”ti.
Isīnaṃ abhayaṃ natthi, duṭṭhānaṃ Sakkasevinaṃ.
Abhayaṃ yācamānānaṃ, bhayameva dadāmi voti.
Abhayaṃ yācamānānaṃ, bhayameva dadāsi no.
Paṭiggaṇhāma te etaṃ, akkhayaṃ hotu te bhayaṃ.
Yādisaṃ vapate bījaṃ, tādisaṃ harate phalaṃ.
Kalyāṇakārī kalyāṇaṃ, pāpakārī ca pāpakaṃ.
Pavuttaṃ tāta te bījaṃ, phalaṃ paccanubhossasīti.

Atha kho bhikkhave te isayo sīlavanto kalyāṇadhammā Sambaramṃ asurindaṃ abhisapitvā seyyathāpi nāma balavā puriso samiñjitaṃ vā bāhaṃ pasāreyya, pasāritaṃ vā bāhaṃ samiñjeyya. Evameva Sambarassa asurindassa sammukhe antarahitā samuddatīre paṇṇakuṭīsu pāturahesuṃ. Atha kho bhikkhave Sambaro asurindo tehi isīhi sīlavantehi kalyāṇadhammehi abhisapito rattiyā sudamṃ tikkhattum ubbijjīti.

Paṭhamo vaggo.

Tassuddānaṃ

Suvīraṃ Susīmaṃ ceva, Dhajaggaṃ Vepacittino.
Subhāsitaṃ jayaṃ ceva, Kulāvakaṃ Nadubbhiyaṃ.
Verocana asurindo, isayo Araññaṃ ceva.
Isayo ca Samuddakāti.

2. Dutiyavagga

1. Vatapadasutta

257. Sāvattthiyaṃ. Sakkassa bhikkhave Devānamindassa pubbe manussabhūtaṃ satta vatapadāni¹ samattāni samādinnaṃ ahesuṃ, yesaṃ samādinnaṃ Sako sakkattaṃ ajjhagā. Katamāni satta vatapadāni, yāvajīvaṃ mātāpettibharo assaṃ, yāvajīvaṃ kule jeṭṭhāpacāyī assaṃ, yāvajīvaṃ saṅhavāco assaṃ, yāvajīvaṃ apisuṇavāco assaṃ, yāvajīvaṃ vigatamalamaccherena cetasā agāraṃ ajjhāvaseyyaṃ, muttacāgo payatapāṇi vossaggarato yācayogo dānaṃ vibhāgarato, yāvajīvaṃ saccavāco assaṃ, yāvajīvaṃ akkodhano assaṃ “sacepi me kodho uppajjeyya, khippameva naṃ paṭivineyyaṃ”ti. Sakkassa bhikkhave Devānamindassa pubbe manussabhūtaṃ imāni satta vatapadāni samattāni samādinnaṃ ahesuṃ, yesaṃ samādinnaṃ Sako sakkattaṃ ajjhagāti.

Mātāpettibharaṃ jantaṃ, kule jeṭṭhāpacāyinaṃ.

Saṅhaṃ sakhilasambhāsaṃ, pesuṇeyyappahāyinaṃ.

Maccheravinaye yuttaṃ, saccaṃ kodhābhibhuṃ naraṃ.

Taṃ ve devā Tāvatisā, āhu “sappuriso” itīti.

2. Sakkanāmasutta

258. Sāvattthiyaṃ Jetavane. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū etadvoca “Sako bhikkhave Devānamindo pubbe manussabhūto samāno Magho nāma māṇavo ahoṣi, tasmā Maghavā”ti vuccati.

Sako bhikkhave Devānamindo pubbe manussabhūto samāno pure² dānaṃ adāsi, tasmā “Purindado”ti vuccati.

Sako bhikkhave Devānamindo pubbe manussabhūto samāno sakkaccaṃ dānaṃ adāsi, tasmā “Sako”ti vuccati.

1. Vattapadāni (Ka)

2. Pure pure (Sī, I)

Sakko bhikkhave Devānamindo pubbe manussabhūto samāno āvasathaṃ adāsi, tasmā “Vāsavo”ti vuccati.

Sakko bhikkhave Devānamindo saḥassampi atthānaṃ muhuttēna cinteti, tasmā “Sahassakkho”ti vuccati.

Sakkassa bhikkhave Devānamindassa Sujā nāma asurakaññā pajāpati, tasmā “Sujampatī”ti vuccati.

Sakko bhikkhave Devānamindo devānaṃ Tāvatisānaṃ issariyādhipaccaṃ rajjaṃ kāreti, tasmā “Devānamindo”ti vuccati.

Sakkassa bhikkhave Devānamindassa pubbe manussabhūtassa satta vatapadāni samattāni samādinnaṃ ahesuṃ, yesaṃ samādinnaṃ Sakko sakkattaṃ ajjhagā. Katamāni satta vatapadāni, yāvajīvaṃ mātāpettibharo assaṃ, yāvajīvaṃ kule jeṭṭhāpacāyī assaṃ, yāvajīvaṃ saṇhavāco assaṃ, yāvajīvaṃ apisuṇavāco assaṃ, yāvajīvaṃ vīgatamalamaccherena cetasā agāraṃ ajjhāvaseyyaṃ, muttacāgo payatapāṇi vossaggarato yācayogo dānaṃ vibhāgarato, yāvajīvaṃ saccavāco assaṃ, yāvajīvaṃ akkodhano assaṃ “sacepi me kodho uppajjeyya, khippameva naṃ paṭivineyya”ti. Sakkassa bhikkhave Devānamindassa pubbe manussabhūtassa imāni satta vatapadāni samattāni samādinnaṃ ahesuṃ, yesaṃ samādinnaṃ Sakko sakkattaṃ ajjhagāti.

Mātāpettibharaṃ jantum, kule jeṭṭhāpacāyinaṃ.

Saṇhaṃ sakhilasambhāsaṃ, pesuṇeyyappahāyinaṃ.

Maccheravinaye yuttaṃ, saccaṃ kodhābhibhūmaṃ naraṃ.

Taṃ ve devā Tāvatisā, āhu “sappuriso” itīti.

3. Mahālisutta

259. Evaṃ me sutāṃ—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Vesāliyaṃ viharati Mahāvane Kūṭāgārasālāyaṃ. Atha kho Mahāli Licchavī yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinna kho Mahāli Licchavī Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “diṭṭho

kho bhante Bhagavatā Sakko Devānamindo”ti. Diṭṭho kho me Mahāli Sakko Devānamindoti. So hi nuna bhante Sakkapatirūpako bhavissati, duddaso hi bhante Sakko Devānamindoti. Sakkañca khvāhaṃ Mahāli pajānāmi Sakkakaraṇe ca dhamme, yesaṃ dhammānaṃ samādinattā Sakko sakkattaṃ ajjhagā, tañca pajānāmi.

Sakko Mahāli Devānamindo pubbe manussabhūto samāno Magho nāma māṇavo ahosi, tasmā “Maghavā”ti vuccati.

Sakko Mahāli Devānamindo pubbe manussabhūto samāno sakkaccaṃ dānaṃ adāsi, tasmā “Sakko”ti vuccati.

Sakko Mahāli Devānamindo pubbe manussabhūto samāno pure dānaṃ adāsi, tasmā “Purindado”ti vuccati.

Sakko Mahāli Devānamindo pubbe manussabhūto samāno āvasathaṃ adāsi, tasmā “Vāsavo”ti vuccati.

Sakko Mahāli Devānamindo sahasampi atthānaṃ muhuttena cinteti, tasmā “Sahassakkho”ti vuccati.

Sakkassa Mahāli Devānamindassa Sujā nāma asurakaññā pajāpati, tasmā “Sujampatī”ti vuccati.

Sakko Mahāli Devānamindo devānaṃ Tāvatiṃsānaṃ issariyādhipaccaṃ rajjaṃ kāreti, tasmā “Devānamindo”ti vuccati.

Sakkassa Mahāli Devānamindassa pubbe manussabhūtassa satta vatapadāni samattāni samādināni ahesuṃ, yesaṃ samādinattā Sakko sakkattaṃ ajjhagā. Katamāni satta vatapadāni, yāvajīvaṃ mātāpettibharo assaṃ, yāvajīvaṃ kule jeṭṭhāpacāyī assaṃ, yāvajīvaṃ saṅhavāco assaṃ, yāvajīvaṃ apisuṇavāco assaṃ, yāvajīvaṃ vigatamalamaccherena cetasā agāraṃ ajjhāvaseyyaṃ, muttacāgo payatapāṇi vossaggarato yācayogo dānaṃ vibhāgarato, yāvajīvaṃ saccavāco assaṃ, yāvajīvaṃ akkodhano assaṃ “sacepi me kodho uppajjeyya, khippameva naṃ paṭivineyya”ti. Sakkassa Mahāli Devānamindassa pubbe manussabhūtassa

imāni satta vatapadāni samattāni samādinnaṇi ahesuṃ, yesaṃ samādinattā
Sakko sakkattaṃ ajjhagāti.

Mātāpettibharaṃ jantaṃ, kule jeṭṭhāpacāyinaṃ.

Saṇhaṃ sakhilasambāsaṃ, pesuṇeyyappahāyinaṃ.

Maccheravinaye yuttaṃ, saccaṃ kodhābhibhuṃ naraṃ.

Taṃ ve devā Tāvatiṃsā, āhu “sappuriso” itīti.

4. Daliddasutta

260. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veḷuvane
Kalandakanivāpe. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi “bhikkhavo”ti.
“Bhadante”ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosuṃ. Bhagavā etadavoca—

Bhūtapubbaṃ bhikkhave aññataro puriso imasmiṃyeva Rājagahe
manussadaliddo¹ ahoṣi manussakapaṇo manussavarāko, so
Tathāgatappavedite dhammavinaye saddhaṃ samādiyi, sīlaṃ samādiyi,
sutaṃ samādiyi, cāgaṃ samādiyi, paññaṃ samādiyi. So Tathāgatappavedite
dhammavinaye saddhaṃ samādiyitvā sīlaṃ samādiyitvā sutaṃ samādiyitvā
cāgaṃ samādiyitvā paññaṃ samādiyitvā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā
sugatiṃ saggāṃ lokaṃ upapajji devānaṃ Tāvatiṃsānaṃ sahaḃyataṃ. So
aññe deve atirocati vaṇṇena ceva yasaṃ ca. Tatra sudaṃ bhikkhave devā
Tāvatiṃsā ujjhāyanti khiyyanti vipācenti “acchariyaṃ vata bho, abbhutaṃ
vata bho, ayaṃ hi devaputto pubbe manussabhūto samāno manussadaliddo
ahoṣi manussakapaṇo manussavarāko, so kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā
sugatiṃ saggāṃ lokaṃ upapanno devānaṃ Tāvatiṃsānaṃ sahaḃyataṃ. So
aññe deve atirocati vaṇṇena ceva yasaṃ cā”ti.

Atha kho bhikkhave Sakko Devānamindo deve Tāvatiṃse āmantesi “mā
kho tumhe mārisā etassa devaputtassa ujjhāyittha eso kho mārisā devaputto
pubbe manussabhūto samāno

1. Manussadaliddo (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ)

Tathāgatappavedite dhammavinaye saddham̄ samādiyi, sīlam̄ samādiyi, sutam̄ samādiyi, cāgam̄ samādiyi, paññam̄ samādiyi. So Tathāgatappavedite dhammavinaye saddham̄ samādiyitvā sīlam̄ samādiyitvā sutam̄ samādiyitvā cāgam̄ samādiyitvā paññam̄ samādiyitvā kāyassa bhedaṃ param̄ maraṇā sugatim̄ saggam̄ lokam̄ upapanno devānam̄ Tāvatisānam̄ saḥabyatam̄. So aññe deve atirocati vaṇṇena ceva yasasā cā”ti. Atha kho bhikkhave Sakko Devānamindo deve Tāvatisse anunayamāno tāyam̄ velāyam̄ imā gāthāyo abhāsi—

“Yassa saddhā Tathāgate, acalā suppatiṭṭhitā.
 Sīlañca yassa kalyāṇam̄, ariyakantam̄ pasaṃsitam̄.
 Saṃghe pasādo yassatthi, ujubhūtañca dassanam̄.
 Adaliddoti tam̄ āhu, amogham̄ tassa jīvitam̄.
 Tasmā saddhañca sīlañca, pasādam̄ dhammadassanam̄.
 Anuyuñjetha medhāvī, saram̄ Buddhāna sāsanan”ti.

5. Rāmaṇeyyakasutta

261. Sāvattiyam̄ Jetavane. Atha kho Sakko Devānamindo yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam̄ abhivādetvā ekamantam̄ aṭṭhāsi, ekamantam̄ ṭhito kho Sakko Devānamindo Bhagavantam̄ etadavoca “kiṃ nu kho bhante bhūmirāmaṇeyyakam̄”ti.

Ārāmacetyā vanacetyā, pokkharañño sunimmitā.
 Manussarāmaṇeyyassa, kalam̄ nāgghanti soḷasim̄.
 Gāme vā yadi vāraññe, ninne vā yadi vā thale.
 Yattha arahanto viharanti, tam̄ bhūmirāmaṇeyyakanti.

6. Yajamānasutta

262. Ekam̄ samayam̄ Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Gijjhakūṭe pabbate. Atha kho Sakko Devānamindo yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā

Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi, ekamantaṃ ṭhito kho Sakko
Devānamindo Bhagavantam gāthāya ajjhabhāsi—

“Yajamānānaṃ manussānaṃ, puññapekkhāna pāṇinaṃ.
Karotaṃ opadhikaṃ puññaṃ, kattha dinnam mahapphalan”ti.
Cattāro ca paṭipannā, cattāro ca phale ṭhitā.
Esa saṃgho ujubhūto, paññāsīlasamāhito.
Yajamānānaṃ manussānaṃ, puññapekkhāna pāṇinaṃ.
Karotaṃ opadhikaṃ puññaṃ, saṃghe dinnam mahapphalanti.

7. Buddhavandanāsutta

263. Sāvatthiyaṃ Jetavane. Tena kho pana samayena Bhagavā
divāvihāragato hoti paṭisallīno. Atha kho Sakko ca Devānamindo brahmā ca
Sahampati yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamtivā paccekam
dvārabāham nissāya aṭṭhamsu. Atha kho Sakko Devānamindo Bhagavato
santike imaṃ gātham abhāsi—

“Uṭṭhehi vīra vijitasāṅgāma,
Pannabhāra anaṇa vicara loke.
Cittaṅca te suvimuttaṃ,
Cando yathā pannarasāya rattin”ti.

Na kho Devānaminda Tathāgatā evaṃ vanditabbā, evaṅca kho
Devānaminda Tathāgatā vanditabbā.

“Uṭṭhehi vīra vijitasāṅgāma,
Satthavāha anaṇa vicara loke.
Desassu Bhagavā dhammaṃ,
Aññātāro bhavissanti”ti.

8. Gahaṭṭhavandanāsutta

264. Sāvatthiyaṃ. Tatra -pa- etadavoca—bhūtapubbaṃ bhikkhave
Sakko Devānamindo Mātaliṃ saṅgāhakaṃ āmantesi “yojehi samma Mātali

sahassayuttaṃ ājaññarathaṃ uyyānabhūmiṃ gacchāma subhūmiṃ dassanāyā”ti. “Evaṃ bhaddantavā”ti kho bhikkhave Mātali saṅgāhako Sakkassa Devānamindassa paṭissutvā saṃsayaṃ uyyānabhūmiṃ gacchāma subhūmiṃ dassanāyā”ti. “Evaṃ bhaddantavā”ti kho bhikkhave Mātali saṅgāhako Sakkassa Devānamindassa paṭivedesi “yutto kho te mārisa saṃsayaṃ uyyānabhūmiṃ gacchāma subhūmiṃ dassanāyā”ti. Atha kho bhikkhave Sakko Devānamindo Vejayantapāsādā orohanto añjaliṃ katvā¹ sudam puthuddisā namassati. Atha kho bhikkhave Mātali saṅgāhako Sakkaṃ Devānamindaṃ gāthāya ajjhabhāsi—

“Taṃ namassanti tevijjā, sabbe bhummā ca khattiyā.
Cattāro ca mahārājā, tidasā ca yasassino.
Atha ko nāma so yakkho, yaṃ tvaṃ Sakka namassasi”ti.

Maṃ namassanti tevijjā, sabbe bhummā ca khattiyā.
Cattāro ca mahārājā, tidasā ca yasassino.

Ahañca sīlasampanne, cirarattasamāhite.
Sammāpabbajite vande, brahmacariyaparāyane.

Ye gahaṭṭhā puññakarā, sīlavanto upāsakā.
Dhammena dāraṃ posenti, te namassāmi Mātālīti.

Seṭṭhā hi kira lokasmiṃ, ye tvaṃ Sakka namassasi.
Ahampi te namassāmi, ye namassasi Vāsavāti.

Idaṃ vatvāna Maghavā, devarājā Sujampati.
Puthuddisā namassitvā, pamukho rathamāruhīti.

9. Satthāravandanāsutta

265. Sāvatthiyaṃ Jetavane. Bhūtapubbaṃ bhikkhave Sakko Devānamindo Mātaliṃ saṅgāhakaṃ āmantesi “yojehi samma Mātali saṃsayaṃ uyyānabhūmiṃ gacchāma subhūmiṃ dassanāyā”ti. “Evaṃ bhaddantavā”ti kho bhikkhave Mātali saṅgāhako Sakkassa Devānamindassa

1. Pañjaliko (I), pañjaliṃ katvā (Ka)

paṭissutvā saḥassayuttaṃ ājaññarathaṃ yojetvā Sakkassa Devānamindassa paṭivedesi “yutto kho te mārisa saḥassayutto ājaññaratho, yassa dāni kālaṃ maññasi”ti. Atha kho bhikkhave Sakko Devānamindo Vejayantapāsādā orohanto añjaliṃ katvā sudamṃ Bhagavantam namassati. Atha kho bhikkhave Mātali saṅgāhako Sakkam Devānamindam gāthāya ajjhabhāsi—

“Yaṃ hi devā manussā ca, taṃ namassanti Vāsava.
Atha ko nāma so yakkho, yaṃ tvaṃ Sakka namassasi”ti.

Yo idha Sammāsambuddho, asmiṃ loke sadevake.
Anomanāmaṃ Satthāraṃ, taṃ namassāmi Mātali.

Yesam rāgo ca doso ca, avijjā ca virājitā.
Khīṇāsavā arahanto, te namassāmi Mātali.

Ye rāgadosavinayā, avijjāsamatikkamā.
Sekkhā apacayārāmā, appamattānusikkhare.
Te namassāmi Mātalīti.

Seṭṭhā hi kira lokasmiṃ, ye tvaṃ Sakka namassasi.
Ahampi te namassāmi, ye namassasi Vāsavāti.

Idam vatvāna Maghavā, devarājā Sujampati.
Bhagavantam namassitvā, pamukho rathamāruhīti.

10. Saṅghavandanāsutta

266. Sāvatthiyam Jetavane. Tatra kho -pa- etadavoca—bhūtapubbaṃ bhikkhave Sakko Devānamindo Mātaliṃ saṅgāhakaṃ āmantesi “yojehi samma Mātali saḥassayuttaṃ ājaññarathaṃ uyyānabhūmiṃ gacchāma subhūmiṃ dāsanāyā”ti. “Evaṃ bhaddantavā”ti kho bhikkhave Mātali saṅgāhako Sakkassa Devānamindassa paṭissutvā saḥassayuttaṃ ājaññarathaṃ yojetvā Sakkassa Devānamindassa paṭivedesi “yutto kho te mārisa saḥassayutto ājaññaratho, yassa dāni kālaṃ maññasi”ti. Atha kho

bhikkhave Sakko Devānamindo Vejayantapāsādā orohanto añjaliṃ katvā
sudaṃ bhikkhusaṃghaṃ namassati. Atha kho bhikkhave Mātali saṅgāhako
Sakkaṃ Devānamindaṃ gāthāya ajjhabhāsi—

“Taṃ hi ete namasseyyuṃ, pūtidehasayā narā.
Nimuggā kuṇapamhete, khuppipāsamappitā.

Kiṃ nu tesaṃ pihayasi, anāgārāna vāsava.
Ācāraṃ isinaṃ brūhi, taṃ suṇoma vaco tavā”ti.

Etaṃ tesaṃ pihayāmi, anāgārāna Mātali.
Yamhā gāmā pakkamanti, anapekkhā vajanti te.

Na tesaṃ koṭṭhe openti, na kumbhi¹ na kaḷopiyaṃ².
Paraniṭṭhitamesānā³, tena yāpenti subbatā.

Sumantamantino dhīrā, tuṇhībhūtā samañcarā.
Devā viruddhā asurehi, puthu maccā ca Mātali.

Aviruddhā viruddhesu, attadaṇḍesu nibbutā.
Sādānesu anādānā, te namassāmi Mātālīti.

Seṭṭhā hi kira lokasmiṃ, ye tvaṃ Sakka namassasi.
Ahampi te namassāmi, ye namassasi Vāsavāti.

Idaṃ vatvāna Maghavā, devarājā Sujampati.
Bhikkhusaṃghaṃ namassivā, pamukho rathamāruhīti.

Dutiyo vaggio.

Tassuddānaṃ

Devā pana⁴ tayo vuttā, Daliddaṇḍa Rāmaṇeyyakam.
Yajamānaṇca Vandanā, tayo Sakkanamassanāti.

1. Na kumbhā (Syā, Kaṃ, I, Ka)

2. Khaḷopiyaṃ (Sī)

3. Paraniṭṭhitamesānā (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)

4. Vatapadena (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ)

3. Tatiyavagga

1. Chetvāsutta

267. Sāvattthiyāṃ Jetavane. Atha kho Sakko Devānamindo yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi, ekamantaṃ ṭhito kho Sakko Devānamindo Bhagavantaṃ gāthāya ajjhabhāsi—

“Kimsu chetvā sukhaṃ seti, kimsu chetvā na socati.

Kissassu ekadhammassa, vadhaṃ rocesi Gotamāti.

Kodhaṃ chetvā sukhaṃ seti, kodhaṃ chetvā na socati.

Kodhassa visamūlassa, madhuraggassa vāsava.

Vadhaṃ ariyā pasamsanti, taṃ hi chetvā na socatī”ti.

2. Dubbaṇṇiyasutta

268. Sāvattthiyāṃ Jetavane. Tatra kho -pa- etadavoca—bhūtapubbaṃ bhikkhave aññataro yakkho dubbaṇṇo okoṭimako Sakkassa Devānamindassa āsane nisinno ahoṣi. Tatra sudaṃ bhikkhave devā Tāvatiṃsā ujjhāyanti khiyyanti vipācenti “acchariyāṃ vata bho, abbhutaṃ vata bho, ayaṃ yakkho dubbaṇṇo okoṭimako Sakkassa Devānamindassa āsane nisinno”ti. Yathā yathā kho bhikkhave devā Tāvatiṃsā ujjhāyanti khiyyanti vipācenti, tathā tathā so yakkho abhirūpataro ceva hoti dassanīyataro ca pāsādikataro ca.

Atha kho bhikkhave devā Tāvatiṃsā yena Sakko Devānamindo tenupasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamtivā Sakkaṃ Devānamindaṃ etadavocuṃ “idha te mārisa aññataro yakkho dubbaṇṇo okoṭimako Sakkassa Devānamindassa āsane nisinno. Tatra sudaṃ mārisa devā Tāvatiṃsā ujjhāyanti khiyyanti vipācenti ‘acchariyāṃ vata bho, abbhutaṃ vata bho, ayaṃ yakkho dubbaṇṇo okoṭimako Sakkassa Devānamindassa āsane nisinno’ti. Yathā yathā kho mārisa devā ujjhāyanti khiyyanti vipācenti, tathā tathā so yakkho abhirūpataro ceva hoti

dassanīyataro ca pāsādikataro cāti. So hi nuna mārīsa kodhabhakkho yakkho bhavissatī”ti.

Atha kho bhikkhave Sakko Devānamindo yena so kodhabhakkho yakkho tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā ekaṃsaṃ uttarāsaṅgaṃ karitvā dakkhiṇajāṇumaṅgalaṃ pathaviyaṃ nihantvā yena so kodhabhakkho yakkho tenañjaliṃ paṇāmetvā tikkhattuṃ nāmaṃ sāveti “sakkohaṃ mārīsa Devānamindo, Sakkohaṃ mārīsa Devānamindo”ti. Yathā yathā kho bhikkhave Sakko Devānamindo nāmaṃ sāvesi, tathā tathā so yakkho dubbaṇṇataro ceva ahosi okoṭimakataro ca. Dubbaṇṇataro ceva hutvā okoṭimakataro ca tatthevantaradhāyīti. Atha kho bhikkhave Sakko Devānamindo sake āsane nisīditvā deve Tāvatiṃse anunayamāno tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imā gāthāyo abhāsi—

“Na sūpahatacittomhi, nāvattena suvānayo.

Na vo cirāhaṃ kujjhāmi, kodho mayi nāvatiṭṭhati.

Kuddhāhaṃ na pharusāṃ brūmi, na ca dhammāni kittaye.

Sanniggaṇhāmi attānaṃ, sampassaṃ atthamattano”ti.

3. Sambarimāyāsutta

269. Sāvattthiyaṃ -pa- Bhagavā etadavoca—bhūtapubbaṃ bhikkhave Vepacitti asurindo ābādhiko ahosi dukkhito bāḷhagilāno, atha kho bhikkhave Sakko Devānamindo yena Vepacitti asurindo tenupasaṅkami gilānapucchako. Addasā kho bhikkhave Vepacitti asurindo Sakkāṃ Devānamindaṃ dūratova āgacchantāṃ, disvāna Sakkāṃ Devānamindaṃ etadavoca “tikiccha maṃ Devānamindā”ti. Vācehi maṃ Vepacitti sambarimāyanti. Na tāvāhaṃ vācemi, yāvāhaṃ mārīsa asure paṭipucchāmīti. Atha kho bhikkhave Vepacitti asurindo asure paṭipucchi “vācemahaṃ mārīsā Sakkāṃ Devānamindaṃ sambarimāyan”ti. Mā kho tvaṃ mārīsa vācesī Sakkāṃ Devānamindaṃ sambarimāyanti. Atha kho bhikkhave Vepacitti asurindo Sakkāṃ Devānamindaṃ gāthāya ajjhabhāsi—

“Māyāvī Maghavā Sakka, devarāja Sujampati.
Upeti nirayaṃ ghoraṃ, sambarova sataṃ saman”ti.

4. Accayasutta

270. Sāvattḥiyaṃ -pa- ārāme. Tena kho pana samayena dve bhikkhū sampayojesuṃ, tatreko bhikkhu accasarā. Atha kho so bhikkhu tassa bhikkhuno santike accayaṃ accayato deseti, so bhikkhu nappaṭiggaṇhāti. Atha kho sambahulā bhikkhū yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimsu, ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū Bhagavantaṃ etadavocuṃ “idha bhante dve bhikkhū sampayojesuṃ, tatreko bhikkhu accasarā. Atha kho so bhante bhikkhu tassa bhikkhuno santike accayaṃ accayato deseti, so bhikkhu nappaṭiggaṇhātī”ti.

Dveme bhikkhave bālā, yo ca accayaṃ accayato na passati, yo ca accayaṃ desentassa yathādhammaṃ nappaṭiggaṇhāti. Ime kho bhikkhave dve bālā. Dveme bhikkhave paṇḍitā, yo ca accayaṃ accayato passati, yo ca accayaṃ desentassa yathādhammaṃ paṭiggaṇhāti. Ime kho bhikkhave dve paṇḍitā.

Bhūtapubbaṃ bhikkhave Sakko Devānamindo Sudhammāyaṃ sabhāyaṃ deve Tāvatiṃse anunayamāno tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsi—

“Kodho vo vasamāyātu, mā ca mittehi vo jarā.
Agarahiyaṃ mā garahittha, mā ca bhāsittha pesuṇaṃ.
Atha pāpajanaṃ kodho, pabbatovābhimaddatī”ti.

5. Akkodhasutta

271. Evaṃ me sutāṃ—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattḥiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū -pa- Bhagavā etadavoca—bhūtapubbaṃ bhikkhave Sakko Devānamindo Sudhammāyaṃ sabhāyaṃ deve Tāvatiṃse anunayamāno tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsi—

“Mā vo kodho ajjhabhavi, mā ca kujjhittha kujjhatam.
 Akkodho avihimsā ca, ariyesu ca paṭipadā¹.
 Atha pāpajanaṃ kodho, pabbatovābhimaddatī”ti.

Tatiyo vaggo.

Tassuddānaṃ

Chetvā Dubbaṇṇiya Māyā, Accayena Akodhano.
 Desitaṃ Buddhasettṭhena, idaṃ hi Sakkapañcakanti.

Sakkasaṃyuttaṃ samattaṃ.

Sagāthāvaggo paṭhamo.

Tassuddānaṃ

Devatā Devaputto ca, Rājā Māro ca Bhikkhunī.
 Brahmā Brāhmaṇa Vaṅgīso, Vanayakkhena Vāsavoti.

Sagāthāvaggasaṃyuttapāḷi niṭṭhitā.

1. Vasatī sadā (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

Samyuttanikāya

Nidānavaggasamyuttapāḷi

Namo tassa Bhagavato Arahato Sammāsambuddhassa.

1. Nidānasamyutta

1. Buddhavagga

1. Paṭiccasamuppādasutta

1. Evaṃ me sutam—ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi “bhikkhavo”ti. “Bhadante”ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etadavoca “paṭiccasamuppādam vo bhikkhave desessāmi, tam suṇātha sādhu kam manasi karotha, bhāssissāmi”ti. “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etadavoca—

Katamo ca bhikkhave paṭiccasamuppādo. Avijjāpaccayā bhikkhave saṅkhārā, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṃ, nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanaṃ, saḷāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā sambhavanti, evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave paṭiccasamuppādo.

Avijjāya tveva asesavirāgaṇirodhā saṅkhāraṇirodho, saṅkhāraṇirodhā viññāṇaṇirodho, viññāṇaṇirodhā nāmarūpaṇirodho, nāmarūpaṇirodhā saḷāyatanaṇirodho, saḷāyatanaṇirodhā phassaṇirodho, phassaṇirodhā vedanāṇirodho, vedanāṇirodhā taṇhāṇirodho, taṇhāṇirodhā upādānaṇirodho, upādānaṇirodhā bhavaṇirodho, bhavaṇirodhā jātiṇirodho, jātiṇirodhā jarāmaṇaṇaṃ sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā nirujjhanti, evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hotīti. Idamavoca Bhagavā. Attamaṇā te bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandunti. . Paṭhamaṃ.

2. Vibhaṅgasutta

2. Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati -pa-. Paṭiccasamuppādaṃ vo bhikkhave desessāmi vibhajissāmi, taṃ suṇātha sādhukaṃ manasi karotha, bhāsissāmīti. “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosūṃ. Bhagavā etadavoca—

Katamo ca bhikkhave paṭiccasamuppādo. Avijjāpaccayā bhikkhave saṅkhārā, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṃ, nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanaṃ, saḷāyatanaṇapaccayā phasso, phassaṇapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ, upādānaṇapaccayā bhavo, bhavaṇapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaṇaṇaṃ sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā sambhavanti, evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Katamaṅca bhikkhave jarāmaṇaṇaṃ. Yā tesāṃ tesāṃ sattānaṃ tamhi tamhi sattanikāye jarā jīraṇatā khaṇḍiccaṃ pāliccaṃ valittacatā āyuno saṃhāni indriyānaṃ paripāko, ayaṃ vuccati jarā. Yā tesāṃ tesāṃ sattānaṃ tamhā tamhā sattanikāyā cuti cavanatā bhedo antaradhānaṃ maccu maraṇaṃ kālakiriyā khandhānaṃ bhedo kaḷavarassa nikkhepo ()¹, idaṃ vuccati maraṇaṃ. Iti ayaṅca jarā idaṅca maraṇaṃ, idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave jarāmaṇaṇaṃ.

Katamā ca bhikkhave jāti. Yā tesāṃ tesāṃ sattānaṃ tamhi tamhi sattanikāye jāti sañjāti okkanti abhinibbatti khandhānaṃ pātubhāvo āyatanānaṃ paṭilābho, ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave jāti.

1. (Jīvitindriyassa upacchedo) (Syā, Kam) evamuparipi, Aṭṭhakathāyaṃ pana na dissati.

Katamo ca bhikkhave bhavo. Tayome bhikkhave bhavā, kāmabhavo rūpabhavo arūpabhavo, ayam vuccati bhikkhave bhavo.

Katamañca bhikkhave upādānaṃ. Cattārimāni bhikkhave upādānāni, kāmupādānaṃ diṭṭhupādānaṃ sīlabbatupādānaṃ attavādupādānaṃ, idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave upādānaṃ.

Katamā ca bhikkhave taṇhā. Chayime bhikkhave taṇhākāyā, rūpataṇhā saddataṇhā gandhataṇhā rasataṇhā phoṭṭhabbatataṇhā dhammataṇhā, ayam vuccati bhikkhave taṇhā.

Katamā ca bhikkhave vedanā. Chayime bhikkhave vedanākāyā, cakkhusamphassajā vedanā sotasamphassajā vedanā ghānasamphassajā vedanā jivhāsamphassajā vedanā kāyasamphassajā vedanā manosamphassajā vedanā, ayam vuccati bhikkhave vedanā.

Katamo ca bhikkhave phasso. Chayime bhikkhave phassakāyā, cakkhusamphasso sotasamphasso ghānasamphasso jivhāsamphasso kāyasamphasso manosamphasso, ayam vuccati bhikkhave phasso.

Katamañca bhikkhave saḷāyatanāṃ. Cakkhāyatanāṃ sotāyatanāṃ ghānāyatanāṃ jivhāyatanāṃ kāyāyatanāṃ manāyatanāṃ, idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave saḷāyatanāṃ.

Katamañca bhikkhave nāmarūpaṃ. Vedanā saññā cetanā phasso manasikāro, idaṃ vuccati nāmaṃ. Cattāro ca mahābhūtā catunnañca mahābhūtānaṃ upādāyarūpaṃ, idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ. Iti idañca nāmaṃ idañca rūpaṃ, idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave nāmarūpaṃ.

Katamañca bhikkhave viññāṇaṃ. Chayime bhikkhave viññāṇakāyā, cakkhaviññāṇaṃ sotaviññāṇaṃ ghānaviññāṇaṃ jivhāviññāṇaṃ kāyaviññāṇaṃ manoviññāṇaṃ, idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave viññāṇaṃ.

Katame ca bhikkhave saṅkhārā. Tayome bhikkhave saṅkhārā, kāyasaṅkhāro vacīsaṅkhāro cittasaṅkhāro, ime vuccanti bhikkhave saṅkhārā.

Katamā ca bhikkhave avijjā. Yaṃ kho bhikkhave dukkhe aññāṇaṃ dukkhasamudaye aññāṇaṃ dukkhanirodhe aññāṇaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya aññāṇaṃ, ayam vuccati bhikkhave avijjā.

Iti kho bhikkhave avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ -pa- evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti. Avijjāyatveva asesavirāgaṇirodhā saṅkhāraṇirodho, saṅkhāraṇirodho viññāṇaṇirodho -pa- evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hotīti. . Dutiyāṃ.

3. Paṭipadāsutta

3. Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati -pa-. Micchāpaṭipadaṅca vo bhikkhave desessāmi sammāpaṭipadaṅca, taṃ suṇātha sādhukaṃ manasi karotha, bhāsissāmīti. “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosūṃ. Bhagavā etadavoca—

Katamā ca bhikkhave micchāpaṭipadā. Avijjāpaccayā bhikkhave saṅkhārā, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ -pa- evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti, ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave micchāpaṭipadā.

Katamā ca bhikkhave sammāpaṭipadā. Avijjāya tveva asesavirāgaṇirodhā saṅkhāraṇirodho, saṅkhāraṇirodhā viññāṇaṇirodho -pa- evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hoti, ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave sammāpaṭipadāti. . Tatiyaṃ.

4. Vipassīsutta

4. Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati -pa-. Vipassissa bhikkhave Bhagavato Arahato Sammāsambuddhassa pubbeva sambodhā anabhisambuddhassa bodhisattasseva sato etadahosi “kiccaṃ vatāyaṃ loko āpanno jāyati ca jīyati ca mīyati ca cavati ca upapajjati ca, atha ca paṇimassa dukkhassa nissaraṇaṃ nappajānāti jarāmaṇassa. Kudāssu nāma imassa dukkhassa nissaraṇaṃ paññāyissati jarāmaṇassa”ti.

Atha kho bhikkhave Vipassissa bodhisattassa etadahosi “kimhi nu kho sati jarāmaṇaṃ hoti, kiṃpaccayā jarāmaṇaṃ”ti. Atha kho bhikkhave Vipassissa bodhisattassa yoniso manasikārā ahu paññāya abhisamayo “jātiyā kho sati jarāmaṇaṃ hoti, jātipaccayā jarāmaṇaṃ”ti.

Atha kho bhikkhave Vipassissa bodhisattassa etadahosi “kimhi nu kho sati jāti hoti, kimpaccayā jāti”ti. Atha kho bhikkhave Vipassissa bodhisattassa yoniso manasikārā ahu paññāya abhisamayo “bhave kho sati jāti hoti, bhavapaccayā jāti”ti.

Atha kho bhikkhave Vipassissa bodhisattassa etadahosi “kimhi nu kho sati bhavo hoti, kimpaccayā bhavo”ti. Atha kho bhikkhave Vipassissa bodhisattassa yoniso manasikārā ahu paññāya abhisamayo “upādāne kho sati bhavo hoti, upādānapaccayā bhavo”ti.

Atha kho bhikkhave Vipassissa bodhisattassa etadahosi “kimhi nu kho sati upādānaṃ hoti, kimpaccayā upādānaṃ”ti. Atha kho bhikkhave Vipassissa bodhisattassa yoniso manasikārā ahu paññāya abhisamayo “taṇhāya kho sati upādānaṃ hoti, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ”ti.

Atha kho bhikkhave Vipassissa bodhisattassa etadahosi “kimhi nu kho sati taṇhā hoti, kimpaccayā taṇhā”ti. Atha kho bhikkhave Vipassissa bodhisattassa yoniso manasikārā ahu paññāya abhisamayo “vedanāya kho sati taṇhā hoti, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā”ti.

Atha kho bhikkhave Vipassissa bodhisattassa etadahosi “kimhi nu kho sati vedanā hoti, kimpaccayā vedanā”ti. Atha kho bhikkhave Vipassissa bodhisattassa yoniso manasikārā ahu paññāya abhisamayo “phasse kho sati vedanā hoti, phassapaccayā vedanā”ti.

Atha kho bhikkhave Vipassissa bodhisattassa etadahosi “kimhi nu kho sati phasso hoti, kimpaccayā phasso”ti. Atha kho bhikkhave Vipassissa bodhisattassa yoniso manasikārā ahu paññāya abhisamayo “saḷāyatane kho sati phasso hoti, saḷāyatanapaccayā phasso”ti.

Atha kho bhikkhave Vipassissa bodhisattassa etadahosi “kimhi nu kho sati saḷāyatanaṃ hoti, kiṃpaccayā saḷāyatanaṃ”ti. Atha kho bhikkhave Vipassissa bodhisattassa yoniso manasikārā ahu paññāya abhisamayo “nāmarūpe kho sati saḷāyatanaṃ hoti, nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanaṃ”ti.

Atha kho bhikkhave Vipassissa bodhisattassa etadahosi “kimhi nu kho sati nāmarūpaṃ hoti, kiṃpaccayā nāmarūpan”ti. Atha kho bhikkhave Vipassissa bodhisattassa yoniso manasikārā ahu paññāya abhisamayo “viññāṇe kho sati nāmarūpaṃ hoti, viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpan”ti.

Atha kho bhikkhave Vipassissa bodhisattassa etadahosi “kimhi nu kho sati viññāṇaṃ hoti, kiṃpaccayā viññāṇaṃ”ti. Atha kho bhikkhave Vipassissa bodhisattassa yoniso manasikārā ahu paññāya abhisamayo “saṅkhāresu kho sati viññāṇaṃ hoti, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ”ti.

Atha kho bhikkhave Vipassissa bodhisattassa etadahosi “kimhi nu kho sati saṅkhārā honti, kiṃpaccayā saṅkhārā”ti. Atha kho bhikkhave Vipassissa bodhisattassa yoniso manasikārā ahu paññāya abhisamayo “avijjāya kho sati saṅkhārā honti, avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā”ti.

Iti hidaṃ avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ -pa-evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti. “Samudayo samudayo”ti kho bhikkhave Vipassissa bodhisattassa pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum udapādi, ñāṇaṃ udapādi, paññā udapādi, vijjā udapādi, āloko udapādi.

Atha kho bhikkhave Vipassissa bodhisattassa etadahosi “kimhi nu kho asati jarāmaṇaṃ na hoti, kissa nirodhā jarāmaṇanirodho”ti. Atha kho bhikkhave Vipassissa bodhisattassa yoniso manasikārā ahu paññāya abhisamayo “jātiyā kho asati jarāmaṇaṃ na hoti, jātinirodhā jarāmaṇanirodho”ti.

Atha kho bhikkhave Vipassissa bodhisattassa etadahosi “kimhi nu kho asati jāti na hoti, kissa nirodhā jātinirodho”ti. Atha kho bhikkhave Vipassissa bodhisattassa yoniso manasikārā ahu paññāya abhisamayo “bhave kho asati jāti na hoti, bhavanirodhā jātinirodho”ti.

Atha kho bhikkhave Vipassissa bodhisattassa etadahosi “kimhi nu kho asati bhavo na hoti, kissa nirodhā bhavanirodho”ti. Atha kho bhikkhave Vipassissa bodhisattassa yoniso manasikārā ahu paññāya abhisamayo “upādāne kho asati bhavo na hoti, upādānanirodhā bhavanirodho”ti.

Atha kho bhikkhave Vipassissa bodhisattassa etadahosi “kimhi nu kho asati upādānaṃ na hoti, kissa nirodhā upādānanirodho”ti. Atha kho bhikkhave Vipassissa bodhisattassa yoniso manasikārā ahu paññāya abhisamayo “taṇhāya kho asati upādānaṃ na hoti, taṇhānirodhā upādānanirodho”ti.

Atha kho bhikkhave Vipassissa bodhisattassa etadahosi “kimhi nu kho asati taṇhā na hoti, kissa nirodhā taṇhānirodho”ti. Atha kho bhikkhave Vipassissa bodhisattassa yoniso manasikārā ahu paññāya abhisamayo “vedanāya kho asati taṇhā na hoti, vedanānirodhā taṇhānirodho”ti.

Atha kho bhikkhave Vipassissa bodhisattassa etadahosi “kimhi nu kho asati vedanā na hoti, kissa nirodhā vedanānirodho”ti. Atha kho bhikkhave Vipassissa bodhisattassa yoniso manasikārā ahu paññāya abhisamayo “phasse kho asati vedanā na hoti, phassanirodhā vedanānirodho”ti.

Atha kho bhikkhave Vipassissa bodhisattassa etadahosi “kimhi nu kho asati phasso na hoti, kissa nirodhā phassanirodho”ti. Atha kho bhikkhave Vipassissa bodhisattassa yoniso manasikārā

ahu paññāya abhisamayo “saḷāyatane kho asati phasso na hoti, saḷāyatananirodhā phassanirodho”ti.

Atha kho bhikkhave Vipassissa bodhisattassa etadahosi “kimhi nu kho asati saḷāyatanaṃ na hoti, kissa nirodhā saḷāyatananirodho”ti. Atha kho bhikkhave Vipassissa bodhisattassa yoniso manasikārā ahu paññāya abhisamayo “nāmarūpe kho asati saḷāyatanaṃ na hoti, nāmarūpanirodhā saḷāyatananirodho”ti.

Atha kho bhikkhave Vipassissa bodhisattassa etadahosi “kimhi nu kho asati nāmarūpaṃ na hoti, kissa nirodhā nāmarūpanirodho”ti. Atha kho bhikkhave Vipassissa bodhisattassa yoniso manasikārā ahu paññāya abhisamayo “viññāṇe kho asati nāmarūpaṃ na hoti, viññāṇanirodhā nāmarūpanirodho”ti.

Atha kho bhikkhave Vipassissa bodhisattassa etadahosi “kimhi nu kho asati viññāṇaṃ na hoti, kissa nirodhā viññāṇanirodho”ti. Atha kho bhikkhave Vipassissa bodhisattassa yoniso manasikārā ahu paññāya abhisamayo “saṅkhāresu kho asati viññāṇaṃ na hoti, saṅkhāranirodhā viññāṇanirodho”ti.

Atha kho bhikkhave Vipassissa bodhisattassa etadahosi “kimhi nu kho asati saṅkhārā na honti, kissa nirodhā saṅkhāranirodho”ti. Atha kho bhikkhave Vipassissa bodhisattassa yoniso manasikārā ahu paññāya abhisamayo “avijjāya kho asati saṅkhārā na honti, avijjānirodhā saṅkhāranirodho”ti.

Iti hidaṃ avijjānirodhā saṅkhāranirodho, saṅkhāranirodhā viññāṇanirodho -pa- evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hotīti. “Nirodho nirodho”ti kho bhikkhave Vipassissa bodhisattassa pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum udapādi, ñāṇaṃ udapādi, paññā udapādi, vijjā udapādi, āloko udapādīti. . Catuttham.

(Sattannampi Buddhānaṃ evaṃ vitthāretabbo.)

5. Sikhīsutta

5. Sikhissa bhikkhave Bhagavato Arahato Sammāsambuddhassa -pa-.

6. Vessabhūsutta

6. Vessabhussa bhikkhave Bhagavato Arahato Sammāsambuddhassa -pa-.

7. Kakusandhasutta

7. Kakusandhassa bhikkhave Bhagavato Arahato Sammāsambuddhassa -pa-.

8. Koṇāgamanasutta

8. Koṇāgamanassa bhikkhave Bhagavato Arahato Sammāsambuddhassa -pa-.

9. Kassapasutta

9. Kassapassa bhikkhave Bhagavato Arahato Sammāsambuddhassa -pa-.

10. Gotamasutta

10. Pubbeva me bhikkhave sambodhā anabhisambuddhassa bodhisattasseva sato etadahosi “kiccham vatāyam loko āpanno jāyati ca jīyati ca mīyati ca cavati ca upapajjati ca, atha ca panimassa dukkhassa nissaraṇam nappajānāti jarāmarāṇassa. Kudāssu nāma imassa dukkhassa nissaraṇam paññāyissati jarāmarāṇassā”ti.

Tassa mayham bhikkhave etadahosi “kimhi nu kho sati jarāmarāṇam hoti, kimpaccayā jarāmarāṇan”ti. Tassa mayham bhikkhave yoniso manasikārā ahu paññāya abhisamayo “jātiyā kho sati jarāmarāṇam hoti, jātipaccayā jarāmarāṇan”ti.

Tassa mayham bhikkhave etadahosi “kimhi nu kho sati jāti hoti -pabhavo. Upādānam. Taṇhā. Vedanā. Phasso. Saḷāyatanam. Nāmarūpam. Viññānam. Saṅkhārā honti, kimpaccayā saṅkhārā”ti. Tassa mayham

bhikkhave yoniso manasikārā ahu paññāya abhisamayo “avijjāya kho sati saṅkhārā honti, avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā”ti.

Iti hidam avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇam -pa- evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti. “Samudayo samudayo”ti kho me bhikkhave pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum udapādi, ñāṇam udapādi, paññā udapādi, vijjā udapādi, āloko udapādi.

Tassa mayham bhikkhave etadahosi “kimhi nu kho asati jarāmaṇam na hoti, kissa nirodhā jarāmaṇanirodho”ti. Tassa mayham bhikkhave yoniso manasikārā ahu paññāya abhisamayo “jātiyā kho asati jarāmaṇam na hoti, jātinirodhā jarāmaṇanirodho”ti.

Tassa mayham bhikkhave etadahosi “kimhi nu kho asati jāti na hoti -pa- bhavo. Upādānam. Taṇhā. Vedanā. Phasso. Saḷāyatanam. Nāmarūpaṃ. Viññāṇam. Saṅkhārā na honti, kissa nirodhā saṅkhāranirodho”ti. Tassa mayham bhikkhave yoniso manasikārā ahu paññāya abhisamayo “avijjāya kho sati saṅkhārā na honti, avijjānirodhā saṅkhāranirodho”ti.

Iti hidam avijjānirodhā saṅkhāranirodho, saṅkhāranirodhā viññāṇanirodho -pa- evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hoti. “Nirodho nirodho”ti kho me bhikkhave pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum udapādi, ñāṇam udapādi, paññā udapādi, vijjā udapādi, āloko udapādīti. . Dasamam.

Buddhavaggo paṭhamo.

Tassuddānam

Desanā Vibhaṅgapaṭipadā ca,
Vipassī Sikhī ca Vessabhū.
Kakusandho Koṇāgamaṇo Kassapo,
Mahāsakyamuni ca Gotamoti.

2. Āhāravagga

1. Āhārasutta

11. Evaṃ me sutam—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Cattārome bhikkhave āhārā bhūtānaṃ vā sattānaṃ t̥hitiyā sambhavesīnaṃ vā anuggahāya. Katame cattāro. Kabaḷikāro¹ āhāro oḷāriko vā sukhumo vā, phasso dutiyo, manosañcetanā tatiyā, viññāṇaṃ catutthaṃ. Ime kho bhikkhave cattāro āhārā bhūtānaṃ vā sattānaṃ t̥hitiyā sambhavesīnaṃ vā anuggahāya.

Ime bhikkhave cattāro āhārā kiṃnidānā kiṃsamudayā kiṃjātikā kiṃpabhavā. Ime cattāro āhārā taṇhānidānā taṇhāsamudayā taṇhājātikā taṇhāpabhavā. Taṇhā cāyaṃ bhikkhave kiṃnidānā kiṃsamudayā kiṃjātikā kiṃpabhavā. Taṇhā vedanānidānā vedanāsamudayā vedanājātikā vedanāpabhavā. Vedanā cāyaṃ bhikkhave kiṃnidānā kiṃsamudayā kiṃjātikā kiṃpabhavā. Vedanā phassanidānā phassasamudayā phassajātikā phassapabhavā. Phasso cāyaṃ bhikkhave kiṃnidāno kiṃsamudayo kiṃjāτικο kiṃpabhavo. Phasso saḷāyatanaṇidāno saḷāyatanaṇsamudayo saḷāyatanaṇjāτικο saḷāyatanaṇpabhavo. Saḷāyatanaṇcidaṃ bhikkhave kiṃnidānaṃ kiṃsamudayaṃ kiṃjātikaṃ kiṃpabhavaṃ. Saḷāyatanaṇaṇcidaṃ bhikkhave kiṃnidānaṃ kiṃsamudayaṃ kiṃjātikaṃ kiṃpabhavaṃ. Nāmarūpaṇcidaṃ bhikkhave kiṃnidānaṃ kiṃsamudayaṃ kiṃjātikaṃ kiṃpabhavaṃ. Nāmarūpaṇaṇcidaṃ bhikkhave kiṃnidānaṃ kiṃsamudayaṃ kiṃjātikaṃ kiṃpabhavaṃ. Viññāṇaṇcidaṃ bhikkhave kiṃnidānaṃ kiṃsamudayaṃ kiṃjātikaṃ kiṃpabhavaṃ. Viññāṇaṇaṇcidaṃ bhikkhave kiṃnidānaṃ kiṃsamudayaṃ kiṃjātikaṃ kiṃpabhavaṃ. Saṅkhārā cime bhikkhave kiṃnidānā kiṃsamudayā kiṃjātikā kiṃpabhavā. Saṅkhārā avijjāṇidānā avijjāsamudayā avijjājātikā avijjāpabhavā.

Iti kho bhikkhave avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṇaṇ-pa- evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti. Avijjāya tveva asesavirāgaṇirodhā saṅkhāraṇirodho, saṅkhāraṇirodhā

1. Kabaḷikāro (Sī, I), kavaḷikāro (Syā, Kam)

viññāṇanirodho -pa- evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hotīti. . Paṭhamam.

2. Moḷiyaphaggunasutta

12. Sāvattthiyam viharati. Cattārome bhikkhave āhārā bhūtānam vā sattānam ṭhitiyā sambhavesīnam vā anuggahāya. Katame cattāro. Kabaḷikāro āhāro oḷāriko vā sukhumo vā, phasso dutiyo, manosañcetanā tatiyā, viññāṇam catuttham. Ime kho bhikkhave cattāro āhārā bhūtānam vā sattānam ṭhitiyā sambhavesīnam vā anuggahāyāti.

Evam vutte āyasmā Moḷiyaphagguno Bhagavantam etadavoca “ko nu kho bhante viññāṇāhāram āhāretī”ti. “No kallo pañho”ti Bhagavā avoca, “āhāretī”ti aham na vadāmi. “Āhāretī”ti cāham vadeyyam, tatrassa kallo pañho “ko nu kho bhante āhāretī”ti. Evañcāham na vadāmi, evam mam avadantam yo evam puccheyya “kissa nu kho bhante viññāṇāhāro”ti. Esa kallo pañho, tatra kalam veyyākaraṇam “viññāṇāhāro āyatim punabbhavābhiniḅattiyā paccayo, tasmim bhūte sati saḷāyatanam, saḷāyatanapaccayā phasso”ti.

Ko nu kho bhante phusatīti. “No kallo pañho”ti Bhagavā avoca, “phusatī”ti aham na vadāmi. “Phusatī”ti cāham vadeyyam, tatrassa kallo pañho “ko nu kho bhante phusatī”ti. Evañcāham na vadāmi, evam mam avadantam yo evam puccheyya “kim paccayā nu kho bhante phasso”ti. Esa kallo pañho, tatra kalam veyyākaraṇam saḷāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā”ti.

Ko nu kho bhante vedayatīti¹. “No kallo pañho”ti Bhagavā avoca, “vedayatī”ti aham na vadāmi. “Vedayatī”ti cāham vadeyyam, tatrassa kallo pañho “ko nu kho bhante vedayatī”ti. Evañcāham na vadāmi, evam mam avadantam yo evam puccheyya “kim paccayā nu kho bhante vedanā”ti. Esa kallo pañho, tatra kalam veyyākaraṇam “phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā”ti.

1. Vedayatīti (Sī, I, Ka)

Ko nu kho bhante tasatīti¹. “No kallo pañho”ti Bhagavā avoca, “tasatī”ti ahaṃ na vadāmi. “Tasatī”ti cāhaṃ vadeyyaṃ, tatrassa kallo pañho “ko nu kho bhante tasatī”ti. Evañcāhaṃ na vadāmi, evaṃ maṃ avadantaṃ yo evaṃ puccheyya “kimpaccayā nu kho bhante taṇhā”ti. Esa kallo pañho, tatra kallaṃ veyyākaraṇaṃ “vedanāpaccayā taṇhā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ”ti.

Ko nu kho bhante upādiyatīti. “No kallo pañho”ti Bhagavā avoca, “upādiyatī”ti ahaṃ na vadāmi. “Upādiyatī”ti cāhaṃ vadeyyaṃ, tatrassa kallo pañho “ko nu kho bhante upādiyatī”ti. Evañcāhaṃ na vadāmi, evaṃ maṃ avadantaṃ yo evaṃ puccheyya “kiṃ paccayā nu kho bhante upādānaṃ”ti. Esa kallo pañho, tatra kallaṃ veyyākaraṇaṃ “taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ, upādānapaccayā bhavo”ti -pa- evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Chandaṃ tveva phagguna phassāyatanānaṃ asesavirāganirodhā phassanirodho, phassanirodhā vedanānirodho, vedanānirodhā taṇhānirodho, taṇhānirodhā upādānanirodho, upādānanirodhā bhavanirodho, bhavanirodhā jātinirodho, jātinirodhā jarāmaṇaṇaṃ sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā nirujjhanti, evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hotīti. .
Dutiyaṃ.

3. Samaṇabrāhmaṇasutta

13. Sāvattiyaṃ viharati. Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā jarāmaṇaṇaṃ nappajānanti, jarāmaṇaṇasamudayaṃ nappajānanti, jarāmaṇaṇanirodhaṃ nappajānanti, jarāmaṇaṇanirodhagāminim paṭipadaṃ nappajānanti. Jātim -pa-. Bhavaṃ. Upādānaṃ. Taṇhaṃ. Vedanaṃ. Phassaṃ. Aḷāyatanāṃ. Nāmarūpaṃ. Viññāṇaṃ. Saṅkhāre nappajānanti, saṅkhārasamudayaṃ nappajānanti, saṅkhāranirodhaṃ nappajānanti, saṅkhāranirodhagāminim paṭipadaṃ nappajānanti. Na me te bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā samaṇesu vā samaṇasammatā, brāhmaṇesu vā brāhmaṇasammatā, na ca pana te āyasmanto sāmaññatthaṃ vā

1. Taṇhiyatīti (Sī, Syā, Kam)

brahmaññatthaṃ¹ vā diṭṭheva dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharanti.

Ye ca kho keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā jarāmarañam pajānanti, jarāmarañasamudayaṃ pajānanti, jarāmarañanirodham pajānanti, jarāmarañanirodhagāminim paṭipadam pajānanti. Jātim -pa-. Bhavaṃ. Upādānam. Taṇham. Vedanam. Phassam. Saḷāyatanam. Nāmarūpaṃ. Viññāṇam. Saṅkhāre pajānanti, saṅkhārasamudayaṃ pajānanti, saṅkhāranirodham pajānanti, saṅkhāranirodhagāminim paṭipadam pajānanti. Te kho me bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā samaṇesu ceva samaṇasammata, brāhmaṇesu ca brāhmaṇasammata, te ca panāyasmanto sāmaññatthaṃca brahmaññatthaṃca diṭṭheva dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharantīti. . Tatiyaṃ.

4. Dutiyasamaṇabrāhmaṇasutta

14. Sāvattiyaṃ viharati. Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā ime dhamme nappajānanti, imesaṃ dhammānaṃ samudayaṃ nappajānanti, imesaṃ dhammānaṃ nirodham nappajānanti, imesaṃ dhammānaṃ nirodhagāminim paṭipadam nappajānanti. Katame dhamme nappajānanti, katamesaṃ dhammānaṃ samudayaṃ nappajānanti, katamesaṃ dhammānaṃ nirodham nappajānanti, katamesaṃ dhammānaṃ nirodhagāminim paṭipadam nappajānanti.

Jarāmarañam nappajānanti, jarāmarañasamudayaṃ nappajānanti, jarāmarañanirodham nappajānanti, jarāmarañanirodhagāminim paṭipadam nappajānanti. Jātim -pa-. Bhavaṃ. Upādānam. Taṇham. Vedanam. Phassam. Saḷāyatanam. Nāmarūpaṃ. Viññāṇam. Saṅkhāre nappajānanti, saṅkhārasamudayaṃ nappajānanti, saṅkhāranirodham nappajānanti, saṅkhāranirodhagāminim paṭipadam nappajānanti. Ime dhamme nappajānanti, imesaṃ dhammānaṃ samudayaṃ nappajānanti, imesaṃ dhammānaṃ nirodham nappajānanti, imesaṃ dhammānaṃ nirodhagāminim paṭipadam nappajānanti. Na me te bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā samaṇesu vā samaṇasammata, brāhmaṇesu vā brāhmaṇasammata, na ca pana te āyasmanto samaññatthaṃ vā brahmaññatthaṃ vā diṭṭheva dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharanti.

1. Brāhmaññatthaṃ (Syā, Kaṃ) Moggallānabyākaraṇam oloketabbaṃ.

uppajjamānaṃ uppajjati, dukkhaṃ nirujjhamānaṃ nirujjhati”ti na kaṅkhati na vicikicchati, aparapaccayā ñāṇamevassa ettha hoti. Ettāvatā kho Kaccāna sammādiṭṭhi hoti.

“Sabbamatthī”ti kho Kaccāna ayameko anto, “sabbaṃ natthī”ti ayaṃ dutiyo anto, ete te Kaccāna ubho ante anupagamma majjhena Tathāgato dhammaṃ deseti—avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ -pa-evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti. Avijjāya tveva asesavirāganirodhā saṅkhāranirodho, saṅkhāranirodhā viññāṇanirodho -pa-evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hotīti. . Pañcamaṃ.

6. Dhammakathikasutta

16. Sāvattiyāṃ. Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “dhammakathiko dhammakathikoti bhante vuccati, kittāvatā nu kho bhante dhammakathiko hotī”ti.

Jarāmaṇassa ce bhikkhu nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya dhammaṃ deseti, “dhammakathiko bhikkhū”ti alaṃ vacanāya. Jarāmaṇassa ce bhikkhu nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti, “dhammānudhammapaṭipanno bhikkhū”ti alaṃ vacanāya. Jarāmaṇassa ce bhikkhu nibbidā virāgā nirodhā anupādāvimutto hoti, “diṭṭhadhammanibbānappatto bhikkhū”ti alaṃ vacanāya.

Jātiyā ce bhikkhu -pa-. Bhavassa ce bhikkhu. Upādānassa ce bhikkhu. Taṇhāya ce bhikkhu. Vedanāya ce bhikkhu. Phassassa ce bhikkhu. Saḷāyatanassa ce bhikkhu. Nāmarūpassa ce bhikkhu. Viññāṇassa ce bhikkhu. Saṅkhārānaṃ ce bhikkhu. Avijjāya ce bhikkhu nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya dhammaṃ deseti, “dhammakathiko bhikkhū”ti alaṃ vacanāya. Avijjāya ce bhikkhu nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti, “dhammānudhammapaṭipanno bhikkhū”ti alaṃ vacanāya. Avijjāya ce bhikkhu nibbidā virāgā nirodhā anupādāvimutto hoti, “diṭṭhadhammanibbānappatto bhikkhū”ti alaṃ vacanāyāti. . Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Acelakassapasutta

17. Evaṃ me sutam—ekam samayam Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veļuvane Kalandakanivāpe. Atha kho Bhagavā pubbaṅhasamayam nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya Rājagaham piṇḍāya pāvisi. Addasā kho acelo Kassapo Bhagavantam dūratova āgacchantam, disvāna yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavatā saddhim sammodi, sammodanīyam katham sāraṇīyam vītisāretvā ekamantam aṭṭhāsi, ekamantam thito kho acelo Kassapo Bhagavantam etadavoca “puccheyyāma mayam bhavantam Gotamam kañcideva¹ desam, sace no bhavam Gotamo okāsam karoti pañhassa veyyākaraṇāyā”ti.

Akālo kho tāva Kassapa pañhassa, antaragharam pavitṭhamhāti. Dutiyampi kho acelo Kassapo Bhagavantam etadavoca “puccheyyāma mayam bhavantam Gotamam kañcideva desam, sace no bhavam Gotamo okāsam karoti pañhassa veyyākaraṇāyā”ti. Akālo kho tāva Kassapa pañhassa, antaragharam pavitṭhamhāti. Tatiyampi kho acelo Kassapo -pa-āntaragharam pavitṭhamhāti. Evaṃ vutte acelo Kassapo Bhagavantam etadavoca “na kho pana mayam bhavantam Gotamam bahudeva pucchitukāmā”ti. Puccha Kassapa yadākaṅkhasīti.

Kim nu kho bho Gotama sayamkataṃ dukkhanti. “Mā hevaṃ Kassapā”ti Bhagavā avoca. Kim pana bho Gotama paramkataṃ dukkhanti. “Mā hevaṃ Kassapā”ti Bhagavā avoca. Kim nu kho bho Gotama sayamkataṅca paramkataṅca dukkhanti. “Mā hevaṃ Kassapā”ti Bhagavā avoca. Kim pana bho Gotama asayamkāraṃ aparamkāraṃ adhiccasamuppannaṃ dukkhanti. “Mā hevaṃ Kassapā”ti Bhagavā avoca. Kim nu kho bho Gotama natthi dukkhanti. Na kho Kassapa natthi dukkham, atthi kho Kassapa dukkhanti. Tena hi bhavam Gotamo dukkham na jānāti na passatīti. Na khvāham Kassapa dukkham na jānāmi na passāmi, jānāmi khvāham Kassapa dukkham, passāmi khvāham Kassapa dukkhanti.

“Kim nu kho bho Gotama sayamkataṃ dukkhan”ti iti puṭṭho samāno “mā hevaṃ Kassapā”ti vadesi. “Kim pana bho Gotama paramkataṃ dukkhan”ti

iti puṭṭho samāno “mā hevaṃ Kassapā”ti vadesi. “Kiṃ nu kho bho Gotama sayamkatañca paramkatañca dukkhan”ti iti puṭṭho samāno “mā hevaṃ Kassapā”ti vadesi. “Kiṃ pana bho Gotama asayamkāraṃ aparamkāraṃ adhiccasamuppannaṃ dukkhan”ti iti puṭṭho samāno “mā hevaṃ Kassapā”ti vadesi. “Kiṃ nu kho bho Gotama natthi dukkhan”ti iti puṭṭho samāno “na kho Kassapa natthi dukkhaṃ, atthi kho Kassapa dukkhan”ti vadesi. “Tena hi bhavaṃ Gotamo dukkhaṃ na jānāti na passatī”ti iti puṭṭho samāno “na khvāhaṃ Kassapa dukkhaṃ na jānāmi na passāmi, jānāmi khvāhaṃ Kassapa dukkhaṃ, passāmi khvāhaṃ Kassapa dukkhan”ti vadesi. Ācikkhatu ca¹ me bhante Bhagavā dukkhaṃ, desetū ca¹ me bhante Bhagavā dukkhanti.

“So karoti so paṭisaṃvedayatī”ti² kho Kassapa ādito sato “sayamkatam dukkhan”ti iti vadam sassatam etam pareti. “Añño karoti añño paṭisaṃvedayatī”ti kho Kassapa vedanābhitunnassa sato “paramkatam dukkhan”ti iti vadam ucchedam etam pareti. Ete te Kassapa ubho ante anupagamma majjhena Tathāgato dhammaṃ deseti—avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ -pa- evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti. Avijjāya tveva asesavirāganirodhā saṅkhāranirodho, saṅkhāranirodhā viññāṇanirodho -pa- evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hotīti.

Evam vutte acelo Kassapo Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “abhikkantaṃ bhante, abhikkantaṃ bhante, seyyathāpi bhante nikkujjitaṃ vā ukkujjeyya -pa- ‘cakkhumanto rūpāni dakkhantī’ti, evamevaṃ Bhagavatā anekapariyāyena dhammo pakāsito, esāhaṃ bhante Bhagavantaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāmi dhammañca bhikkhusaṃghañca, labheyyāhaṃ bhante Bhagavato santike pabbajjaṃ, labheyyaṃ upasampadan”ti.

Yo kho Kassapa aññatitthiyapubbo imasmiṃ dhammavinaye ākaṅkhati pabbajjaṃ ākaṅkhati upasampadam, so cattāro māse parivasati, catunnaṃ māsānaṃ accayena³ āradhacittā bhikkhū⁴ pabbājenti upasampādentī bhikkhubhāvāya. Api ca mayā puggalavemattatā veditāti.

1. Ayaṃ cakāro Sī-potthake natthi.

2. Paṭisaṃvediyatīti (Sī, I, Ka)

3. Accayena parivuṭṭhaparivāsaṃ (Syā, Kaṃ, I, Ka)

4. Bhikkhū ākaṅkhamānā (Syā, Kaṃ, I, Ka)

Sace bhante aññatitthiyapubbo imasmim dhammavinaye ākaṅkhati pabbajjam ākaṅkhati upasampadam, cattāro māse parivasati, catunnam māsānam accayena¹ āradhacittā bhikkhū² pabbājenti upasampādentī bhikkhubhāvāya, aham cattāri vassāni parivasissāmi, catunnam vassānam accayena¹ āradhacittā bhikkhū pabbājentu upasampādentu bhikkhubhāvāyāti.

Alattha kho acelo Kassapo Bhagavato santike pabbajjam, alattha upasampadam, acirūpasampanno ca panāyasmā Kassapo eko vūpakaṭṭho appamatto ātāpī pahitatto viharanto nacirasseva yassatthāya kulaputtā sammadeva agāasmā anagāriyam pabbajanti, tadanuttaram brahmacariyapariyosānam diṭṭheva dhamme sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja vihāsi, “khīṇā jāti, vusitam brahmacariyam, kataṃ karaṇīyam, nāparam itthattāyā”ti abbhaññāsi. Aññataro ca panāyasmā Kassapo arahatam ahoṣīti. . Sattamam.

8. Timbarukasutta

18. Sāvattiyam viharati. Atha kho Timbaruko paribbājako yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavatā saddhim sammodī, sammodanīyam katham sāraṇīyam vītisāretvā ekamantam nisīdi, ekamantam nisinnō kho Timbaruko paribbājako Bhagavantam etadavoca—

Kim nu kho bho Gotama sayamkataṃ suhadukkhanti. “Mā hevaṃ Timbarukā”ti Bhagavā avoca. Kim pana bho Gotama paramkataṃ suhadukkhanti. “Mā hevaṃ Timbarukā”ti Bhagavā avoca. Kim nu kho bho Gotama sayamkataṅca paramkataṅca suhadukkhanti. “Mā hevaṃ Timbarukā”ti Bhagavā avoca. Kim pana bho Gotama asayamkāram aparamkāram adhiccasamuppannam suhadukkhanti. “Mā hevaṃ Timbarukā”ti Bhagavā avoca. Kim nu kho bho Gotama natthi suhadukkhanti. Na kho Timbaruka natthi suhadukkhāṃ, atthi kho Timbaruka suhadukkhanti. Tena hi bhavam Gotamo suhadukkhāṃ na jānāti na passatīti. Na khvāham Timbaruka suhadukkhāṃ na jānāmi na passāmi, jānāmi khvāham Timbaruka suhadukkhāṃ passāmi khvāham Timbaruka suhadukkhanti.

1. Accayena parivutṭhaparivāsam (Syā, Kam, I, Ka)

2. Bhikkhū ākaṅkhamānā (Syā, Kam, I, Ka)

“Kiṃ nu kho bho Gotama sayamkataṃ sukhadukkhan”ti iti puṭṭho samāno “mā hevaṃ Timbarukā”ti vadesi. “Kiṃ pana bho Gotama paramkataṃ sukhadukkhan”ti iti puṭṭho samāno “mā hevaṃ Timbarukā”ti vadesi. “Kiṃ nu kho bho Gotama sayamkatañca paramkatañca sukhadukkhan”ti iti puṭṭho samāno “mā hevaṃ Timbarukā”ti vadesi. “Kiṃ pana bho Gotama asayamkāraṃ aparamkāraṃ adhiccasaṃyuttamā sukhadukkhan”ti iti puṭṭho samāno “mā hevaṃ Timbarukā”ti vadesi. “Kiṃ nu kho bho Gotama natthi sukhadukkhan”ti iti puṭṭho samāno “na kho Timbaruka natthi sukhadukkham, atthi kho Timbaruka sukhadukkhan”ti vadesi. “Tena hi bhavaṃ Gotamo sukhadukkham na jānāti na passatī”ti iti puṭṭho samāno “na khvāhaṃ Timbaruka sukhadukkham na jānāmi na passāmi, jānāmi khvāhaṃ Timbaruka sukhadukkham, passāmi khvāhaṃ Timbaruka sukhadukkhan”ti vadesi. Ācikkhatu ca me bhavaṃ Gotamo sukhadukkham, desetu ca me bhavaṃ Gotamo sukhadukkhamti.

“Sā vedanā so vedayatī”ti kho Timbaruka ādito sato “sayamkataṃ sukhadukkhan”ti evampāhaṃ na vadāmi. “Aññā vedanā añño vedayatī”ti kho Timbaruka vedanābhitunnassa sato “paramkataṃ sukhadukkhan”ti evampāhaṃ na vadāmi. Ete te Timbaruka ubho ante anupagamma majjhena Tathāgato dhammaṃ deseti—avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ -pa- evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti. Avijjāya tveva asesavirāgaṇirodhā saṅkhāraṇirodhā, saṅkhāraṇirodhā viññāṇaṇirodhā -pa- evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hotīti.

Evam vutte Timbaruko paribbājako Bhagavantam etadavoca “abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama -pa- esāhaṃ bhavantaṃ Gotamaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāmi dhammañca bhikkhusaṃghañca, upāsakaṃ maṃ bhavaṃ Gotamo dhāretu ajjatagge paṇupetaṃ saraṇaṃ gatan”ti. . Atṭhamāṃ.

9. Bālapaṇḍitasutta

19. Sāvattiyaṃ viharatī. Avijjānīvaraṇassa bhikkhave bālassa taṇhāya sampayuttassa evamayam kāyo samudāgato. Iti ayañceva kāyo bahiddhā ca nāmarūpaṃ, itthetaṃ dvayaṃ, dvayaṃ paṭicca phasso

saḷevāyatanāni¹, yehi phuṭṭho bālo sukhadukkhaṃ paṭisaṃvedayati etesaṃ vā aññatarena.

Avijjānīvaraṇassa bhikkhave paṇḍitassa taṇhāya sampayuttassa evamayam kāyo samudāgato. Iti ayañceva kāyo bahiddhā ca nāmarūpaṃ, itthetam dvayam, dvayam paṭicca phasso saḷevāyatanāni, yehi phuṭṭho paṇḍito sukhadukkhaṃ paṭisaṃvedayati etesaṃ vā aññatarena.

Tatra bhikkhave ko viseso ko adhippayāso² kiṃ nānākaraṇam paṇḍitassa bālenāti. Bhagavaṃmūlakā no bhante dhammā Bhagavaṃnnettikā Bhagavaṃpaṭisaraṇā, sādhu vata bhante Bhagavantaṃyeva paṭibhātu etassa bhāsitaṃ attho, Bhagavato sutvā bhikkhū dhāressantīti.

Tena hi bhikkhave suṇātha sādhukaṃ manasi karoṭha, bhāsissāmīti. “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etadavoca—

Yāya ca bhikkhave avijjāya nivutassa bālassa yāya ca taṇhāya sampayuttassa ayam kāyo samudāgato, sā ceva avijjā bālassa appahīnā, sā ca taṇhā aparikkhīṇā. Tam kissa hetu, na bhikkhave bālo acari brahmacariyam sammā dukkhakkhayāya. Tasmā bālo kāyassa bheda kāyūpago hoti, so kāyūpago samāno na parimuccati jātiyā jarāmaṇeṇa sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi, “na parimuccati dukkhasmā”ti vadāmi.

Yāya ca bhikkhave avijjāya nivutassa paṇḍitassa yāya ca taṇhāya sampayuttassa ayam kāyo samudāgato, sā ceva avijjā paṇḍitassa pahīnā, sā ca taṇhā parikkhīṇā. Tam kissa hetu, acari bhikkhave paṇḍito brahmacariyam sammā dukkhakkhayāya. Tasmā paṇḍito kāyassa bheda na kāyūpago hoti, so akāyūpago samāno parimuccati jātiyā jarāmaṇeṇa sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi, “parimuccati dukkhasmā”ti vadāmi. Ayam kho bhikkhave

1. Saḷāyatanāni (Ka)

2. Adhippāyo (Sī, I, Ka), adhippāyaso (Syā, Kam), adhi + pa + yasu + ṇa + si = adhippayāso.

viseso ayaṃ adhippayāso idaṃ nānākaraṇaṃ paṇḍitassa bālena yadidaṃ brahmacariyavāsoti. . Navamaṃ.

10. Paccayasutta

20. Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati. Paṭiccasamuppādañca vo bhikkhave desessāmi paṭiccasamuppanne ca dhamme, taṃ suṇātha sādhukaṃ manasi karotha, bhāsissāmīti. “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etadavoca—

Katamo ca bhikkhave paṭiccasamuppādo. Jātipaccayā bhikkhave jarāmarāṇaṃ, uppādā vā Tathāgatānaṃ anuppādā vā Tathāgatānaṃ ʘhitāva sā dhātu dhammaṭṭhitatā dhammaniyāmatā idappaccayatā, taṃ Tathāgato abhisambujjhati abhisameti, abhisambujjhitvā abhisametvā ācikkhati deseti paññāpeti paṭṭhapeti vivarati vibhajati uttānīkaroti “passathā”ti cāha. Jātipaccayā bhikkhave jarāmarāṇaṃ.

Bhavapaccayā bhikkhave jāti -pa-. Upādānapaccayā bhikkhave bhavo. Taṇhāpaccayā bhikkhave upādānaṃ. Vedanāpaccayā bhikkhave taṇhā. Phassapaccayā bhikkhave vedanā. Saḷāyatanapaccayā bhikkhave phasso. Nāmarūpapaccayā bhikkhave saḷāyatanaṃ. Viññāṇapaccayā bhikkhave nāmarūpaṃ. Saṅkhārapaccayā bhikkhave viññāṇaṃ. Avijjāpaccayā bhikkhave saṅkhārā uppādā vā Tathāgatānaṃ anuppādā vā Tathāgatānaṃ ʘhitāva sā dhātu dhammaṭṭhitatā dhammaniyāmatā idappaccayatā, taṃ Tathāgato abhisambujjhati abhisameti, abhisambujjhitvā abhisametvā ācikkhati deseti paññāpeti paṭṭhapeti vivarati vibhajati uttānīkaroti “passathā”ti cāha. Avijjāpaccayā bhikkhave saṅkhārā. Iti kho bhikkhave yā tatra tathatā avitathatā anaññathatā idappaccayatā. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave paṭiccasamuppādo.

Katame ca bhikkhave paṭiccasamuppānā dhammā. Jarāmarāṇaṃ bhikkhave aniccaṃ saṅkhataṃ paṭiccasamuppannaṃ khayadhammaṃ vayadhammaṃ virāgadhammaṃ nirodhadhammaṃ. Jāti bhikkhave aniccā saṅkhataṃ paṭiccasamuppānā khayadhammā vayadhammā virāgadhammā nirodhadhammā. Bhavo bhikkhave anicco saṅkhato paṭiccasamuppanno khayadhammo vayadhammo virāgadhammo nirodhadhammo. Upādānaṃ bhikkhave -pa-. Taṇhā bhikkhave. Vedanā bhikkhave. Phasso bhikkhave. Saḷāyatanaṃ bhikkhave. Nāmarūpaṃ bhikkhave.

viññāṇaṃ bhikkhave. Saṅkhārā bhikkhave. Avijjā bhikkhave aniccā saṅkhatā paṭiccasamuppannā khayadhammā vayadhammā virāgadhammā nirodhadhammā. Ime vuccanti bhikkhave paṭiccasamuppannā dhammā.

Yato kho bhikkhave ariyasāvakassa ayañca paṭiccasamuppādo ime ca paṭiccasamuppannā dhammā yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya sudiṭṭhā honti, so vata pubbantaṃ vā paṭidhāvissati “ahosiṃ nu kho ahaṃ¹ atītamaddhānaṃ, nanu kho ahosiṃ atītamaddhānaṃ, kiṃ nu kho ahosiṃ atītamaddhānaṃ, kathaṃ nu kho ahosiṃ atītamaddhānaṃ, kiṃ hutvā kiṃ ahosiṃ nu kho ahaṃ atītamaddhānaṃ”ti. Aparantaṃ vā upadhāvissati² “bhavissāmi nu kho ahaṃ anāgatamaddhānaṃ, nanu kho bhavissāmi anāgatamaddhānaṃ, kiṃ nu kho bhavissāmi anāgatamaddhānaṃ, kathaṃ nu kho bhavissāmi anāgatamaddhānaṃ, kiṃ hutvā kiṃ bhavissāmi nu kho ahaṃ anāgatamaddhānaṃ”ti. Etarahi vā paccuppannaṃ addhānaṃ ajjhattaṃ kathaṃkathī bhavissati “ahaṃ nu khosmi, no nu khosmi, kiṃ nu khosmi, kathaṃ nu khosmi, ayaṃ nu kho satto kuto āgato, so kuhiṃ gamissati”ti netāṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjati. Taṃ kissa hetu, tathā hi bhikkhave ariyasāvakassa ayañca paṭiccasamuppādo ime ca paṭiccasamuppannā dhammā yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya sudiṭṭhāti. . Dasamaṃ.

Āhāravaggo dutiyo.

Tassuddānaṃ

Āhāraṃ Phagguno ceva, dve ca Samaṇabrāhmaṇā.
Kaccānagotta Dhammakathikaṃ, Acelaṃ Timbarukena ca.
Bālapaṇḍitato ceva, dasamo Paccayena cāti.

3. Dasabalavagga

1. Dasabalasutta

21. Sāvattiyaṃ viharati. Dasabalasamannāgato bhikkhave Tathāgato catūhi ca vesārajjeḥi samannāgato āsabhaṃ ṭhānaṃ paṭijānāti,

1. Nu khvāhaṃ (Syā, Kaṃ, I, Ka)

2. Apadhāvissati (Ka)

parisāsu sīhanādaṃ nadati, brahmacakkaṃ pavatteti—iti rūpaṃ iti rūpassa samudayo iti rūpassa atthaṅgamo, iti vedanā iti vedanāya samudayo iti vedanāya atthaṅgamo, iti saññā iti saññāya samudayo iti saññāya atthaṅgamo, iti saṅkhārā iti saṅkhārānaṃ samudayo iti saṅkhārānaṃ atthaṅgamo, iti viññāṇaṃ iti viññāṇassa samudayo iti viññāṇassa atthaṅgamo, iti imasmiṃ sati idaṃ hoti, imassuppādā idaṃ uppajjati, imasmiṃ asati idaṃ na hoti, imassa nirodhā idaṃ nirujjhati, yadidaṃ avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ -pa- evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti. Avijjāya tveva asesavirāgaṇirodhā saṅkhāraṇirodho, saṅkhāraṇirodhā viññāṇaṇirodho -pa- evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hotīti. . Paṭhamāṃ.

2. Dutiyadasabalasutta

22. Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati. Dasabalasamannāgato bhikkhave Tathāgato catūhi ca vesārajjehi samannāgato āsabhaṃ ṭhānaṃ paṭijānāti, parisāsu sīhanādaṃ nadati, brahmacakkaṃ pavatteti—iti rūpaṃ iti rūpassa samudayo iti rūpassa atthaṅgamo, iti vedanā iti vedanāya samudayo iti vedanāya atthaṅgamo, iti saññā iti saññāya samudayo iti saññāya atthaṅgamo, iti saṅkhārā iti saṅkhārānaṃ samudayo iti saṅkhārānaṃ atthaṅgamo, iti viññāṇaṃ iti viññāṇassa samudayo iti viññāṇassa atthaṅgamo, iti imasmiṃ sati idaṃ hoti, imassuppādā idaṃ uppajjati, imasmiṃ asati idaṃ na hoti, imassa nirodhā idaṃ nirujjhati, yadidaṃ avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ -pa- evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti. Avijjāya tveva asesavirāgaṇirodhā saṅkhāraṇirodho, saṅkhāraṇirodhā viññāṇaṇirodho -pa- evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hoti.

Evam svākkhāto bhikkhave mayā dhammo uttāno vivaṭo pakāsito chinnapilotiko. Evam svākkhāte kho bhikkhave mayā dhamme uttāne vivaṭe pakāsīte chinnapilotike alameva saddhāpabbajitena kulaputtana vīriyaṃ ārabhituṃ “kāmaṃ taco ca nhāru¹ ca

1. Nahāru (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

aṭṭhi ca avasissatu sarīre upasussatu¹ maṃsalohitaṃ. Yaṃ taṃ purisathāmena purisavīriyena purisaparakkamena pattabbaṃ, na taṃ apāpuṇitvā vīriyassa saṅghānaṃ bhavissatī”ti.

Dukkhaṃ bhikkhave kusīto viharati vokiṇṇo pāpakehi akusalehi dhammehi, mahantañca sadatthaṃ parihāpeti, āradhaviṃriyo ca kho bhikkhave sukhaṃ viharati pavivitto pāpakehi akusalehi dhammehi, mahantañca sadatthaṃ paripūreti. Na bhikkhave hīnena aggassa patti hoti, aggena ca kho bhikkhave aggassa patti hoti. Maṇḍapeyyamidaṃ bhikkhave brahmacariyaṃ, Satthā sammukhībhūto. Tasmātiha bhikkhave vīriyaṃ ārabhatha appattassa pattiyaṃ anadhigatassa adhigamāya asacchikatassa sacchikiriyāya, “evaṃ no ayaṃ amhākaṃ pabbajjā avañjhā bhavissati saphalā sa-udrayā. Yesañca² mayaṃ paribhuñjāma cīvarapiṇḍapātasenāsanagilānappaccayabhesajjaparikkhāraṃ. Tesāṃ te kārā amhesu mahapphalā bhavissanti mahānisaṃsā”ti. Evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbaṃ. Attatthaṃ vā hi bhikkhave sampassamānena alameva appamādena sampādetuṃ, paratthaṃ vā hi bhikkhave sampassamānena alameva appamādena sampādetuṃ, ubhayatthaṃ vā hi bhikkhave sampassamānena alameva appamādena sampādetunti. . Dutiyaṃ.

3. Upanisāsutta

23. Sāvattiyaṃ viharatī. Jānato ahaṃ bhikkhave passato āsavānaṃ khayaṃ vadāmi, no ajānato no apassato. Kiñca bhikkhave jānato kiṃ passato āsavānaṃ khayō hoti. Iti rūpaṃ iti rūpassa samudayo iti rūpassa atthaṅgamo, iti vedanā -pa- iti saññā. Iti saṅkhārā. Iti viññāṇaṃ iti viññāṇassa samudayo iti viññāṇassa atthaṅgamotī. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave jānato evaṃ passato āsavānaṃ khayō hoti.

Yampissa taṃ bhikkhave khayasmim̐ khayeññāṇaṃ, tampi sa-upanisaṃ vadāmi, no anupanisaṃ. Kā ca bhikkhave khayeññāṇassa upanisaṃ, “vimutti”tissa vacanīyaṃ. Vimuttimpāhaṃ³ bhikkhave sa-upanisaṃ vadāmi, no anupanisaṃ. Kā ca bhikkhave

1. Avassussatu Ma 2 (146) piṭṭhe.

2. Yesāṃ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ), yesāṃ hi (I, Ka)

3. Vimuttimpahaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ)

vimuttiyā upanisā, “virāgo”tissa vacanīyaṃ. Virāgampāhaṃ bhikkhave sa-upanisāṃ vadāmi, no anupanisāṃ. Kā ca bhikkhave virāgassa upanisā, “nibbidā”tissa vacanīyaṃ. Nibbidampāhaṃ bhikkhave sa-upanisāṃ vadāmi, no anupanisāṃ. Kā ca bhikkhave nibbidāya upanisā, “yathābhūtañāṇadassanaṃ”tissa vacanīyaṃ. Yathābhūtañāṇadassanampāhaṃ bhikkhave sa-upanisāṃ vadāmi, no anupanisāṃ. Kā ca bhikkhave yathābhūtañāṇadassanassa upanisā, “samādhī”tissa vacanīyaṃ. Samādhimpāhaṃ bhikkhave sa-upanisāṃ vadāmi, no anupanisāṃ.

Kā ca bhikkhave samādhissa upanisā, “sukhaṃ”tissa vacanīyaṃ. Sukhampāhaṃ bhikkhave sa-upanisāṃ vadāmi, no anupanisāṃ. Kā ca bhikkhave sukhaṃ upanisā, “passaddhī”tissa vacanīyaṃ. Passaddhimpāhaṃ bhikkhave sa-upanisāṃ vadāmi, no anupanisāṃ. Kā ca bhikkhave passaddhiyā upanisā, “pīṭī”tissa vacanīyaṃ. Pīṭimpāhaṃ bhikkhave sa-upanisāṃ vadāmi, no anupanisāṃ. Kā ca bhikkhave pīṭiyā upanisā, “pāmojjan”tissa vacanīyaṃ. Pāmojjampāhaṃ bhikkhave sa-upanisāṃ vadāmi, no anupanisāṃ. Kā ca bhikkhave pāmojjassa upanisā, “saddhā”tissa vacanīyaṃ. Saddhampāhaṃ bhikkhave sa-upanisāṃ vadāmi, no anupanisāṃ.

Kā ca bhikkhave saddhāya upanisā, “dukkha”ntassa vacanīyaṃ. Dukkampāhaṃ bhikkhave sa-upanisāṃ vadāmi, no anupanisāṃ. Kā ca bhikkhave dukkhaṃ upanisā, “jātī”tissa vacanīyaṃ. Jāṭimpāhaṃ bhikkhave sa-upanisāṃ vadāmi, no anupanisāṃ. Kā ca bhikkhave jāṭiyā upanisā, “bhavo”tissa vacanīyaṃ. Bhavampāhaṃ bhikkhave sa-upanisāṃ vadāmi, no anupanisāṃ. Kā ca bhikkhave bhavassa upanisā, “upādānaṃ”tissa vacanīyaṃ. Upādānampāhaṃ bhikkhave sa-upanisāṃ vadāmi, no anupanisāṃ. Kā ca bhikkhave upādānassa upanisā, “taṇhā”tissa vacanīyaṃ. Taṇhampāhaṃ bhikkhave sa-upanisāṃ vadāmi, no anupanisāṃ.

Kā ca bhikkhave taṇhāya upanisā, “vedanā”tissa vacanīyaṃ -pa-
“phasso”tissa vacanīyaṃ. “Saḷāyatanaṃ”tissa vacanīyaṃ. “Nāmarūpan”tissa vacanīyaṃ. “Viññāṇaṃ”tissa vacanīyaṃ. “Saṅkhārā”tissa vacanīyaṃ. Saṅkhārepāhaṃ bhikkhave sa-upanise vadāmi, no anupanise. Kā ca bhikkhave saṅkhārānaṃ upanisā, “avijjā”tissa vacanīyaṃ.

Iti kho bhikkhave avijjūpanisā saṅkhārā, saṅkhārūpanisam viññāṇam, viññāṇūpanisam nāmarūpaṃ, nāmarūpūpanisam saḷāyatanam, saḷāyatanūpaniso phasso, phassūpanisā vedanā, vedanūpanisā taṇhā, taṇhūpanisam upādānam, upādānūpaniso bhavo, bhavūpanisā jāti, jātūpanisam dukkham, dukkhūpanisā saddhā, saddhūpanisam pāmojjaṃ, pāmojjūpanisā pīti, pītūpanisā passaddhi, passaddhūpanisam sukham, sukhūpaniso samādhi, samādhūpanisam yathābhūtañāṇadassanam, yathābhūtañāṇadassanūpanisā nibbidā, nibbidūpaniso virāgo, virāgūpanisā vimutti, vimuttūpanisam khayeñāṇam.

Seyyathāpi bhikkhave uparipabbate thullaphusitake deve vassante taṃ udakam yathāninnam pavattamānam pabbatakandara padara sākhā paripūreti, pabbatakandarapadara sākhā paripūrā kusobbhe¹ paripūrenti, kusobbhā paripūrā mahāsobbhe paripūrenti, mahāsobbhā paripūrā kunnadiyo paripūrenti, kunnadiyo paripūrā mahānadiyo paripūrenti, mahānadiyo paripūrā mahāsamuddam paripūrenti.

Evameva kho bhikkhave avijjūpanisā saṅkhārā, saṅkhārūpanisam viññāṇam, viññāṇūpanisam nāmarūpaṃ, nāmarūpūpanisam saḷāyatanam, saḷāyatanūpaniso phasso, phassūpanisā vedanā, vedanūpanisā taṇhā, taṇhūpanisam upādānam, upādānūpaniso bhavo, bhavūpanisā jāti, jātūpanisam dukkham, dukkhūpanisā saddhā, saddhūpanisam pāmojjaṃ, pāmojjūpanisā pīti, pītūpanisā passaddhi, passaddhūpanisam sukham, sukhūpaniso samādhi, samādhūpanisam yathābhūtañāṇadassanam, yathābhūtañāṇadassanūpanisā nibbidā, nibbidūpaniso virāgo, virāgūpanisā vimutti, vimuttūpanisam khayeñāṇanti. . Tatiyam.

4. Aññatitthiyasutta

24. Rājagahe viharati Veḷuvane. Atha kho āyasmā Sāriputto pubbaṅhasamayam nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya Rājagaham piṇḍāya pāvīsi. Atha kho āyasmato Sāriputtassa etadahosi “atippago kho tāva Rājagahe piṇḍāya caritum, yam nūnāham yena aññatitthiyānam paribbājakānam āramo tenupasaṅkameyyan”ti

1. Kussubbhe (Sī, Syā, Kam), kusubbhe (I) ṇvādi (129) suttam oloketabban.

Atha kho āyasmā Sāriputto yena aññatitthiyānaṃ paribbājakānaṃ ārāmo tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtvā tehi aññatitthiyehi paribbājakehi saddhiṃ sammodi, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ te aññatitthiyā paribbājakā etadavocum—

“Santāvuso Sāriputta eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā kammavādā sayamkattaṃ dukkhaṃ paññapenti, santi panāvuso Sāriputta eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā kammavādā paramkattaṃ dukkhaṃ paññapenti, santāvuso Sāriputta eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā kammavādā sayamkattaṃca paramkattaṃca dukkhaṃ paññapenti, santi panāvuso Sāriputta eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā kammavādā asayamkāraṃ aparamkāraṃ adhiccasamuppannaṃ dukkhaṃ paññapenti. Idha panāvuso Sāriputta samaṇo Gotamo kimvādī kimakkhāyī, kathaṃ byākaramānā ca mayaṃ vuttavādino ceva samaṇassa Gotamassa assāma, na ca samaṇaṃ Gotamaṃ abhūtena abbhācikkheyyāma, dhammassa cānudhammaṃ byākareyyāma, na ca koci sahadhammiko vādānupāto¹ gārayhaṃ ṭhānaṃ āgaccheyyā”ti.

Paṭiccasamuppannaṃ kho āvuso dukkhaṃ vuttaṃ Bhagavatā. Kim paṭicca, phassaṃ paṭicca. Iti vadaṃ vuttavādī ceva Bhagavato assa, na ca Bhagavantaṃ abhūtena abbhācikkheyya, dhammassa cānudhammaṃ byākareyya, na ca koci sahadhammiko vādānupāto gārayhaṃ ṭhānaṃ āgaccheyya.

Tatrāvuso ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā kammavādā sayamkattaṃ dukkhaṃ paññapenti, tadapi phassapaccayā. Yepi te samaṇabrāhmaṇā kammavādā paramkattaṃ dukkhaṃ paññapenti, tadapi phassapaccayā. Yepi te samaṇabrāhmaṇā kammavādā sayamkattaṃca paramkattaṃca dukkhaṃ paññapenti, tadapi phassapaccayā. Yepi te samaṇabrāhmaṇā kammavādā asayamkāraṃ aparamkāraṃ adhiccasamuppannaṃ dukkhaṃ paññapenti, tadapi phassapaccayā.

Tatrāvuso ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā kammavādā sayamkattaṃ dukkhaṃ paññapenti, te vata aññatra phassā paṭisaṃvedissantīti netaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjati. Yepi te samaṇabrāhmaṇā kammavādā paramkattaṃ dukkhaṃ paññapenti, te vata aññatra phassā paṭisaṃvedissantīti netaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjati. Yepi

1. Vādānupāto (Ka) Dī 1 (153) piṭṭhepi.

te samaṇabrāhmaṇā kammavādā sayamkatañca paramkatañca dukkhaṃ paññapenti, te vata aññatra phassā paṭisaṃvedissantīti netaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjati. Yepi te samaṇabrāhmaṇā kammavādā asayamkāraṃ aparamkāraṃ adhiccasaṃmuppannaṃ dukkhaṃ paññapenti, te vata aññatra phassā paṭisaṃvedissantīti netaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjatīti.

Assosi kho āyasmā Ānando āyasmato Sāriputtassa tehi aññatitthiyehi paribbājakehi saddhiṃ imaṃ kathāsallāpaṃ. Atha kho āyasmā Ānando Rājagahe piṇḍāya caritvā pacchābhattaṃ piṇḍapātaṭṭikkanto yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Ānando yāvatako āyasmato Sāriputtassa tehi aññatitthiyehi paribbājakehi saddhiṃ ahosi kathāsallāpo, taṃ sabbaṃ Bhagavato ārocesi.

Sādhu sādhu Ānanda, yathā taṃ Sāriputto sammā byākaramāno byākareyya. Paṭiccasaṃmuppannaṃ kho Ānanda dukkhaṃ vuttaṃ mayā. Kim paṭicca, phassaṃ paṭicca. Iti vadaṃ vuttavādī ceva me assa, na ca maṃ abhūtena abbhācikkheyya, dhammassa cānudhammaṃ byākareyya, na ca koci sahadhammiko vādānupāto gārayhaṃ ṭhānaṃ āgaccheyya.

Tatrānanda ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā kammavādā sayamkataṃ dukkhaṃ paññapenti, tadapi phassapaccayā. Yepi te -pa-. Yepi te -pa-. Yepi te samaṇabrāhmaṇā kammavādā asayamkāraṃ aparamkāraṃ adhiccasaṃmuppannaṃ dukkhaṃ paññapenti, tadapi phassapaccayā.

Tatrānanda yepi te samaṇabrāhmaṇā kammavādā sayamkataṃ dukkhaṃ paññapenti, te vata aññatra phassā paṭisaṃvedissantīti netaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjati. Yepi te -pa-. Yepi te -pa-. Yepi te samaṇabrāhmaṇā kammavādā asayamkāraṃ aparamkāraṃ adhiccasaṃmuppannaṃ dukkhaṃ paññapenti, te vata aññatra phassā paṭisaṃvedissantīti netaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjati.

Ekamidāhaṃ Ānanda samayaṃ idheva Rājagahe viharāmi Veḷuvane Kalandakanivāpe. Atha khvāhaṃ Ānanda pubbaṇhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya Rājagahaṃ piṇḍāya pāvisim, tassa mayhaṃ Ānanda etadahosi

“atippago kho tāva Rājagahe piṇḍāya caritum, yaṃnūnāhaṃ yena aññatitthiyānaṃ paribbājakānaṃ āraṃmo tenupasaṅkameyyan”ti.

Atha khvāhaṃ Ānanda yena aññatitthiyānaṃ paribbājakānaṃ āraṃmo tenupasaṅkamim, upasaṅkamtivā tehi aññatitthiyehi paribbājakehi saddhim sammodim, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdim, ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho maṃ Ānanda te aññatitthiyā paribbājakā etadavocum—

“Santāvuso Gotama eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā kammavādā sayamkataṃ dukkhaṃ paññapenti, santi panāvuso Gotama eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā kammavādā paramkataṃ dukkhaṃ paññapenti, santāvuso Gotama eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā kammavādā sayamkatañca paramkatañca dukkhaṃ paññapenti, santi panāvuso Gotama eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā kammavādā asayamkāraṃ aparamkāraṃ adhiccasaṃuppannaṃ dukkhaṃ paññapenti. Idha no āyasmā Gotamo kimvādī kimakkhāyī, kathaṃ byākaramānā ca mayāṃ vuttavādino ceva āyasmato Gotamassa assāma, na ca āyasmantaṃ Gotamaṃ abhūtena abbhācikkheyyāma, dhammassa cānudhammaṃ byākareyyāma, na ca koci sahadhammiko vādānupāto gārayhaṃ ṭhānaṃ āgaccheyyā”ti.

Evam vuttāhaṃ Ānanda te aññatitthiye paribbājake etadavocam “paṭiccasamuppannaṃ kho āvuso dukkhaṃ vuttaṃ mayā. Kim paṭicca, phassaṃ paṭicca. Iti vadaṃ vuttavādī ceva me assa, na ca maṃ abhūtena abbhācikkheyya, dhammassa cānudhammaṃ byākareyya, na ca koci sahadhammiko vādānupāto gārayhaṃ ṭhānaṃ āgaccheyyā”ti.

Tatrāvuso ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā kammavādā sayamkataṃ dukkhaṃ paññapenti, tadapi phassapaccayā. Yepi te -pa-. Yepi te -pa-. Yepi te samaṇabrāhmaṇā kammavādā asayamkāraṃ aparamkāraṃ adhiccasaṃuppannaṃ dukkhaṃ paññapenti, tadapi phassapaccayā.

Tatrāvuso ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā kammavādā sayamkataṃ dukkhaṃ paññapenti, te vata aññatra phassā paṭisaṃvedissantīti netaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjati. Yepi te -pa-. Yepi te -pa-. Yepi te samaṇabrāhmaṇā kammavādā asayamkāraṃ aparamkāraṃ adhiccasaṃuppannaṃ dukkhaṃ paññapenti, te vata aññatra phassā paṭisaṃvedissantīti netaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjātīti. Acchariyaṃ bhante abbhutaṃ

bhante, yatra hi nāma ekena padena sabbo attho vutto bhavissati. Siyā nu kho bhante esevattho vitthārena vuccamāno gambhīro ceva assa gambhīrāvabhāso cāti.

Tena hānanda taññevettha paṭibhātūti. Sace maṃ bhante evaṃ puccheyyūṃ “jarāmarañam āvuso Ānanda kiṃnidānam kiṃsamudayaṃ kiṃjātikam kiṃpabhavan”ti. Evaṃ puṭṭhoham bhante evaṃ byākareyyam “jarāmarañam kho āvuso jātinidānam jātisamudayaṃ jātijātikam jātipabhavan”ti. Evaṃ puṭṭhoham bhante evaṃ byākareyyam.

Sace maṃ bhante evaṃ puccheyyūṃ “jāti panāvuso Ānanda kiṃnidānā kiṃsamudayā kiṃjātikā kiṃpabhavā”ti. Evaṃ puṭṭhoham bhante evaṃ byākareyyam “jāti kho āvuso bhavanidānā bhavasamudayā bhavajātikā bhavappabhavā”ti. Evaṃ puṭṭhoham bhante evaṃ byākareyyam.

Sace maṃ bhante evaṃ puccheyyūṃ “bhavo panāvuso Ānanda kiṃnidāno kiṃsamudayo kiṃjāτικο kiṃpabhavo”ti. Evaṃ puṭṭhoham bhante evaṃ byākareyyam “bhavo kho āvuso upādānanidāno upādānasamudayo upādānajāτικο upādānappabhavo”ti. Evaṃ puṭṭhoham bhante evaṃ byākareyyam.

Sace maṃ bhante evaṃ puccheyyam “upādānam panāvuso -pa- taṇhā panāvuso -pa- vedanā panāvuso -pa-. Sace maṃ bhante evaṃ puccheyyūṃ “phasso panāvuso Ānanda kiṃnidāno kiṃsamudayo kiṃjāτικο kiṃpabhavo”ti. Evaṃ puṭṭhoham bhante evaṃ byākareyyam “phasso kho āvuso saḷāyatananidāno saḷāyatanasamudayo saḷāyatanajāτικο saḷāyatanappabhavo”ti. “Channaṃtveva āvuso phassāyatanānam asesavirāganirodhā phassanirodho, phassanirodhā vedanānirodho, vedanānirodhā taṇhānirodho, taṇhānirodhā upādānanirodho, upādānanirodhā bhavanirodho, bhavanirodhā jātinirodho, jātinirodhā jarāmarañam sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā nirujjhanti, evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hoti”ti. Evaṃ puṭṭhoham bhante evaṃ byākareyyanti. . Catuttham.

5. Bhūmijasutta

25. Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati. Atha kho āyasmā Bhūmijo sāyanhasamayāṃ paṭisallānā vuṭṭhito yenāyasmā Sāriputto tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmatā Sāriputtena saddhiṃ sammodi, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Bhūmijo āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ etadavoca—

“Santāvuso Sāriputta eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā kammavādā sayamkantaṃ sukhadukkhaṃ paññapenti, santi panāvuso Sāriputta eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā kammavādā paramkantaṃ sukhadukkhaṃ paññapenti, santāvuso Sāriputta eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā kammavādā sayamkantañca paramkantañca sukhadukkhaṃ paññapenti, santi panāvuso Sāriputta eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā kammavādā asayaṅkāraṃ aparaṅkāraṃ adhiccasamuppannaṃ sukhadukkhaṃ paññapenti. Idha no āvuso Sāriputta Bhagavā kimvādī kimakkhāyī, kathaṃ byākaramānā ca mayaṃ vuttavādino ceva Bhagavato assāma, na ca Bhagavantaṃ abhūtena abbhācikkheyyāma, dhammassa cānudhammaṃ byākareyyāma, na ca koci sahadhammiko vādānupāto gārayhaṃ ṭhānaṃ āgaccheyyā”ti.

Paṭiccasamuppannaṃ kho āvuso sukhadukkhaṃ vuttaṃ Bhagavatā. Kim paṭicca, phassaṃ paṭicca. Iti vadaṃ vuttavādī ceva Bhagavato assa, na ca Bhagavantaṃ abhūtena abbhācikkheyya, dhammassa cānudhammaṃ byākareyya, na ca koci sahadhammiko vādānupāto gārayhaṃ ṭhānaṃ āgaccheyya.

Tatrāvuso ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā kammavādā sayamkantaṃ sukhadukkhaṃ paññapenti, tadapi phassapaccayā. Yepi te -pa-. Yepi te -pa-. Yepi te samaṇabrāhmaṇā kammavādā asayaṅkāraṃ aparaṅkāraṃ adhiccasamuppannaṃ sukhadukkhaṃ paññapenti, tadapi phassapaccayā.

Tatrāvuso ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā kammavādā sayamkantaṃ sukhadukkhaṃ paññapenti, te vata aññatra phassā paṭisaṃvedissantīti netam ṭhānaṃ vijjati. Yepi te -pa-. Yepi te -pa-. Yepi te samaṇabrāhmaṇā kammavādā asayaṅkāraṃ aparaṅkāraṃ adhiccasamuppannaṃ sukhadukkhaṃ paññapenti, te vata aññatra phassā paṭisaṃvedissantīti netam ṭhānaṃ vijjatīti.

Assosi kho āyasmā Ānando āyasmato Sāriputtassa āyasmatā Bhūmijena saddhiṃ imaṃ kathāsallāpaṃ. Atha kho āyasmā Ānando yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtīvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Ānando yāvatako āyasmato Sāriputtassa āyasmatā Bhūmijena saddhiṃ ahosi kathāsallāpo, taṃ sabbaṃ Bhagavato ārocesi.

Sādhu sādhu Ānanda, yathā taṃ Sāriputto sammā byākaramāno byākareyya. Paṭiccasamuppannaṃ kho Ānanda sukhadukkhaṃ vuttaṃ mayā. Kiṃ paṭicca, phassaṃ paṭicca. Iti vadaṃ vuttavādī ceva me assa, na ca maṃ abhūtena abbhācikkheyya, dhammassa cānudhammaṃ byākareyya, na ca koci sahadhammiko vādānupāto gārayhaṃ ṭhānaṃ āgaccheyya.

Tatrānanda ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā kammavādā sayamkataṃ sukhadukkhaṃ paññapenti, tadapi phassapaccayā. Yepi te -pa-. Yepi te -pa-. Yepi te samaṇabrāhmaṇā kammavādā asayaṃkāraṃ aparaṃkāraṃ adhiccasamuppannaṃ sukhadukkhaṃ paññapenti, tadapi phassapaccayā.

Tatrānanda ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā kammavādā sayamkataṃ sukhadukkhaṃ paññapenti, te vata aññatra phassā paṭisaṃvedissantīti netam ṭhānaṃ vijjati. Yepi te -pa-. Yepi te -pa-. Yepi te samaṇabrāhmaṇā kammavādā asayaṃkāraṃ aparaṃkāraṃ adhiccasamuppannaṃ sukhadukkhaṃ paññapenti, te vata aññatra phassā paṭisaṃvedissantīti netam ṭhānaṃ vijjati.

Kāye vā hānanda sati kāyasañcetanāhetu uppajjati ajjhattaṃ sukhadukkhaṃ. Vācāya vā hānanda sati vacisañcetanāhetu uppajjati ajjhattaṃ sukhadukkhaṃ. Mane vā hānanda sati manosañcetanāhetu uppajjati ajjhattaṃ sukhadukkhaṃ, avijjāpaccayā ca.

Sāmaṃ vā taṃ Ānanda kāyasaṅkhāraṃ abhisāṅkharoti, yaṃpaccayā¹ taṃ uppajjati ajjhattaṃ sukhadukkhaṃ. Pare vā taṃ² Ānanda kāyasaṅkhāraṃ abhisāṅkharonti, yaṃpaccayā¹ taṃ uppajjati ajjhattaṃ sukhadukkhaṃ. Sampajāno vā taṃ Ānanda kāyasaṅkhāraṃ abhisāṅkharoti, yaṃpaccayā¹ taṃ uppajjati ajjhattaṃ sukhadukkhaṃ.

1. Yaṃpaccayāya (Syā, Kam), yaṃpaccayā yaṃ (Ka)

2. Pare vāssa taṃ (Sī, I), pare vāyataṃ (Syā, Kam)

asampajāno vā taṃ Ānanda kāyasaṅkhāraṃ abhisaṅkharoti, yaṃpaccayā'ssa taṃ uppajjati ajjhataṃ sukhadukkhaṃ.

Sāmaṃ vā taṃ Ānanda vacīsaṅkhāraṃ abhisaṅkharoti, yaṃpaccayā'ssa taṃ uppajjati ajjhataṃ sukhadukkhaṃ. Pare vā taṃ Ānanda vacīsaṅkhāraṃ abhisaṅkharonti, yaṃpaccayā'ssa taṃ uppajjati ajjhataṃ sukhadukkhaṃ. Sampajāno vā taṃ Ānanda -pa-. Asampajāno vā taṃ Ānanda vacīsaṅkhāraṃ abhisaṅkharoti, yaṃpaccayā'ssa taṃ uppajjati ajjhataṃ sukhadukkhaṃ.

Sāmaṃ vā taṃ Ānanda manosaṅkhāraṃ abhisaṅkharoti, yaṃpaccayā'ssa taṃ uppajjati ajjhataṃ sukhadukkhaṃ. Pare vā taṃ Ānanda manosaṅkhāraṃ abhisaṅkharonti, yaṃpaccayā'ssa taṃ uppajjati ajjhataṃ sukhadukkhaṃ. Sampajāno vā taṃ Ānanda -pa-. Asampajāno vā taṃ Ānanda manosaṅkhāraṃ abhisaṅkharoti, yaṃpaccayā'ssa taṃ uppajjati ajjhataṃ sukhadukkhaṃ.

Imesu Ānanda dhammesu avijjā anupatitā, avijjāya tveva Ānanda asesavirāganirodhā so kāyo na hoti, yaṃpaccayā'ssa taṃ uppajjati ajjhataṃ sukhadukkhaṃ. Sā vācā na hoti, yaṃpaccayā'ssa taṃ uppajjati ajjhataṃ sukhadukkhaṃ. So mano na hoti, yaṃpaccayā'ssa taṃ uppajjati ajjhataṃ sukhadukkhaṃ. Khettaṃ taṃ na hoti -pa-. Vatthu taṃ na hoti -pa-. Āyatanam taṃ na hoti -pa-. Adhikaraṇam taṃ na hoti, yaṃpaccayā'ssa taṃ uppajjati ajjhataṃ sukhadukkhaṃ. . Pañcamam.

6. Upavāṇasutta

26. Sāvattiyam viharati. Atha kho āyasmā Upavāṇo yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Upavāṇo Bhagavantam etadavoca—

“Santi bhante eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā sayamkataṃ dukkhaṃ paññapenti, santi pana bhante eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā paramkataṃ dukkhaṃ paññapenti, santi pana bhante eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā sayamkataṅca paramkataṅca dukkhaṃ paññapenti, santi pana bhante eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā asayamkāraṃ aparamkāraṃ adhiccasamuppannaṃ dukkhaṃ paññapenti. Idha no bhante Bhagavā kimvādī kimakkhāyī, kathaṃ byākaramānā ca mayaṃ vuttavādinō ceva Bhagavato assāma, na ca Bhagavantam

abhūtena abbhācikkheyyāma, dhammassa cānudhammaṃ byākareyyāma, na ca koci sahadhammiko vādānupāto gārayhaṃ ṭhānaṃ āgaccheyyā”ti.

Paṭiccasamuppannaṃ kho Upavāṇa dukkhaṃ vuttaṃ mayā. Kiṃ paṭicca, phassaṃ paṭicca. Iti vadaṃ vuttavādī ceva me assa, na ca maṃ abhūtena abbhācikkheyya, dhammassa cānudhammaṃ byākareyya, na ca koci sahadhammiko vādānupāto gārayhaṃ ṭhānaṃ āgaccheyya.

Tatra Upavāṇa ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā sayamkattaṃ dukkhaṃ paññapenti, tadapi phassapaccayā. Yepi te -pa-. Yepi te -pa-. Yepi te samaṇabrāhmaṇā asayamkāraṃ aparāmkāraṃ adhiccasamuppannaṃ dukkhaṃ paññapenti, tadapi phassapaccayā.

Tatra Upavāṇa ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā sayamkattaṃ dukkhaṃ paññapenti, te vata aññatra phassā paṭisaṃvedissantīti netam ṭhānaṃ vijjati. Yepi te -pa-. Yepi te -pa-. Yepi te samaṇabrāhmaṇā asayamkāraṃ aparāmkāraṃ adhiccasamuppannaṃ dukkhaṃ paññapenti, te vata aññatra phassā paṭisaṃvedissantīti netam ṭhānaṃ vijjatīti. . Chatṭhaṃ.

7. Paccayasutta

27. Sāvattiyaṃ viharati. Avijjāpaccayā bhikkhave saṅkhārā, saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṃ -pa- evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Katamañca bhikkhave jarāmarāṇaṃ, yā tesam tesam sattānaṃ tamhi tamhi sattanikāye jarā jīraṇatā khaṇḍiccaṃ pāliccaṃ valittacatā āyuno saṃhāni indriyānaṃ paripāko. Ayaṃ vuccati jarā. Yā tesam tesam sattānaṃ tamhā tamhā sattanikāyā cuti cavanatā bhedo antaradhānaṃ maccu marāṇaṃ kālakiriyā khandhānaṃ bhedo kaḷavarassa nikkhepo, idaṃ vuccati marāṇaṃ, iti ayañca jarā idañca marāṇaṃ, idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave jarāmarāṇaṃ. Jātisamudayā jarāmarāṇasamudayo, jātinirodhā jarāmarāṇanirodho. Ayameva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo jarāmarāṇanirodhagāminī paṭipadā. Seyyathidaṃ, sammādiṭṭhi sammāsankappo sammāvācā sammākammanto sammā-ājīvo sammāvāyāmo sammāsati sammāsamādhi.

Katamā ca bhikkhave jāti -pa-. Katamo ca bhikkhave bhavo. Katamañca bhikkhave upādānaṃ. Katamā ca bhikkhave taṇhā. Katamā ca bhikkhave vedanā. Katamo ca bhikkhave phasso. Katamañca bhikkhave saḷāyatanam. Katamañca bhikkhave nāmarūpaṃ. Katamañca bhikkhave viññānaṃ.

Katame ca bhikkhave saṅkhārā. Tayome bhikkhave saṅkhārā, kāyasaṅkhāro vacīsaṅkhāro cittasaṅkhāro. Ime vuccanti bhikkhave saṅkhārā. Avijjāsamudayā saṅkhārasamudayo, avijjānirodhā saṅkhāranirodho, ayameva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo saṅkhāranirodhagāminī paṭipadā. Seyyathidaṃ, sammādiṭṭhi -pa- sammāsamādhi.

Yato kho bhikkhave ariyasāvako evaṃ paccayaṃ pajānāti, evaṃ paccayasamudayaṃ pajānāti, evaṃ paccayanirodham pajānāti, evaṃ paccayanirodhagāminim paṭipadam pajānāti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave ariyasāvako diṭṭhisampanno itipi, dassanasampanno itipi, āgato imaṃ saddhammaṃ itipi, passati imaṃ saddhammaṃ itipi, sekkhena nāṇena samannāgato itipi, sekkhāya vijjāya samannāgato itipi, dhammasotaṃ samāpanno itipi, ariyo nibbedhikapañño itipi, amatadvāraṃ āhacca tiṭṭhati itipīti. . Sattamaṃ.

8. Bhikkhusutta

28. Sāvattiyam viharati. Tatra kho -pa-. Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu jarāmaraṇam pajānāti, jarāmaraṇasamudayaṃ pajānāti, jarāmaraṇanirodham pajānāti, jarāmaraṇanirodhagāminim paṭipadam pajānāti. Jātim pajānāti -pa-. Bhavam pajānāti. Upādānam pajānāti. Taṇham pajānāti. Vedanam pajānāti. Phassam pajānāti. Saḷāyatanam pajānāti. Nāmarūpaṃ pajānāti. Viññānam pajānāti. Saṅkhāre pajānāti, saṅkhārasamudayaṃ pajānāti, saṅkhāranirodham pajānāti, saṅkhāranirodhagāminim paṭipadam pajānāti.

Katamañca bhikkhave jarāmaraṇam. Yā tesam tesam sattānam tamhi tamhi sattanikāye jarā jīraṇatā khaṇḍiccam pāliccam valittacatā āyuno saṃhāni indriyānam paripāko. Ayaṃ vuccati jarā. Yā tesam tesam sattānam tamhā tamhā sattanikāyā cuti cavanatā bhedo antaradhānam maccu maraṇam kālakiriyā khandhānam bhedo kaḷavarassa nikkhepo, idaṃ

vuccati maraṇaṃ. Iti ayañca jarā idañca maraṇaṃ, idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave jarāmarāṇaṃ. Jāṭisamudayā jarāmarāṇasamudayo, jāṭinirodhā jarāmarāṇanirodho, ayameva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo jarāmarāṇanirodhagāminī paṭipadā. Seyyathidaṃ, sammādiṭṭhi -pa-sammāsamādhī.

Katamā ca bhikkhave jāti -pa-. Katamo ca bhikkhave bhavo. Katamañca bhikkhave upādānaṃ. Katamā ca bhikkhave taṇhā. Vedanā. Phasso. Saḷāyatanaṃ. Nāmarūpaṃ. Viññāṇaṃ.

Katame ca bhikkhave saṅkhārā. Tayome bhikkhave saṅkhārā, kāyasaṅkhāro vacīsaṅkhāro cittasaṅkhāro. Ime vuccanti bhikkhave saṅkhārā. Avijjāsamudayā saṅkhārasamudayo, avijjānirodhā saṅkhāranirodho, ayameva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo saṅkhāranirodhagāminī paṭipadā. Seyyathidaṃ, sammādiṭṭhi -pa- sammāsamādhī.

Yato kho bhikkhave bhikkhu evaṃ jarāmarāṇaṃ pajānāti, evaṃ jarāmarāṇasamudayaṃ pajānāti, evaṃ jarāmarāṇanirodhaṃ pajānāti, evaṃ jarāmarāṇanirodhagāminī paṭipadaṃ pajānāti. Evaṃ jātiṃ pajānāti -pa-bhavaṃ. Upādānaṃ. Taṇhaṃ. Vedanaṃ. Phassaṃ. Saḷāyatanaṃ. Nāmarūpaṃ. Viññāṇaṃ. Saṅkhāre. Saṅkhārasamudayaṃ. Saṅkhāranirodhaṃ. Evaṃ saṅkhāranirodhagāminī paṭipadaṃ pajānāti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu diṭṭhisampanno itipi, dassanasampanno itipi, āgato imaṃ saddhammaṃ itipi, passati imaṃ saddhammaṃ itipi, sekkhena ñāṇena samannāgato itipi, sekkhāya vijjāya samannāgato itipi, dhammasotaṃ samāpanno itipi, ariyo nibbedhikapañño itipi, amatadvāraṃ āhacca tiṭṭhati itipīti. . Aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Samaṇabrāhmaṇasutta

29. Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati. Tatra kho -pa-. Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā jarāmarāṇaṃ na pari jānanti, jarāmarāṇasamudayaṃ na pari jānanti, jarāmarāṇanirodhaṃ na pari jānanti, jarāmarāṇanirogominī paṭipadaṃ na pari jānanti. Jātiṃ na pari jānanti -pa-. Bhavaṃ. Upādānaṃ. Taṇhaṃ. Vedanaṃ. Phassaṃ. Saḷāyatanaṃ. Nāmarūpaṃ. Viññāṇaṃ. Saṅkhāre. Saṅkhārasamudayaṃ. Saṅkhāranirodhaṃ. Saṅkhāranirodhagāminī paṭipadaṃ na pari jānanti. Na mete bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā samaṇesu vā samaṇasammatā, brāhmaṇesu vā brāhmaṇasammatā. Na ca

panete āyasmanto sāmaññatthaṃ vā brahmaññatthaṃ vā diṭṭheva dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharanti.

Ye ca kho keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā jarāmaraññaṃ parijānanti, jarāmaraññasamudayaṃ parijānanti, jarāmaraññanirodhaṃ parijānanti, jarāmaraññanirodhagāmininī paṭipadaṃ parijānanti. Jātim parijānanti -pa-. Bhavaṃ. Upādānaṃ. Taṇhaṃ. Vedanaṃ. Phassaṃ. Saḷāyatanāṃ. Nāmarūpaṃ. Viññāṇaṃ. Saṅkhāre parijānanti, saṅkhārasamudayaṃ parijānanti, saṅkhāranirodhaṃ parijānanti, saṅkhāranirodhagāmininī paṭipadaṃ parijānanti. Te khome bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā samaṇesu ceva samaṇasammatā, brāhmaṇesu ca brāhmaṇasammatā. Te ca paṇāyasmanto sāmaññatthaṃca brahmaññatthaṃca diṭṭheva dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharantīti. . Navamaṃ.

10. Dutiyasamaṇabrāhmaṇasutta

30. Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati. Tatra kho -pa-. Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā jarāmaraññaṃ nappajānanti, jarāmaraññasamudayaṃ nappajānanti, jarāmaraññanirodhaṃ nappajānanti, jarāmaraññanirodhagāmininī paṭipadaṃ nappajānanti. Te vata jarāmaraññaṃ samatikkamma ṭhassantīti netaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjati. Jātim nappajānanti -pa-. Bhavaṃ. Upādānaṃ. Taṇhaṃ. Vedanaṃ. Phassaṃ. Saḷāyatanāṃ. Nāmarūpaṃ. Viññāṇaṃ. Saṅkhāre nappajānanti, saṅkhārasamudayaṃ nappajānanti, saṅkhāranirodhaṃ nappajānanti, saṅkhāranirodhagāmininī paṭipadaṃ nappajānanti. Te vata saṅkhāre samatikkamma ṭhassantīti netaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjati.

Ye ca kho keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā jarāmaraññaṃ pajānanti, jarāmaraññasamudayaṃ pajānanti, jarāmaraññanirodhaṃ pajānanti, jarāmaraññanirodhagāmininī paṭipadaṃ pajānanti. Te vata jarāmaraññaṃ samatikkamma ṭhassantīti ṭhānametaṃ vijjati. Jātim pajānanti -pa-. Bhavaṃ. Upādānaṃ. Taṇhaṃ. Vedanaṃ. Phassaṃ. Saḷāyatanāṃ. Nāmarūpaṃ. Viññāṇaṃ. Saṅkhāre pajānanti, saṅkhārasamudayaṃ pajānanti, saṅkhāranirodhaṃ pajānanti, saṅkhāranirodhagāmininī paṭipadaṃ pajānanti. Te vata saṅkhāre samatikkamma ṭhassantīti ṭhānametaṃ vijjantīti. . Dasamaṃ.

Dasabalavaggo tatiyo.

Tassuddānaṃ

Dve Dasabalā Upanisā ca, Aññatitthiyabhūmijo.
Upavāṇo Paccayo Bhikkhu, dve ca Samaṇabrāhmaṇāti.

4. Kaḷārakhattiyavagga**1. Bhūtasutta**

31. Ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati. Tatra kho Bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ āmantesi “vuttamidaṃ Sāriputta Pārāyane¹ Ajitapañhe—

Ye ca saṅkhātadhammāse, ye ca sekkhā puthū idha.
Tesaṃ me nipako iriyaṃ, puṭṭho pabrūhi mārisāti.

Imassa nu kho Sāriputta saṅkhittena bhāsitassa kathaṃ vitthārena attho daṭṭhabbo”ti. Evaṃ vutte āyasmā Sāriputto tuṅhī ahosi. Dutiyampi kho Bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ āmantesi -pa-. Dutiyampi kho āyasmā Sāriputto tuṅhī ahosi. Tatiyampi kho Bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ āmantesi “vuttamidaṃ Sāriputta Pārāyane Ajitapañhe—

Ye ca saṅkhātadhammāse, ye ca sekkhā puthū idha.
Tesaṃ me nipako iriyaṃ, puṭṭho pabrūhi mārisāti.

Imassa nu kho Sāriputta saṅkhittena bhāsitassa kathaṃ vitthārena attho daṭṭhabbo”ti. Tatiyampi kho āyasmā Sāriputto tuṅhī ahosi.

“Bhūtamidaṃ”ti Sāriputta passasīti. “Bhūtamidaṃ”ti bhante yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passati, “bhūtamidaṃ”ti yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya disvā bhūtassa nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti. “Tadāhārasambhavan”ti yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passati, “tadāhārasambhavan”ti yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya disvā āhārasambhavaṃ nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya

paṭipanno hoti. “Tadāhāranirodhā yaṃ bhūtaṃ taṃ nirodhadhamman”ti yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passati, “tadāhāranirodhā yaṃ bhūtaṃ taṃ nirodhadhamman”ti yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya disvā nirodhadhammassa nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti. Evaṃ kho bhante sekkho hoti.

Kathaṅca bhante saṅkhātadhammo hoti. “Bhūtamidan”ti bhante yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passati, “bhūtamidan”ti yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya disvā bhūtaṃ nibbidā virāgā nirodhā anupādā vimutto hoti. “Tadāhārasambhavan”ti yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passati, “tadāhārasambhavan”ti yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya disvā āhārasambhavassa nibbidā virāgā nirodhā anupādā vimutto hoti. “Tadāhāranirodhā yaṃ bhūtaṃ taṃ nirodhadhamman”ti yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passati, “tadāhāranirodhā yaṃ bhūtaṃ taṃ nirodhadhamman”ti yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya disvā nirodhadhammassa nibbidā virāgā nirodhā anupādā vimutto hoti. Evaṃ kho bhante saṅkhātadhammo hoti. Iti kho bhante yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ Pārāyane Ajitapaṅhe—

Ye ca saṅkhātadhammāse, ye ca sekkhā puthū idha.
Tesaṃ me nipako iriyaṃ, puṭṭho pabrūhi mārisāti.

Imassa khvāhaṃ bhante saṅkhittena bhāsitassa evaṃ vitthārena atthaṃ ājānāmīti.

Sādhu sādhu Sāriputta, “bhūtamidan”ti Sāriputta yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passati, “bhūtamidan”ti yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya disvā bhūtaṃ nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti. “Tadāhārasambhavan”ti yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passati, “tadāhārasambhavan”ti yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya disvā āhārasambhavassa nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti. “Tadāhāranirodhā yaṃ bhūtaṃ taṃ nirodhadhamman”ti yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passati, “tadāhāranirodhā yaṃ bhūtaṃ taṃ nirodhadhamman”ti yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya disvā nirodhadhammassa nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti. Evaṃ kho Sāriputta sekkho hoti.

Kathaṅca Sāriputta saṅkhātadhammo hoti. “Bhūtamidan”ti Sāriputta yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passati, “bhūtamidan”ti yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya

disvā bhūtassa nibbidā virāgā nirodhā anupādā vimutto hoti.
 “Tadāhārasambhavan”ti yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passati,
 “tadāhārasambhavan”ti yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya disvā
 āhārasambhavassa nibbidā virāgā nirodhā anupādā vimutto hoti.
 “Tadāhāranirodhā yaṃ bhūtaṃ taṃ nirodhadhamman”ti yathābhūtaṃ
 sammappaññāya passati, “tadāhāranirodhā yaṃ bhūtaṃ taṃ
 nirodhadhamman”ti yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya disvā nirodhadhammassa
 nibbidā virāgā nirodhā anupādā vimutto hoti. Evaṃ kho Sāriputta
 saṅkhātadhammo hoti. Iti kho Sāriputta yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ Pārāyane
 Ajitapañhe—

Ye ca saṅkhātadhammāse, ye ca sekkhā puthū idha.
 Tesāṃ me nipako iriyaṃ, puṭṭho pabrūhi mārisāti.

Imassa kho Sāriputta saṅkhittena bhāsitassa evaṃ vitthārena attho
 daṭṭhabboti. . Paṭhamam.

2. Kaḷārasutta

32. Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati. Atha kho Kaḷārakhattiyo bhikkhu yenāyasmā
 Sāriputto tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā āyasmatā Sāriputtena saddhim
 sammodī, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ saraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi,
 ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Kaḷārakhattiyo bhikkhu āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ
 etadavoca “Moḷiyaphagguno āvuso Sāriputta bhikkhu sikkhaṃ paccakkhāya
 hīnāyāvatto”ti. Na hi nūna so āyasmā imasmim dhammavinaye
 assāsamalattḥāti. Tena hāyasmā Sāriputto imasmim dhammavinaye assāsaṃ
 pattoti. Na khvāhaṃ āvuso kaṅkhāmīti. Āyatim panāvusoti. Na khvāhaṃ
 āvuso vicikicchāmīti. Atha kho Kaḷārakhattiyo bhikkhu uṭṭhāyāsanā yena
 Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā
 ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Kaḷārakhattiyo bhikkhu
 Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “āyasmatā bhante Sāriputtena aññā byākatā ‘khīṇā
 jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyāti
 pajānāmī’ti”.

Atha kho Bhagavā aññataraṃ bhikkhuṃ āmantesi “chi tvaṃ bhikkhu
 mama vacanena Sāriputtaṃ āmantehi ‘Satthā taṃ āvuso Sāriputta

āmanteti'ti". "Evaṃ bhante"ti kho so bhikkhu Bhagavato paṭissutvā yenāyasmā Sāriputto tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ etadavoca "Satthā taṃ āvuso Sāriputta āmanteti'ti". "Evaṃ āvuso"ti kho āyasmā Sāriputto tassa bhikkhuno paṭissutvā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ Bhagavā etadavoca "saccaṃ kira tayā Sāriputta aññā byākatā 'khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānāmī'ti". Na kho bhante etehi padehi etehi byañjanehi attho¹ vuttoti. Yena kenacipi Sāriputta pariyāyena kulaputto aññaṃ byākaroti, atha kho byākataṃ byākatato daṭṭhabbanti. Nanu ahampi bhante evaṃ vadāmi "na kho bhante etehi padehi etehi byañjanehi attho vutto"ti.

Sace taṃ Sāriputta evaṃ puccheyyūṃ "kathaṃ jānatā pana tayā āvuso Sāriputta kathaṃ passatā aññā byākatā 'khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānāmī'ti", evaṃ puṭṭho tvaṃ Sāriputta kinti byākareyyāsīti. Sace maṃ bhante evaṃ puccheyyūṃ "kathaṃ jānatā pana tayā āvuso Sāriputta kathaṃ passatā aññā byākatā 'khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānāmī'ti", evaṃ puṭṭhohaṃ² bhante evaṃ byākareyyaṃ "yaṃnidānā āvuso jāti, tassa nidānassa khayā khīṇasmim 'khīṇāmhī'ti viditaṃ. 'Khīṇāmhī'ti viditvā 'khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyā'ti pajānāmī'ti. Evaṃ puṭṭhohaṃ bhante evaṃ byākareyyanti.

Sace pana taṃ Sāriputta evaṃ puccheyyūṃ "jāti panāvuso Sāriputta kiṃnidānā kiṃsamudayā kiṃjātikā kiṃpabhavā"ti, evaṃ puṭṭho taṃ Sāriputta kinti byākareyyāsīti. Sace maṃ bhante evaṃ puccheyyūṃ "jāti panāvuso Sāriputta kiṃnidānā kiṃsamudayā kiṃjātikā kiṃpabhavā"ti, evaṃ puṭṭhohaṃ bhante evaṃ byākareyyaṃ "jāti kho āvuso bhavanidānā

1. Attho ca (Syā, Kam, Ka)

2. Puṭṭho ahaṃ (Syā, Kam), puṭṭhāhaṃ (I, Ka)

bhavasamudayā bhavajātikā bhavappabhavā”ti. Evaṃ puṭṭhohaṃ bhante evaṃ byākareyyanti.

Sace pana taṃ Sāriputta evaṃ puccheyyūṃ “bhavo panāvuso Sāriputta kiṃnidāno kiṃsamudayo kiṃjātikiko kiṃpabhavo”ti, evaṃ puṭṭho tvaṃ Sāriputta kinti byākareyyāsīti. Sace maṃ bhante evaṃ puccheyyūṃ “bhavo panāvuso Sāriputta kiṃnidāno kiṃsamudayo kiṃjātikiko kiṃpabhavo”ti, evaṃ puṭṭhohaṃ bhante evaṃ byākareyyaṃ “bhavo kho āvuso upādānanidāno upādānasamudayo upādānajātikiko upādānappabhavo”ti. Evaṃ puṭṭhohaṃ bhante evaṃ byākareyyanti.

Sace pana taṃ Sāriputta evaṃ puccheyyūṃ “upādānaṃ panāvuso -pa-. Sace pana taṃ Sāriputta evaṃ puccheyyūṃ “taṇhā panāvuso Sāriputta kiṃnidānā kiṃsamudayā kiṃjātikikā kiṃpabhavā”ti, evaṃ puṭṭho tvaṃ Sāriputta kinti byākareyyāsīti. Sace maṃ bhante evaṃ puccheyyūṃ “taṇhā panāvuso Sāriputta kiṃnidānā kiṃsamudayā kiṃjātikikā kiṃpabhavā”ti, evaṃ puṭṭhohaṃ bhante evaṃ byākareyyaṃ “taṇhā kho āvuso vedanānidānā vedanāsamudayā vedanājātikikā vedanāpabhavā”ti. Evaṃ puṭṭhohaṃ bhante evaṃ byākareyyanti.

Sace pana taṃ Sāriputta evaṃ puccheyyūṃ “kathaṃ jānato pana te āvuso Sāriputta kathaṃ passato yā vedanāsu nandī, sā na upaṭṭhāsī”ti, evaṃ puṭṭho tvaṃ Sāriputta kinti byākareyyāsīti. Sace maṃ bhante evaṃ puccheyyūṃ “kathaṃ jānato pana te āvuso Sāriputta kathaṃ passato yā vedanāsu nandī, sā na upaṭṭhāsī”ti, evaṃ puṭṭhohaṃ bhante evaṃ byākareyyaṃ “tisso kho imā āvuso vedanā. Katamā tisso, sukhā vedanā dukkhā vedanā adukkhamasukhā vedanā. Imā kho āvuso tisso vedanā aniccā, yadaniccaṃ taṃ dukkhanti viditaṃ¹, yā vedanāsu nandī, sā na upaṭṭhāsī”ti. Evaṃ puṭṭhohaṃ bhante evaṃ byākareyyanti.

Sādhu sādhu Sāriputta, ayampi kho Sāriputta pariyāyo, etasseva atthassa saṃkhittena veyyākaraṇāya “yaṃ kiñci vedayitaṃ, taṃ dukkhasmin”ti.

Sace pana taṃ Sāriputta evaṃ puccheyyūṃ “kathaṃ vimokkhā pana tayā āvuso Sāriputta aññā byākatā ‘khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānāmi’ti”, evaṃ puṭṭho tvaṃ Sāriputta kinti byākareyyāsīti. Sace maṃ bhante evaṃ puccheyyūṃ “kathaṃ vimokkhā pana tayā āvuso Sāriputta aññā byākatā ‘khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ. Nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānāmi’ti”, evaṃ puṭṭhohaṃ bhante evaṃ byākareyyaṃ “ajjhattaṃ vimokkhā khvāhaṃ āvuso sabbupādānakkhayā tathā sato viharāmi, yathā sataṃ viharantaṃ āsavā nānussavanti, attānañca nāvajānāmi’ti. Evaṃ puṭṭhohaṃ bhante evaṃ byākareyyanti.

Sādhu sādhu Sāriputta, ayampi kho Sāriputta pariyāyo, etasseva atthassa saṃkhittena veyyākaraṇāya “ye āsavā samaṇena vuttā, tesvāhaṃ na kaṅkhāmi, te me pahīnāti na vicikicchāmi’ti. Idamavoca Bhagavā, idaṃ vatvā Sugato uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ vihāraṃ pāvīsi.

Tatra kho āyasmā Sāriputto acirapakkantassa Bhagavato bhikkhū āmantesi “pubbe appaṭisaṃviditaṃ maṃ āvuso Bhagavā paṭhamāṃ pañhaṃ apucchi, tassa me ahosi dandhāyitattaṃ. Yato ca kho me āvuso Bhagavā paṭhamāṃ pañhaṃ anumodi, tassa mayhaṃ āvuso etadahosi ‘divasaṃ cepi maṃ Bhagavā etamatthaṃ puccheyya aññamaññehi padehi aññamaññehi pariyāyehi, divasampāhaṃ Bhagavato etamatthaṃ byākareyyaṃ aññamaññehi padehi aññamaññehi pariyāyehi. Rattim cepi maṃ Bhagavā etamatthaṃ puccheyya aññamaññehi padehi aññamaññehi pariyāyehi, rattimpāhaṃ Bhagavato etamatthaṃ byākareyyaṃ aññamaññehi padehi aññamaññehi pariyāyehi. Rattindivāmaṃ¹ cepi maṃ Bhagavā etamatthaṃ puccheyya aññamaññehi padehi aññamaññehi pariyāyehi, rattindivampāhaṃ Bhagavato etamatthaṃ byākareyyaṃ aññamaññehi padehi aññamaññehi pariyāyehi. Dve rattindivāni cepi maṃ Bhagavā etamatthaṃ puccheyya -pa-. Dve rattindivānipāhaṃ Bhagavato etamatthaṃ byākareyyaṃ -pa-. Tīṇi rattindivāni cepi maṃ Bhagavā etamatthaṃ puccheyya -pa-. Tīṇi rattindivānipāhaṃ Bhagavato etamatthaṃ byākareyyaṃ -pa-. Cattāri rattindivāni cepi maṃ Bhagavā etamatthaṃ puccheyya -pa-. Cattāri

1. Rattidivāmaṃ (Ka)

rattindivānipāhaṃ Bhagavato etamatthaṃ byākareyyaṃ -pa-. Pañca rattindivāni cepi maṃ Bhagavā etamatthaṃ puccheyya -pa-. Pañca rattindivānipāhaṃ Bhagavato etamatthaṃ byākareyyaṃ -pa-. Cha rattindivāni cepi maṃ Bhagavā etamatthaṃ puccheyya -pa-. Cha rattindivānipāhaṃ Bhagavato etamatthaṃ byākareyyaṃ -pa-. Satta rattindivāni cepi maṃ Bhagavā etamatthaṃ puccheyya aññamaññehi padehi aññamaññehi pariyāyehi, satta rattindivānipāhaṃ Bhagavato etamatthaṃ byākareyyaṃ aññamaññehi padehi aññamaññehi pariyāyehi'ti”.

Atha kho Kaḷārakhattiyo bhikkhu uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinna kho Kaḷārakhattiyo bhikkhu Bhagavantam etadavoca “āyasmatā bhante Sāriputtena sīhanādo nadito ‘pubbe appaṭisaṃviditaṃ maṃ āvuso Bhagavā paṭhamam pañham apucchi, tassa me ahosi dandhāyitattam. Yato ca kho me āvuso Bhagavā paṭhamam pañham anumodi, tassa mayham āvuso etadahosi ‘divasaṃ cepi maṃ Bhagavā etamatthaṃ puccheyya aññamaññehi padehi aññamaññehi pariyāyehi, divasampāham Bhagavato etamatthaṃ byākareyyaṃ aññamaññehi padehi aññamaññehi pariyāyehi. Rattim cepi -pa-. Rattindivam cepi maṃ Bhagavā -pa-. Dve rattindivāni cepi maṃ Bhagavā -pa-. Tīṇi. Cattāri. Pañca. Cha. Satta rattindivāni cepi maṃ Bhagavā etamatthaṃ puccheyya aññamaññehi padehi aññamaññehi pariyāyehi, satta rattindivānipāham Bhagavato etamatthaṃ byākareyyaṃ aññamaññehi padehi aññamaññehi pariyāyehi'ti”.

Sā hi bhikkhu Sāriputtassa dhammadhātu suppaṭividdhā, yassā dhammadhātuyā suppaṭividdhattā divasaṃ cepāham Sāriputtam etamatthaṃ puccheyyam aññamaññehi padehi aññamaññehi pariyāyehi, divasampi me Sāriputto etamatthaṃ byākareyya aññamaññehi padehi aññamaññehi pariyāyehi. Rattim cepāham Sāriputtam etamatthaṃ puccheyyam aññamaññehi padehi aññamaññehi pariyāyehi, rattimpi me Sāriputto etamatthaṃ byākareyya -pa-. Rattindivam cepāham Sāriputtam etamatthaṃ puccheyyam, rattindivampi me Sāriputto etamatthaṃ byākareyya. Dve rattindivāni cepāham Sāriputtam etamatthaṃ puccheyyam, dve rattindivāni me Sāriputto etamatthaṃ byākareyya. Tīṇi rattindivāni cepāham Sāriputtam etamatthaṃ puccheyyam, tīṇi rattindivāni me Sāriputto

etamatthaṃ byākareyya. Cattāri rattindivāni cepāhaṃ Sāriputtaṃ etamatthaṃ puccheyyaṃ, cattāri rittindivānipi me Sāriputto etamatthaṃ byākareyya. Pañca rattindivāni cepāhaṃ Sāriputtaṃ etamatthaṃ puccheyyaṃ, pañca rattindivānipi me Sāriputto etamatthaṃ byākareyya. Cha rattindivāni cepāhaṃ Sāriputtaṃ etamatthaṃ puccheyyaṃ, cha rittindivānipi me Sāriputto etamatthaṃ byākareyya. Satta rattindivāni cepāhaṃ Sāriputtaṃ etamatthaṃ puccheyyaṃ aññamaññehi padehi aññamaññehi pariyāyehi, satta rattindivānipi me Sāriputto etamatthaṃ byākareyya aññamaññehi padehi aññamaññehi pariyāyehi”ti. . Dutiyāṃ.

3. Nāṇavatthusutta

33. Sāvatthiyāṃ. Catucattārīsaṃ vo bhikkhave nāṇavatthūni desessāmi, taṃ suṇātha sādhukaṃ manasi karotha, bhāsissāmi. “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosūṃ. Bhagavā etadavoca—

Katamāni¹ bhikkhave catucattārīsaṃ nāṇavatthūni. Jarāmaṇe nāṇaṃ, jarāmaṇasamudaye nāṇaṃ, jarāmaṇanirodhe nāṇaṃ, jarāmaṇanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya nāṇaṃ. Jātiyā nāṇaṃ, jātisamudaye nāṇaṃ, jātinirodhe nāṇaṃ, jātinirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya nāṇaṃ. Bhave nāṇaṃ, bhavasamudaye nāṇaṃ, bhavanirodhe nāṇaṃ, bhavanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya nāṇaṃ. Upādāne nāṇaṃ, upādānasamudaye nāṇaṃ, upādānanirodhe nāṇaṃ, upādānanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya nāṇaṃ. Taṇhāya nāṇaṃ, taṇhāsamudaye nāṇaṃ, taṇhānirodhe nāṇaṃ, taṇhānirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya nāṇaṃ. Vedanāya nāṇaṃ, vedanāsamudaye nāṇaṃ, vedanānirodhe nāṇaṃ, vedanānirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya nāṇaṃ. Phasse nāṇaṃ -pa-. Saḷāyatane nāṇaṃ. Nāmarūpe nāṇaṃ. Viññāṇe nāṇaṃ. Saṅkhāresu nāṇaṃ, saṅkhārasamudaye nāṇaṃ, saṅkhāranirodhe nāṇaṃ, saṅkhāranirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya nāṇaṃ. Imāni vuccanti bhikkhave catucattārīsaṃ nāṇavatthūni.

Katamañca bhikkhave jarāmaṇaṃ. Yā tesāṃ tesāṃ sattānaṃ tamhi tamhi sattanikāye jarā jīraṇatā khaṇḍiccaṃ pāḷiccaṃ valittacatā āyuno

1. Katamāni ca (Syā, Kaṃ, I, Ka)

samhāni indriyānaṃ paripāko. Ayaṃ vuccati jarā. Yā tesāṃ tesāṃ sattānaṃ tamhā tamhā sattanikāyā cuti cavanatā bhedo antaradhānaṃ maccu maraṇaṃ kālakiriyā khandhānaṃ bhedo kaḷavarassa nikkhepo. Idam vuccati maraṇaṃ, iti ayañca jarā idañca maraṇaṃ. Idam vuccati bhikkhave jarāmaraṇaṃ.

Jāṭisamudayā jarāmaraṇasamudayo, jāṭinirodhā jarāmaraṇanirodho, ayameva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo jarāmaraṇanirodhagāminī paṭipadā. Seyyathidaṃ, sammādiṭṭhi -pa- sammāsamādhī.

Yato kho bhikkhave ariyasāvako evaṃ jarāmaraṇaṃ pajānāti, evaṃ jarāmaraṇasamudayaṃ pajānāti, evaṃ jarāmaraṇanirodhaṃ pajānāti, evaṃ jarāmaraṇanirodhagāminim paṭipadaṃ pajānāti. Idamassa dhamme ñāṇaṃ, so iminā dhammena diṭṭhena viditena akālikena pattena pariyogāḷhena atītānāgadena yaṃ neti.

Ye kho keci atītamaddhānaṃ samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā jarāmaraṇaṃ abbhāññaṃsu, jarāmaraṇasamudayaṃ abbhāññaṃsu, jarāmaraṇanirodhaṃ abbhāññaṃsu, jarāmaraṇanirodhagāminim paṭipadaṃ abbhāññaṃsu, sabbete evameva abbhāññaṃsu, seyyathāpāhaṃ etarahi.

Yepi hi keci anāgatamaddhānaṃ samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā jarāmaraṇaṃ abhijānissanti, jarāmaraṇasamudayaṃ abhijānissanti, jarāmaraṇanirodhaṃ abhijānissanti, jarāmaraṇanirodhagāminim paṭipadaṃ abhijānissanti, sabbete evameva abhijānissanti, seyyathāpāhaṃ etarahīti. Idamassa anvaye ñāṇaṃ.

Yato kho bhikkhave ariyasāvakassa imāni dve ñāṇāni parisuddhāni honti pariyodātāni dhamme ñāṇaṃ anvaye ñāṇaṃ. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave ariyasāvako “diṭṭhisampanno” itipi, “dassanasampanno” itipi, “āgato imaṃ saddhammaṃ” itipi, “passati imaṃ saddhammaṃ” itipi, “sekkhena ñāṇena samannāgato” itipi, “sekkhāya vijjāya samannāgato” itipi, “dhammasotaṃ samāpanno” itipi, “ariyo nibbedhikapāṇṇo” itipi, “amatadvāraṃ āhacca tiṭṭhati” itipīti.

Katamā ca bhikkhave jāti. Katamo ca bhikkhave bhavo. Katamañca bhikkhave upādānaṃ. Katamā ca bhikkhave taṇhā. Katamā ca bhikkhave vedanā. Katamo ca bhikkhave phasso. Katamañca bhikkhave saḷāyatanāṃ. Katamañca

bhikkhave nāmarūpaṃ. Katamañca bhikkhave viññāṇaṃ. Katame ca bhikkhave saṅkhārā. Tayome bhikkhave saṅkhārā, kāyasaṅkhāro vacīsaṅkhāro cittasaṅkhāroti. Ime vuccanti bhikkhave saṅkhārā.

Avijjāsamudayā saṅkhārasamudayo, avijjānirodhā saṅkhāranirodho, ayameva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo saṅkhāranirodhagāminī paṭipadā. Seyyathidaṃ, sammādiṭṭhi -pa- sammāsamādhī.

Yato kho bhikkhave ariyasāvako evaṃ saṅkhāre pajānāti, evaṃ saṅkhārasamudayaṃ pajānāti, evaṃ saṅkhāranirodhaṃ pajānāti, evaṃ saṅkhāranirodhagāminīṃ paṭipadaṃ pajānāti. Idamassa dhamme ñāṇaṃ, so iminā dhammena diṭṭhena viditena akālikena pattena pariyogāḷhena atītānāgatenā yaṃ neti.

Ye kho keci atītamaddhānaṃ samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā saṅkhāre abbaññaṃsu, saṅkhārasamudayaṃ abbaññaṃsu, saṅkhāranirodhaṃ abbaññaṃsu, saṅkhāranirodhagāminīṃ paṭipadaṃ abbaññaṃsu, sabbete evameva abbaññaṃsu, seyyathāpāhaṃ etarahi.

Ye hipi keci anāgatamaddhānaṃ samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā saṅkhāre abhijānissanti, saṅkhārasamudayaṃ abhijānissanti, saṅkhāranirodhaṃ abhijānissanti, saṅkhāranirodhagāminīṃ paṭipadaṃ abhijānissanti, sabbete evameva abhijānissanti, seyyathāpāhaṃ etarahi. Idamassa anvaye ñāṇaṃ.

Yato kho bhikkhave ariyasāvakassa imāni dve ñāṇāni parisuddhāni honti pariyodātāni dhamme ñāṇaṃca anvaye ñāṇaṃca. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave ariyasāvako “diṭṭhisampanno” itipi, “dassanasampanno” itipi, “āgato imaṃ saddhammaṃ” itipi, “passati imaṃ saddhammaṃ” itipi, “sekkhena ñāṇena samannāgato” itipi, “sekkhāya vijjāya samannāgato” itipi, “dhammasotaṃ samāpanno” itipi, “ariyo nibbedhikapañño” itipi, “amatadvāraṃ āhacca tiṭṭhati” itipīti. . Tatiyaṃ.

4. Dutiyāñānavatthusutta

34. Sāvattiyaṃ viharati. Sattasattari vo bhikkhave ñāṇavatthūni desessāmi, taṃ suṇātha sādhu kaṃ manasi karotha, bhāsissāmīti. “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etadavoca—

Katamāni bhikkhave sattasattari nāṇavatthūni. Jātipaccayā jarāmarañanti nāṇam, asati jātiyā natthi jarāmarañanti nāṇam. Atītampi addhānam jātipaccayā jarāmarañanti nāṇam, asati jātiyā natthi jarāmarañanti nāṇam. Anāgatampi addhānam jātipaccayā jarāmarañanti nāṇam, asati jātiyā natthi jarāmarañanti nāṇam. Yampissa taṃ dhammaṭṭhitiñāṇam, tampi khayadhammaṃ vayadhammaṃ virāgadhammaṃ nirodhadhammanti nāṇam.

Bhavapaccayā jāṭīti nāṇam -pa-. Upādānapaccayā bhavoti nāṇam. Taṇhāpaccayā upādānanti nāṇam. Vedanāpaccayā taṇhāti nāṇam. Phassapaccayā vedanāti nāṇam. Saḷāyatanapaccayā phassoti nāṇam. Nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatananti nāṇam. Viññānapaccayā nāmarūpanti nāṇam, saṅkhārapaccayā viññānanti nāṇam. Avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārāti nāṇam, asati avijjāya natthi saṅkhārāti nāṇam. Atītampi addhānam avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārāti nāṇam, asati avijjāya natthi saṅkhārāti nāṇam. Anāgatampi addhānam avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārāti nāṇam, asati avijjāya natthi saṅkhārāti nāṇam. Yampissa taṃ dhammaṭṭhitiñāṇam, tampi khayadhammaṃ vayadhammaṃ virāgadhammaṃ nirodhadhammanti nāṇam. Imāni vuccanti bhikkhave sattasattari nāṇavatthūnīti. . Catutthaṃ.

5. Avijjāpaccayasutta

35. Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati. Avijjāpaccayā bhikkhave saṅkhārā, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇam -pa- evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti. Evaṃ vutte aññataro bhikkhu Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “katamaṃ nu kho bhante jarāmarāṇam, kassa ca panidaṃ jarāmarāṇan”ti. “No kallo paṇho”ti Bhagavā avoca, “katamaṃ jarāmarāṇam, kassa ca panidaṃ jarāmarāṇan”ti iti vā bhikkhu yo vadeyya, “aññaṃ jarāmarāṇam, aññaṃ ca panidaṃ jarāmarāṇan”ti iti vā bhikkhu yo vadeyya. Ubhayametaṃ ekatthaṃ byañjanameva nānaṃ. “Taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīran”ti vā bhikkhu diṭṭhiyā sati brahmacariyavāso na hoti, “aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīran”ti vā bhikkhu diṭṭhiyā sati brahmacariyavāso na hoti. Ete te bhikkhu ubho ante anupagamma majjhena Tathāgato dhammaṃ deseti “jātipaccayā jarāmarāṇan”ti.

“Katamā nu kho bhante jāti, kassa ca panāyaṃ jāṭī”ti. “No kallo paṇho”ti Bhagavā avoca, “katamā jāti, kassa ca panāyaṃ jāṭī”ti

iti vā bhikkhu yo vadeyya, “aññā jāti, aññassa ca panāyaṃ jāti”ti iti vā bhikkhu yo vadeyya. Ubhayametam ekattham byañjanameva nānam. “Tam jīvaṃ tam sarīraṃ”ti vā bhikkhu diṭṭhiyā sati brahmacariyavāso na hoti, “aññam jīvaṃ aññam sarīraṃ”ti vā bhikkhu diṭṭhiyā sati brahmacariyavāso na hoti. Ete te bhikkhu ubho ante anupagamma majjhena Tathāgato dhammaṃ deseti “bhavapaccayā jāti”ti.

“Katamo nu kho bhante bhavo, kassa ca panāyaṃ bhavo”ti. “No kallo pañho”ti Bhagavā avoca, “katamo bhavo, kassa ca panāyaṃ bhavo”ti iti vā bhikkhu yo vadeyya, “añño bhavo, aññassa ca panāyaṃ bhavo”ti iti vā bhikkhu yo vadeyya. Ubhayametam ekattham byañjanameva nānam. “Tam jīvaṃ tam sarīraṃ”ti vā bhikkhu diṭṭhiyā sati brahmacariyavāso na hoti, “aññam jīvaṃ aññam sarīraṃ”ti vā bhikkhu diṭṭhiyā sati brahmacariyavāso na hoti. Ete te bhikkhu ubho ante anupagamma majjhena Tathāgato dhammaṃ deseti “upādānapaccayā bhavo”ti -pa- “taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ”ti. “Vedanāpaccayā taṇhā”ti. “Phassapaccayā vedanā”ti. “Saḷāyatanapaccayā phasso”ti. “Nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanaṃ”ti. “Viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpan”ti. “Saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ”ti.

“Katame nu kho bhante saṅkhārā, kassa ca panime saṅkhārā”ti. “No kallo pañho”ti Bhagavā avoca, “katame saṅkhārā, kassa ca panime saṅkhārā”ti iti vā bhikkhu yo vadeyya, “aññe saṅkhārā, aññassa ca panime saṅkhārā”ti iti vā bhikkhu yo vadeyya. Ubhayametam ekattham byañjanameva nānam. “Tam jīvaṃ tam sarīraṃ”ti vā bhikkhu diṭṭhiyā sati brahmacariyavāso na hoti, “aññam jīvaṃ aññam sarīraṃ”ti vā bhikkhu diṭṭhiyā sati brahmacariyavāso na hoti. Ete te bhikkhu ubho ante anupagamma majjhena Tathāgato dhammaṃ deseti “avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā”ti.

Avijjāya tveva bhikkhu asesavirāganirodhā, yānissa tāni visūkāyikāni visevitāni vipphanditāni kānici kānici. “Katamaṃ jarāmaṇaṃ, kassa ca panidaṃ jarāmaṇaṃ” iti vā. “Aññaṃ jarāmaṇaṃ, aññassa ca panidaṃ jarāmaṇaṃ” iti vā. “Tam jīvaṃ tam sarīraṃ” iti vā. “Aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ” iti vā. Sabbānissa tāni pahīnāni bhavanti ucchinnamūlāni tālavatthukatāni anabhāvaṃkatāni āyatim anuppādadhammāni.

Avijjāya tveva bhikkhu asesavirāganirodhā, yānissa tāni visūkāyikāni visevitāni vipphanditāni kānici kānici. “Katamā jāti, kassa ca panāyaṃ jāti” iti vā. “Aññā jāti, aññassa ca panāyaṃ jāti” iti vā. “Taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ” iti vā. “Aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ” iti vā. Sabbānissa tāni pahīnāni bhavanti ucchinnamūlāni tālavatthukatāni anabhāvaṃkatāni āyatim anuppādadhammāni.

Avijjāya tveva bhikkhu asesavirāganirodhā, yānissa tāni visūkāyikāni visevitāni vipphanditāni kānici kānici. Katamo bhavo -pa-. Katamaṃ upādānaṃ. Katamā taṇhā. Katamā vedanā. Katamo phasso. Katamaṃ saḷāyatanam. Katamaṃ nāmarūpaṃ. Katamaṃ viññāṇam -pa-.

Avijjāya tveva bhikkhu asesavirāganirodhā, yānissa tāni visūkāyikāni visevitāni vipphanditāni kānici kānici. “Katame saṅkhārā, kassa ca panime saṅkhārā” iti vā. “Aññe saṅkhārā, aññassa ca panime saṅkhārā” iti vā. “Taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ” iti vā. “Aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ” iti vā. Sabbānissa tāni pahīnāni bhavanti ucchinnamūlāni tālavatthukatāni anabhāvaṃkatāni āyatim anuppādadhammānīti. . Pañcamaṃ.

6. Dutīya-avijjāpaccayasutta

36. Sāvattiyam vitarati. Avijjāpaccayā bhikkhave saṅkhārā, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇam -pa- evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

“Katamaṃ jarāmaṇaṃ, kassa ca panidaṃ jarāmaṇaṃ”ti iti vā bhikkhave yo vadeyya, “aññaṃ jarāmaṇaṃ, aññassa ca panidaṃ jarāmaṇaṃ”ti iti vā bhikkhave yo vadeyya. Ubhayametam ekattham byañjanaṃ nānaṃ. “Taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ” iti vā bhikkhave diṭṭhiyā sati brahmacariyavāso na hoti, “aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ” iti vā bhikkhave diṭṭhiyā sati brahmacariyavāso na hoti. Ete te bhikkhave ubho ante anupagamma majjhena Tathāgato dhammaṃ deseti “jātīpaccayā jarāmaṇaṃ”ti.

Katamaṃ jāti -pa-. Katamo bhavo. Katamaṃ upādānaṃ. Katamā taṇhā. Katamā vedanā. Katamo phasso. Katamaṃ saḷāyatanaṃ. Katamaṃ nāmarūpaṃ. Katamaṃ viññāṇaṃ. “Katame saṅkhārā, kassa ca panime saṅkhārā”ti iti vā bhikkhave yo vadeyya, “aññe saṅkhārā, aññassa ca panime saṅkhārā”ti iti vā bhikkhave yo vadeyya. Ubhayametaṃ ekatthaṃ byañjanaṃeva nānaṃ. “Taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ” iti vā bhikkhave diṭṭhiyā sati brahmacariyavāso na hoti, “aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ” iti vā bhikkhave diṭṭhiyā sati brahmacariyavāso na hoti. Ete te bhikkhave ubho ante anupagamma majjhena Tathāgato dhammaṃ deseti “avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā”ti.

Avijjāya tveva bhikkhave asesavirāganirodhā, yānissa tāni visūkāyikāni visevitāni vipphanditāni kānici kānici. “Katamaṃ jarāmaṇaṃ, kassa ca panidaṃ jarāmaṇaṃ” iti vā. “Aññaṃ jarāmaṇaṃ, aññassa ca panidaṃ jarāmaṇaṃ” iti vā. “Taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ” iti vā. “Aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ” iti vā. Sabbānissa tāni pahīnāni bhavanti ucchinnamūlāni tālavatthukatāni anabhāvaṃkatāni āyatim anuppādadhammāni.

Avijjāya tveva bhikkhave asesavirāganirodhā, yānissa tāni visūkāyikāni visevitāni vipphanditāni kānici kānici. Katamā jāti -pa-. Katamo bhavo. Katamaṃ upādānaṃ. Katamā taṇhā. Katamā vedanā. Katamo phasso. Katamaṃ saḷāyatanaṃ. Katamaṃ nāmarūpaṃ. Katamaṃ viññāṇaṃ. “Katame saṅkhārā, kassa ca panime saṅkhārā” iti vā. “Aññe saṅkhārā, aññassa ca panime saṅkhārā” iti vā. “Taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ” iti vā. “Aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ” iti vā. Sabbānissa tāni pahīnāni bhavanti ucchinnamūlāni tālavatthukatāni anabhāvaṃkatāni āyatim anuppādadhammānīti. . Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Natumhasutta

37. Sāvattiyam viharati. Nāyam bhikkhave kāyo tumhākaṃ, napi aññesaṃ. Purāṇamidaṃ bhikkhave kammaṃ abhisankhatam abhisañcetaṃ vedaniyaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ.

Tatra kho bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako paṭiccasamuppādaññeva sādhukaṃ yoniso manasi karoti “iti imasmiṃ sati idaṃ hoti, imassuppādā idaṃ uppajjati. Imasmiṃ asati idaṃ na hoti, imassa nirodhā idaṃ nirujjhati. Yadidaṃ avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ -pa-evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti. Avijjāya tveva asesavirāganirodhā saṅkhāranirodho, saṅkhāranirodhā viññāṇanirodho -pa-evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hoti”ti. . Sattamaṃ.

8. Cetanāsutta

38. Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati. Yañca bhikkhave ceteti, yañca pakappeti, yañca anuseti. Āramaṇametam¹ hoti viññāṇassa ṭhitiyā, āramaṇe sati patiṭṭhā viññāṇassa hoti, tasmim̐ patiṭṭhite viññāṇe virūḷhe āyatim̐ punabbhavābhiniḃbatti hoti, āyatim̐ punabbhavābhiniḃbattiyā sati āyatim̐ jāti jarāmaṇaṃ sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā sambhavanti. Evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

No ce bhikkhave ceteti, no ce pakappeti, atha ce anuseti. Āramaṇametam̐ hoti viññāṇassa ṭhitiyā, āramaṇe sati patiṭṭhā viññāṇassa hoti, tasmim̐ patiṭṭhite viññāṇe virūḷhe āyatim̐ punabbhavābhiniḃbatti hoti, āyatim̐ punabbhavābhiniḃbattiyā sati āyatim̐ jāti jarāmaṇaṃ sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā sambhavanti. Evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Yato ca kho bhikkhave no ceva ceteti, no ca pakappeti, no ca anuseti. Āramaṇametam̐ na hoti viññāṇassa ṭhitiyā, āramaṇe asati patiṭṭhā viññāṇassa na hoti, tadappatiṭṭhite viññāṇe avirūḷhe āyatim̐ punabbhavābhiniḃbatti na hoti, āyatim̐ punabbhavābhiniḃbattiyā asati āyatim̐ jāti jarāmaṇaṃ sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā nirujjhanti. Evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hotīti. . Aṭṭhamaṃ.

1. Āramaṇametam̐ (?)

9. Dutiyacetanāsutta

39. Sāvattthiyāṃ viharati. Yañca bhikkhave ceteti, yañca pakappeti, yañca anuseti. Ārammaṇametaṃ hoti viññāṇassa t̥hitiyā, ārammaṇe sati patiṭṭhā viññāṇassa hoti, tasmim̐ patiṭṭhite viññāṇe virūl̥he nāmarūpassa avakkanti hoti. Nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanam̐, saḷāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā -pa- taṇhā. Upādānam̐. Bhavo. Jāti. Jarāmarañam̐. Sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā sambhavanti. Evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

No ce bhikkhave ceteti, no ce pakappeti, atha ce anuseti. Ārammaṇametaṃ hoti viññāṇassa t̥hitiyā, ārammaṇe sati patiṭṭhā viññāṇassa hoti, tasmim̐ patiṭṭhite viññāṇe virūl̥he nāmarūpassa avakkanti hoti. Nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanam̐ -pa- evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Yato ca kho bhikkhave no ceva ceteti, no ca pakappeti, no ca anuseti. Ārammaṇametaṃ na hoti viññāṇassa t̥hitiyā, ārammaṇe asati patiṭṭhā viññāṇassa na hoti, tadappatiṭṭhite viññāṇe avirūl̥he nāmarūpassa avakkanti na hoti. Nāmarūpanirodhā saḷāyatananirodho -pa- evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hotīti. . Navamam̐.

10. Tatiyacetanāsutta

40. Sāvattthiyāṃ viharati. Yañca bhikkhave ceteti, yañca pakappeti, yañca anuseti. Ārammaṇametaṃ hoti viññāṇassa t̥hitiyā, ārammaṇe sati patiṭṭhā viññāṇassa hoti, tasmim̐ patiṭṭhite viññāṇe virūl̥he nati hoti, natiyā sati āgatigati hoti, āgatigatiyā sati cutūpapāto hoti, cutūpapāte sati āyatim̐ jāti jarāmarañam̐ sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā sambhavanti. Evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

No ce bhikkhave ceteti, no ce pakappeti, atha ce anuseti. Ārammaṇametaṃ hoti viññāṇassa t̥hitiyā, ārammaṇe sati patiṭṭhā viññāṇassa hoti, tasmim̐ patiṭṭhite viññāṇe virūl̥he nati hoti,

natiyā sati āgatigati hoti, āgatigatiyā sati cutūpapāto hoti, cutūpapāte sati āyatim jāti jarāmarañam sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā sambhavanti. Evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Yato ca kho bhikkhave no ceva ceteti, no ca pakappeti, no ca anuseti. Ārammaṇametaṃ na hoti viññāṇassa t̥hitiyā, ārammaṇe asati patiṭṭhā viññāṇassa na hoti, tadappatiṭṭhite viññāṇe avirūḷhe nati na hoti, natiyā asati āgatigati na hoti, āgatigatiyā asati cutūpapāto na hoti, cutūpapāte asati āyatim jāti jarāmarañam sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā nirujjhanti. Evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hotīti. . Dasamaṃ.

Kaḷārakhattiyavaggo catuttho.

Tassuddānaṃ

Bhūtamidaṃ Kaḷāraṅca, duve ca Ñāṇavatthūni.
Avijjāpaccayā ca dve, Natumhā Cetanā tayoti.

5. Gahapativagga

1. Pañcaverabhayasutta

41. Sāvattiyam viharati. Atha kho Anāthapiṇḍiko gahapati yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdī, ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho Anāthapiṇḍikaṃ gahapatim Bhagavā etadavoca—

Yato kho gahapati ariyasāvakaṃ pañca bhayāni verāni vūpasantāni honti, catūhi ca sotāpattiyaṅgehi samannāgato hoti, ariyo cassa ñāyo paññāya sudiṭṭho hoti suppaṭividdho, so ākaṅkhamāno attanāva attānaṃ byākareyya “khīṇanirayomhi khīṇatiracchānayoṇi khīṇapettivisayo khīṇāpāyaduggativinipāto, sotāpannohamasmi avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyano”ti.

Katamāni pañca bhayāni verāni vūpasantāni honti. Yaṃ gahapati pāṇātipātī pāṇātipātapaccayā diṭṭhadhammikampi bhayaṃ veraṃ pasavati, samparāyikampi bhayaṃ veraṃ pasavati, cetasikampi dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedayati. Pāṇātipātā paṭiviratassa evaṃ taṃ bhayaṃ veraṃ vūpasantaṃ hoti. (1)

Yaṃ gahapati adinnādāyī adinnādānapaccayā diṭṭhadhammikampi bhayaṃ veraṃ pasavati, samparāyikampi bhayaṃ veraṃ pasavati, cetasikampi dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedayati. Adinnādānā paṭiviratassa evaṃ taṃ bhayaṃ veraṃ vūpasantaṃ hoti. (2)

Yaṃ gahapati kāmesumicchācārī kāmesumicchācārapaccayā diṭṭhadhammikampi bhayaṃ veraṃ pasavati, samparāyikampi bhayaṃ veraṃ pasavati, cetasikampi dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedayati. Kāmesumicchācārā paṭiviratassa evaṃ taṃ bhayaṃ veraṃ vūpasantaṃ hoti. (3)

Yaṃ gahapati musāvādī musāvādapaccayā diṭṭhadhammikampi bhayaṃ veraṃ pasavati, samparāyikampi bhayaṃ veraṃ pasavati, cetasikampi dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedayati. Musāvādā paṭiviratassa evaṃ taṃ bhayaṃ veraṃ vūpasantaṃ hoti. (4)

Yaṃ gahapati surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhāyī surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānapaccayā diṭṭhadhammikampi bhayaṃ veraṃ pasavati, samparāyikampi bhayaṃ veraṃ pasavati, cetasikampi dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedayati. Surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānā paṭiviratassa evaṃ taṃ bhayaṃ veraṃ vūpasantaṃ hoti. Imāni pañca bhayāni verāni vūpasantāni honti. (5)

Katamehi catūhi sotāpattiyaṅgehi samannāgato hoti. Idha gahapati ariyasāvako Buddhhe aveccappasādena samannāgato hoti “itipi so Bhagavā Arahaṃ Sammāsambuddho Vijjācaraṇasampanno Sugato Lokavidū Anuttaro purisadammasārathi Satthā devamanussānaṃ Buddho Bhagavā”ti. (1)

Dhamme aveccappasādena samannāgato hoti “svākkhāto Bhagavatā dhammo sandiṭṭhiko akāliko ehipassiko opaneyyiko paccattaṃ veditabbo viññūhi”ti. (2)

Saṅghe aveccappasādena samannāgato hoti “suppaṭipanno Bhagavato sāvakaśaṅgho ujuppaṭipanno Bhagavato sāvakaśaṅgho ñāyappaṭipanno Bhagavato sāvakaśaṅgho sāmīcippaṭipanno Bhagavato sāvakaśaṅgho, yadidaṃ cattāri purisayugāni aṭṭha purisapuggalā, esa Bhagavato sāvakaśaṅgho āhuneyyo pāhuneyyo dakkhiṇeyyo añjalikaraṇīyo anuttaraṃ puññakkhettaṃ lokassā”ti. (3)

Ariyakantehi sīlehi samannāgato hoti akhaṇḍehi acchiddehi asabalehi akammāsehi bhujissehi viññuppasatthehi aparāmaṭṭhehi samādhisaṃvattanikehi. Imehi catūhi sotāpattiyaṅgehi samannāgato hoti. (4)

Katamo cassa ariyo ñāyo paññāya sudiṭṭho hoti suppaṭividdho. Idha gahapati ariyasāvako paṭiccasamuppādaññeva sādhukaṃ yoniso manasi karoti “iti imasmiṃ sati idaṃ hoti, imasmiṃ asati idaṃ na hoti, imassuppādā idaṃ uppajjati, imassa nirodhā idaṃ nirujjhati, yadidaṃ avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ -pa- evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti. Avijjāya tveva asesavirāganirodhā saṅkhāranirodho, saṅkhāranirodhā viññāṇanirodho -pa- evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hoti”ti. Ayamassa ariyo ñāyo paññāya sudiṭṭho hoti suppaṭividdho.

Yato kho gahapati ariyasāvakassa imāni pañca bhayāni verāni vūpasantāni honti. Imehi ca catūhi sotāpattiyaṅgehi samannāgato hoti. Ayañcassa ariyo ñāyo paññāya sudiṭṭho hoti suppaṭividdho. So ākaṅkhamāno attanāva attānaṃ byākareyya “khīṇanirayomhi khīṇatiracchānayoṇi khīṇapettivisayo khīṇāpāyaduggativinipāto, sotāpannohamasmi avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyano”ti. . Paṭhamāṃ.

2. Dutiyapañcaverabhayasutta

42. Sāvattthiyaṃ viharatī. Yato kho bhikkhave ariyasāvakassa pañca bhayāni verāni vūpasantāni honti. Catūhi ca sotāpattiyaṅgehi samannāgato hoti, ariyo cassa ñāyo paññāya sudiṭṭho

hoti suppaṭividdho, so ākaṅkhamāno attanāva attānaṃ byākareyya “khīṇanirayomhi -pa- avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyano”ti.

Katamāni pañca bhayāni verāni vūpasantāni honti. Yaṃ bhikkhave pāṇātipātī -pa-. Yaṃ bhikkhave adinnādāyī. Yaṃ bhikkhave kāmesumicchācārī. Yaṃ bhikkhave musāvādī. Yaṃ bhikkhave surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhāyī -pa-. Imāni pañca bhayāni verāni vūpasantāni honti.

Katamehi catūhi sotāpattiyaṅgehi samannāgato hoti. Idha bhikkhave ariyasāvako Buddhe -pa- dhamme. Saṃghe. Ariyakantehi sīlehi samannāgato hoti. Imehi catūhi sotāpattiyaṅgehi samannāgato hoti.

Katamo cassa ariyo ñāyo paññāya sudiṭṭho hoti suppaṭividdho. Idha bhikkhave ariyasāvako paṭiccasamuppādaññeva sādhukaṃ yoniso manasi karoti -pa- ayamassa ariyo ñāyo paññāya sudiṭṭho hoti suppaṭividdho.

Yato kho bhikkhave ariyasāvakassa imāni pañca bhayāni verāni vūpasantāni honti. Imehi ca catūhi sotāpattiyaṅgehi samannāgato hoti, ayañcassa ariyo ñāyo paññāya sudiṭṭho hoti suppaṭividdho, so ākaṅkhamāno attanāva attānaṃ byākareyya “khīṇanirayomhi khīṇatiracchānayani khīṇapettivisayo khīṇāpāyaduggativinipāto, sotāpannohamasmi avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyano”ti. . Dutiyaṃ.

3. Dukkhasutta

43. Sāvattiyaṃ viharatī. Dukkhasa bhikkhave samudayañca atthaṅgamañca desessāmi, taṃ suṇātha sādhukaṃ manasi karotha, bhāsissāmīti. “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosūṃ. Bhagavā etadavoca—

Katamo ca bhikkhave dukkhassa samudayo. Cakkhuñca paṭicca rūpe ca uppajjati cakkhuvīññāṇaṃ, tiṇṇaṃ saṅgati phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā. Ayaṃ kho bhikkhave dukkhassa samudayo.

Sotañca paṭicca sadde ca uppajjati sotaviññāṇaṃ -pa-. Ghānañca paṭicca gandhe ca -pa-. Jivhañca paṭicca rase ca -pa-. Kāyañca paṭicca phoṭṭhabbe ca -pa-. Manañca paṭicca dhamme ca uppajjati manoviññāṇaṃ, tiṇṇaṃ saṅgati phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā. Ayaṃ kho bhikkhave dukkhassa samudayo.

Katamo ca bhikkhave dukkhassa atthaṅgamo. Cakkhuñca paṭicca rūpe ca uppajjati cakkhuviññāṇaṃ, tiṇṇaṃ saṅgati phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā. Tassāyeva taṇhāya asesavirāgaṇirodhā upādānanirodho, upādānanirodhā bhavanirodho, bhavanirodhā jātinirodho, jātinirodhā jarāmaṇaṃ sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā nirujjhanti. Evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hoti. Ayaṃ kho bhikkhave dukkhassa atthaṅgamo.

Sotañca paṭicca sadde ca uppajjati sotaviññāṇaṃ -pa-. Ghānañca paṭicca gandhe ca -pa-. Jivhañca paṭicca rase ca -pa-. Kāyañca paṭicca phoṭṭhabbe ca -pa-. Manañca paṭicca dhamme ca uppajjati manoviññāṇaṃ, tiṇṇaṃ saṅgati phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā. Tassāyeva taṇhāya asesavirāgaṇirodhā upādānanirodho, upādānanirodhā bhavanirodho, bhavanirodhā jātinirodho, jātinirodhā jarāmaṇaṃ sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā nirujjhanti. Evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hoti. Ayaṃ kho bhikkhave dukkhassa atthaṅgamoti. . Tatiyaṃ.

4. Lokasutta

44. Sāvattiyāṃ viharati. Lokassa bhikkhave samudayañca atthaṅgamañca desessāmi, taṃ suṇātha sādhukaṃ manasi karotha, bhāsissāmīti. “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosūṃ. Bhagavā etadavoca—

Katamo ca bhikkhave lokassa samudayo. Cakkhuñca paṭicca rūpe ca uppajjati cakkhuviññāṇaṃ, tiṇṇaṃ saṅgati phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaṇaṃ sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā sambhavanti. Ayaṃ kho bhikkhave lokassa samudayo.

Sotañca paṭicca sadde ca -pa-. Ghānañca paṭicca gandhe ca. Jivhañca paṭicca rase ca. Kāyañca paṭicca phoṭṭhabbe ca. Manañca paṭicca dhamme ca uppajjati manoviññāṇaṃ, tiṇṇaṃ saṅgati phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā -pa- jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā sambhavanti. Ayaṃ kho bhikkhave lokassa samudayo.

Katamo ca bhikkhave lokassa atthaṅgamo. Cakkhuñca paṭicca rūpe ca uppajjati cakkhuviññāṇaṃ, tiṇṇaṃ saṅgati phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā. Tassāyeva taṇhāya asesavirāganirodhā upādānanirodho, upādānanirodhā bhavanirodho -pa- evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hoti. Ayaṃ kho bhikkhave lokassa atthaṅgamo.

Sotañca paṭicca sadde ca -pa-. Ghānañca paṭicca gandhe ca. Jivhañca paṭicca rase ca. Kāyañca paṭicca phoṭṭhabbe ca. Manañca paṭicca dhamme ca uppajjati manoviññāṇaṃ, tiṇṇaṃ saṅgati phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā. Tassāyeva taṇhāya asesavirāganirodhā upādānanirodho, upādānanirodhā bhavanirodho -pa- evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hoti. Ayaṃ kho bhikkhave lokassa atthaṅgamoti. . Catutthaṃ.

5. Ñātikasutta

45. Evaṃ me sutāṃ—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Ñātike viharati Giñjakāvasathe. Atha kho Bhagavā rahogato paṭisallāno imaṃ dhammapariyāyaṃ abhāsi—

Cakkhuñca paṭicca rūpe ca uppajjati cakkhuviññāṇaṃ, tiṇṇaṃ saṅgati phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ -pa- evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Sotañca paṭicca sadde ca -pa-. Ghānañca paṭicca gandhe ca. Jivhañca paṭicca rase ca. Kāyañca paṭicca phoṭṭhabbe ca. Manañca paṭicca dhamme ca uppajjati manoviññāṇaṃ, tiṇṇaṃ saṅgati phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ -pa- evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Cakkhuñca paṭicca rūpe ca uppajjati cakkhuviññāṇaṃ, tiṇṇaṃ saṅgati phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā. Tassāyeva taṇhāya asesavirāganirodhā upādānanirodho, upādānanirodhā bhavanirodho -pa- evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hoti.

Sotañca paṭicca sadde ca -pa-. Manañca paṭicca dhamme ca uppajjati manoviññāṇaṃ, tiṇṇaṃ saṅgati phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā. Tassāyeva taṇhāya asesavirāganirodhā upādānanirodho, upādānanirodhā bhavanirodho -pa- evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hotīti.

Tena kho pana samayena aññataro bhikkhu Bhagavato upassuti¹ ṭhito hoti. Addasā kho Bhagavā taṃ bhikkhuṃ upassuti ṭhitaṃ, disvāna taṃ bhikkhuṃ etadavoca “assosi no tvaṃ bhikkhu imaṃ dhammapariyāyaṃ”ti. Evaṃ bhanteti. Uggaṇhāhi tvaṃ bhikkhu imaṃ dhammapariyāyaṃ, pariyāpuṇāhi tvaṃ bhikkhu imaṃ dhammapariyāyaṃ, dhārehi tvaṃ bhikkhu imaṃ dhammapariyāyaṃ, atthasaṃhito ayaṃ² bhikkhu dhammapariyāyo ādibrahmacariyakoti. . Pañcamaṃ.

6. Aññatarabrāhmaṇasutta

46. Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati. Atha kho aññataro brāhmaṇo yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodi, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho so brāhmaṇo Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca—

Kim nu kho bho Gotama so karoti, so paṭisaṃvedayatīti. “So karoti, so paṭisaṃvedayatī”ti kho brāhmaṇa ayameko anto.

Kim pana bho Gotama añño karoti, añño paṭisaṃvedayatīti. “Añño karoti, añño paṭisaṃvedayatī”ti kho brāhmaṇa ayaṃ dutiyo anto. Ete te brāhmaṇa ubho ante anupagamma majjhena Tathāgato dhammaṃ deseti— avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ -pa- evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

1. Upassutiṃ (Sī, I)

2. Atthasaṃhitoyaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kam), atthasaṃhitāyaṃ (I, Ka)

avijjāya tveva asesavirāgaṇirodhā saṅkhāraṇirodho, saṅkhāraṇirodhā -pa- evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hotīti.

Evam vutte so brāhmaṇo Bhagavantam etadavoca “abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama, abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama -pa- upāsakaṃ maṃ bhavaṃ Gotamo dhāretu ajjatagge paṇupetaṃ saraṇaṃ gataṃ”ti. . Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Jāṇussoṇisutta

47. Sāvattiyaṃ viharati. Atha kho Jāṇussoṇi brāhmaṇo yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavatā saddhiṃ -pa- ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Jāṇussoṇi brāhmaṇo Bhagavantam etadavoca—

Kim nu kho bho Gotama sabbamatthīti. “Sabbamatthī”ti kho brāhmaṇa ayameko anto.

Kim pana bho Gotama sabbaṃ natthīti. “Sabbaṃ natthī”ti kho brāhmaṇa ayaṃ dutiyo anto. Ete te brāhmaṇa ubho ante anupagamma majjhena Tathāgato dhammaṃ deseti—avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ -pa- evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti. Avijjāya tveva asesavirāgaṇirodhā saṅkhāraṇirodho, saṅkhāraṇirodhā viññāṇaṇirodho -pa- evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hotīti.

Evam putte Jāṇussoṇi brāhmaṇo Bhagavantam etadavoca “abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama -pa- paṇupetaṃ saraṇaṃ gataṃ”ti. . Sattamaṃ.

8. Lokāyatikasutta

48. Sāvattiyaṃ viharati. Atha kho Lokāyatiko brāhmaṇo yena Bhagavā -pa- ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Lokāyatiko brāhmaṇo Bhagavantam etadavoca—

Kim nu kho bho Gotama sabbamatthīti. “Sabbamatthī”ti kho brāhmaṇa jeṭṭhametaṃ lokāyataṃ.

Kiṃ pana bho Gotama sabbaṃ natthīti. “Sabbaṃ natthī”ti kho brāhmaṇa dutiyametaṃ lokāyataṃ.

Kiṃ nu kho bho Gotama sabbamekattanti. “Sabbamekattan”ti kho brāhmaṇa tatiyametaṃ lokāyataṃ.

Kiṃ pana bho Gotama sabbaṃ puthuttanti. “Sabbaṃ puthuttan”ti kho brāhmaṇa catutthametaṃ lokāyataṃ. Ete te brāhmaṇa ubho ante anupagamma majjhena Tathāgato dhammaṃ deseti—avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ -pa- evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti. Avijjāya tveva asesavirāgaṇirodhā saṅkhāraṇirodho, saṅkhāraṇirodhā viññāṇanirodho -pa- evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hotīti.

Evam vutte Lokāyatiko brāhmaṇo Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama -pa- ajjatagge paṇupetaṃ saraṇaṃ gatan”ti. . Aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Ariyasāvakaṣutta

49. Sāvattiyam viharati. Na bhikkhave sutavato ariyasāvakassa evaṃ hoti “kiṃ nu kho—kismiṃ sati kiṃ hoti, kissuppādā kiṃ uppajjati, (kismiṃ sati saṅkhārā honti, kismiṃ sati viññāṇaṃ hoti)¹ kismiṃ sati nāmarūpaṃ hoti, kismiṃ sati saḷāyatanaṃ hoti, kismiṃ sati phasso hoti, kismiṃ sati vedanā hoti, kismiṃ sati taṇhā hoti, kismiṃ sati upādānaṃ hoti, kismiṃ sati bhavo hoti, kismiṃ sati jāti hoti, kismiṃ sati jarāmaṇaṃ hoti”ti.

Atha kho bhikkhave sutavato ariyasāvakassa aparappaccayā ñāṇamevettha hoti “imasmim sati idaṃ hoti, imassuppādā idaṃ uppajjati, (avijjāya sati saṅkhārā honti, saṅkhāresu sati viññāṇaṃ hoti,)¹ viññāṇe sati nāmarūpaṃ hoti, nāmarūpe sati saḷāyatanaṃ

1. () Etthantare pāṭhā kesuci potthakesu na dissantīti Sī-I-potthakesu dassitā.
Tathā sati anantarasuttaṭṭhikāya sameti.

hoti, saḷāyatane sati phasso hoti, phasse sati vedanā hoti, vedanāya sati taṇhā hoti, taṇhāya sati upādānaṃ hoti, upādāne sati bhavo hoti, bhavo sati jāti hoti, jātiyā sati jarāmarāṇaṃ hoti”ti. So evaṃ pajānāti “evamayaṃ loko samudayaṃ”ti.

Na bhikkhave sutavato ariyasāvakaṃ evaṃ hoti “kiṃ nu kho—kismiṃ asati kiṃ na hoti, kissa nirodhā kiṃ nirujjhati, (kismiṃ asati saṅkhārā na honti, kismiṃ asati viññāṇaṃ na hoti,)”¹ kismiṃ asati nāmarūpaṃ na hoti, kismiṃ asati saḷāyatanaṃ na hoti, kismiṃ asati phasso na hoti, kismiṃ asati vedanā na hoti, kismiṃ asati taṇhā na hoti, kismiṃ asati upādānaṃ na hoti, kismiṃ asati bhavo na hoti, kismiṃ asati jāti na hoti, kismiṃ asati jarāmarāṇaṃ na hoti”ti.

Atha kho bhikkhave sutavato ariyasāvakaṃ aparappaccayā ñāṇamevettha hoti “imasmim̐ asati idaṃ na hoti, imassa nirodhā idaṃ nirujjhati, (avijjāya asati saṅkhārā na honti, saṅkhāresu asati viññāṇaṃ na hoti,)”¹ viññāṇe asati nāmarūpaṃ na hoti, nāmarūpe asati saḷāyatanaṃ na hoti -pa- bhavo na hoti. Jāti na hoti. Jātiyā asati jarāmarāṇaṃ na hoti”ti. So evaṃ pajānāti “evamayaṃ loko nirujjhati”ti.

Yato kho bhikkhave ariyasāvako evaṃ lokassa samudayaṃca atthaṅgamaṃca yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave ariyasāvako diṭṭhisampanno itipi -pa- amatadvāraṃ āhacca tiṭṭhati itipīti. . Navamaṃ.

10. Dutiya-ariyasāvakaṃ sutta

50. Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati. Na bhikkhave sutavato ariyasāvakaṃ evaṃ hoti “kiṃ nu kho—kismiṃ sati kiṃ hoti, kissuppādā kiṃ uppajjati, kismiṃ sati saṅkhārā honti, kismiṃ sati viññāṇaṃ hoti, kismiṃ sati nāmarūpaṃ hoti, kismiṃ sati saḷāyatanaṃ hoti, kismiṃ

1. () Etthantare pāṭhāpi tattha tatheva dassitā.

sati phasso hoti, kismim sati vedanā hoti, kismim sati taṇhā hoti, kismim sati upādānaṃ hoti, kismim sati bhavo hoti, kismim sati jāti hoti, kismim sati jarāmaṇaṃ hoti”ti.

Atha kho bhikkhave sutavato ariyasāvakassa aparappaccayā ñāṇamevettha hoti “imasmim sati idaṃ hoti, imassuppādā idaṃ uppajjati, avijjāya sati saṅkhārā honti, saṅkhāresu sati viññāṇaṃ hoti, viññāṇe sati nāmarūpaṃ hoti, nāmarūpe sati saḷāyatanaṃ hoti, saḷāyatane sati phasso hoti, phasse sati vedanā hoti, vedanāya sati taṇhā hoti, taṇhāya sati upādānaṃ hoti, upādāne sati bhavo hoti, bhavo sati jāti hoti, jātiyā sati jarāmaṇaṃ hoti”ti. So evaṃ pajānāti “evamayaṃ loko samudayatī”ti.

Na bhikkhave sutavato ariyasāvakassa evaṃ hoti “kiṃ nu kho—kismim asati kiṃ na hoti, kissa nirodhā kiṃ nirujjhati, kismim asati saṅkhārā na honti, kismim asati viññāṇaṃ na hoti, kismim asati nāmarūpaṃ na hoti, kismim asati saḷāyatanaṃ na hoti, kismim asati phasso na hoti, kismim asati vedanā na hoti, kismim asati taṇhā na hoti -pa- upādānaṃ. Bhavo. Jāti. Kismim asati jarāmaṇaṃ na hoti”ti.

Atha kho bhikkhave sutavato ariyasāvakassa aparappaccayā ñāṇamevettha hoti “imasmim asati idaṃ na hoti, imassa nirodhā idaṃ nirujjhati, avijjāya asati saṅkhārā na honti, saṅkhāresu asati viññāṇaṃ na hoti, viññāṇe asati nāmarūpaṃ na hoti, nāmarūpe asati saḷāyatanaṃ na hoti -pa- jātiyā asati jarāmaṇaṃ na hoti”ti. So evaṃ pajānāti “evamayaṃ loko nirujjhatī”ti.

Yato kho bhikkhave ariyasāvako evaṃ lokassa samudayañca atthaṅgamañca yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave ariyasāvako diṭṭhisampanno itipi, dassanasampanno itipi, āgato imaṃ saddhammaṃ itipi, passati imaṃ saddhammaṃ itipi, sekkhena ñāṇena samannāgato itipi,

sekkhāya vijjāya samannāgato itipi, dhammasotaṃ samāpanno itipi, ariyo nibbedhikapañño itipi, amatadvāraṃ āhacca tiṭṭhati itipīti. . Dasamaṃ.

Gahapativaggo pañcamaṃ.

Tassuddānaṃ

Dve Pañcaverabhayā vuttā, Dukkhaṃ Loko ca Ñātikaṃ.
Aññataraṃ Jāṇussoṇi ca, Lokāyatikena aṭṭhamaṃ.
Dve Ariyasāvaka vuttā, vaggo tena pavuccatīti.

6. Dukkhavagga

1. Parivīmaṃsanāsutta

51. Evaṃ me suttaṃ—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi “bhikkhavo”ti. “Bhadante”ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etadavoca—

Kittāvatā nu kho bhikkhave bhikkhu parivīmaṃsamāno parivīmaṃseyya sabbaso sammā dukkhakkhayāyāti. Bhagavaṃmūlakā no bhante dhammā Bhagavaṃnettikā Bhagavaṃpaṭisaraṇā, sādhu vata bhante Bhagavantaṃyeva paṭibhātu etassa bhāsitassa attho, Bhagavato sutvā bhikkhū dhāressantīti. Tena hi bhikkhave suṇātha sādhukaṃ manasi karotha, bhāsissāmīti. “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etadavoca—

Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu parivīmaṃsamāno parivīmaṃsati “yaṃ kho idaṃ anekavidhaṃ nānappakāraṃ dukkhaṃ loke uppajjati jarāmaṇaṃ, idaṃ nu kho dukkhaṃ kiṃnidānaṃ kiṃsamudayaṃ kiṃjātikaṃ kiṃpabhavaṃ, kismiṃ sati jarāmaṇaṃ hoti, kismiṃ asati jarāmaṇaṃ na hoti”ti. So parivīmaṃsamāno evaṃ pajānāti “yaṃ kho idaṃ anekavidhaṃ nānappakāraṃ dukkhaṃ loke

uppajjati jarāmaṇaṃ, idaṃ kho dukkhaṃ jātinidānaṃ jātisamudayaṃ jātijātikaṃ jātipabhavaṃ, jātiyā sati jarāmaṇaṃ hoti, jātiyā asati jarāmaṇaṃ na hotī”ti.

So jarāmaṇaṇca pajānāti, jarāmaṇasamudayaṇca pajānāti, jarāmaṇanirodhaṇca pajānāti, yā ca jarāmaṇanirodhasārūppagāminī paṭipadā, taṇca pajānāti, tathā paṭipanno ca hoti anudhammacārī. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu sabbaso sammā dukkhakkhayāya paṭipanno jarāmaṇanirodhāya.

Athāparaṃ parivīmaṃsamāno parivīmaṃsati “jāti panāyaṃ kiṃnidānā kiṃsamudayā kiṃjātikā kiṃpabhavā, kismiṃ sati jāti hoti, kismiṃ asati jāti na hotī”ti. So parivīmaṃsamāno evaṃ pajānāti “jāti bhavanidānā bhavasamudayā bhavajātikā bhavappabhavā, bhava sati jāti hoti, bhava asati jāti na hotī”ti.

So jātiṇca pajānāti, jātisamudayaṇca pajānāti, jātinirodhaṇca pajānāti, yā ca jātinirodhasārūppagāminī paṭipadā, taṇca pajānāti, tathā paṭipanno ca hoti anudhammacārī. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu sabbaso sammā dukkhakkhayāya paṭipanno jātinirodhāya.

Athāparaṃ parivīmaṃsamāno parivīmaṃsati “bhavo panāyaṃ kiṃnidāno -pa- upādānaṃ panidaṃ kiṃnidānaṃ. Taṇhā panāyaṃ kiṃnidānā. Vedanā. Phasso. Saḷāyatanāṃ panidaṃ kiṃnidānaṃ. Nāmarūpaṃ panidaṃ. Viññāṇaṃ panidaṃ. Saṅkhārā panime kiṃnidānā kiṃsamudayā kiṃjātikā kiṃpabhavā, kismiṃ sati saṅkhārā honti, kismiṃ asati saṅkhārā na hontī”ti. So parivīmaṃsamāno evaṃ pajānāti “saṅkhārā avijjānidānā avijjāsamudayā avijjājātikā avijjāpabhavā, avijjāya sati saṅkhārā honti, avijjāya asati saṅkhārā na hontī”ti.

So saṅkhāre ca pajānāti, saṅkhārasamudayaṇca pajānāti, saṅkhāranirodhaṇca pajānāti, yā ca saṅkhāranirodhasārūppagāminī paṭipadā, taṇca pajānāti. Tathā paṭipanno ca hoti anudhammacārī. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu sabbaso sammā dukkhakkhayāya paṭipanno saṅkhāranirodhāya.

Avijjāgato yaṃ bhikkhave purisapuggalo puññaṃ ce saṅkhāraṃ abhisāṅkharoti, puññūpagaṃ hoti viññāṇaṃ. Apuññaṃ ce saṅkhāraṃ abhisāṅkharoti, apuññūpagaṃ hoti viññāṇaṃ. Āneñjaṃ ce saṅkhāraṃ abhisāṅkharoti, āneñjūpagaṃ hoti viññāṇaṃ. Yato kho bhikkhave bhikkhuno avijjā pahinā hoti, vijjā uppanā. So avijjāvirāgā vijjuppādā neva puññābhisāṅkhāraṃ abhisāṅkharoti, na apuññābhisāṅkhāraṃ abhisāṅkharoti, na āneñjābhisāṅkhāraṃ abhisāṅkharoti. Anabhisāṅkharonto anabhisāṅcetaṃ na kiñci loke upādiyati, anupādiyaṃ na paritassati, aparitassaṃ paccattaññeva parinibbāyati, “khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyā”ti pajānāti.

So sukhaṃ ce vedanaṃ vedayati, “sā aniccā”ti pajānāti, “anajjhositā”ti pajānāti, “anabhinanditā”ti pajānāti. Dukkhaṃ ce vedanaṃ vedayati, “sā aniccā”ti pajānāti, “anajjhositā”ti pajānāti, “anabhinanditā”ti pajānāti. Adukkhamasukhaṃ ce vedanaṃ vedayati, “sā aniccā”ti pajānāti, “anajjhositā”ti pajānāti, “anabhinanditā”ti pajānāti. So sukhaṃ ce vedanaṃ vedayati, visamīyutto naṃ¹ vedayati. Dukkhaṃ ce vedanaṃ vedayati, visamīyutto naṃ vedayati. Adukkhamasukhaṃ ce vedanaṃ vedayati, visamīyutto naṃ vedayati.

So kāyapariyantikaṃ vedanaṃ vedayamāno “kāyapariyantikaṃ vedanaṃ vedayāmī”ti pajānāti, jīvitapariyantikaṃ vedanaṃ vedayamāno “jīvitapariyantikaṃ vedanaṃ vedayāmī”ti pajānāti. “Kāyassa bheda uddhaṃ jīvitapariyādānā idheva sabbavedayitāni anabhinanditāni sītībhavissanti sarīrāni avasissanti”ti pajānāti.

Seyyathāpi bhikkhave puriso kumbhakārapākā uṇhaṃ kumbhaṃ uddharitvā same bhūmibhāge paṭisisseyya². Tatra yāyaṃ usmā, sā tattheva vūpasameyya, kapallāni avasisseyyūṃ. Evameva kho bhikkhave bhikkhu kāyapariyantikaṃ vedanaṃ vedayamāno “kāyapariyantikaṃ vedanaṃ vedayāmī”ti pajānāti, jīvitapariyantikaṃ vedanaṃ vedayamāno

1. Taṃ vedanaṃ (Sī, I), vedanaṃ (Ka)

2. Paṭiviseyya (Sī), paṭiṭṭhapeyya (Syā, Kam, I), paṭiseveyya (Ṭikā)

“jīvitapariyantikaṃ vedanaṃ vedayāmi”ti pajānāti. “Kāyassa bheda uddhaṃ jīvitapariyādānā idheva sabbavedayitāni anabhinanditāni sītībhavissanti, sarīrāni avasissantī”ti pajānāti.

Taṃ kiṃ maññatha bhikkhave, api nu kho khīṇāsavo bhikkhu puññābhisankhāraṃ vā abhisankhareyya, apuññābhisankhāraṃ vā abhisankhareyya, āneñjābhisankhāraṃ vā abhisankhareyyāti. No hetam bhante. Sabbaso vā pana sankhāresu asati sankhāranirodhā api nu kho viññāṇaṃ paññāyethāti. No hetam bhante. Sabbaso vā pana viññāṇe asati viññāṇanirodhā api nu kho nāmarūpaṃ paññāyethāti. No hetam bhante. Sabbaso vā pana nāmarūpe asati nāmarūpanirodhā api nu kho saḷāyatanam paññāyethāti. No hetam bhante. Sabbaso vā pana saḷāyatane asati saḷāyatananirodhā api nu kho phasso paññāyethāti. No hetam bhante. Sabbaso vā pana phasse asati phassanirodhā api nu kho vedanā paññāyethāti. No hetam bhante. Sabbaso vā pana vedanāya asati vedanānirodhā api nu kho taṇhā paññāyethāti. No hetam bhante. Sabbaso vā pana taṇhāya asati taṇhānirodhā api nu kho upādānaṃ paññāyethāti. No hetam bhante. Sabbaso vā pana upādāne asati upādānanirodhā api nu kho bhavo paññāyethāti. No hetam bhante. Sabbaso vā pana bhave asati bhavanirodhā api nu kho jāti paññāyethāti. No hetam bhante. Sabbaso vā pana jātiyā asati jātinirodhā api nu kho jarāmaṇaṃ paññāyethāti. No hetam bhante.

Sādhu sādhu bhikkhave, evametam bhikkhave, netam aññathā, saddahatha me taṃ bhikkhave adhimuccatha, nikkāṅkhā ettha hotha nibbicikicchā, esevanto dukkhassāti. . Paṭhamam.

2. Upādānasutta

52. Sāvattiyam viharati. Upādānīyesu bhikkhave dhammesu assādānupassino viharato taṇhā pavaḍḍhati, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaṇaṃ sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā sambhavanti, evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

seyyathāpi bhikkhave dasannaṃ vā kaṭṭhavāhānaṃ vīsāya vā kaṭṭhavāhānaṃ tiṃsāya vā kaṭṭhavāhānaṃ cattārīsāya vā kaṭṭhavāhānaṃ mahā-aggikkhandho jaleyya, tatra puriso kālena kālaṃ sukkhāni ceva tiṇāni pakkhipeyya, sukkhāni ca gomayāni pakkhipeyya, sukkhāni ca kaṭṭhāni pakkhipeyya. Evaṃ hi so bhikkhave mahā-aggikkhandho tadāhāro tadupādāno ciraṃ dīghamaddhānaṃ jaleyya. Evameva kho bhikkhave upādāniyesu dhammesu assādānupassino viharato taṇhā pavaḍḍhati, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ -pa- evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Upādāniyesu bhikkhave dhammesu ādīnavānupassino viharato taṇhā nirujjhati, taṇhānirodhā upādānanirodho, upādānanirodhā bhavanirodho, bhavanirodha jātinirodho, jātinirodhā jarāmaṇaṃ sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā nirujjhanti, evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hoti.

Seyyathāpi bhikkhave dasannaṃ vā kaṭṭhavāhānaṃ vīsāya vā tiṃsāya vā cattārīsāya vā kaṭṭhavāhānaṃ mahā-aggikkhandho jaleyya, tatra puriso na kālena kālaṃ sukkhāni ceva tiṇāni pakkhipeyya, na sukkhāni ca gomayāni pakkhipeyya, na sukkhāni ca kaṭṭhāni pakkhipeyya. Evaṃ hi so bhikkhave mahā-aggikkhandho purimassa ca upādānassa pariyādānā aññassa ca anupahārā¹ anāhāro nibbāyeyya. Evameva kho bhikkhave upādāniyesu dhammesu ādīnavānupassino viharato taṇhā nirujjhati, taṇhānirodhā upādānanirodho -pa- evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hotīti. . Dutiyāṃ.

3. Saṃyojanasutta

53. Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati. Saṃyojaniyesu bhikkhave dhammesu assādānupassino viharato taṇhā pavaḍḍhati, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaṇaṃ sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā sambhavanti, evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

1. Anupāhārā (I)

Seyyathāpi bhikkhave telañca paṭicca vaṭṭiñca paṭicca telappadīpo jhāyeyya, tatra puriso kālena kālaṃ telaṃ āsiñceyya vaṭṭim upasāmhareyya. Evaṃ hi so bhikkhave telappadīpo tadāhāro tadupādāno ciraṃ dīghamaddhānaṃ jaleyya. Evameva kho bhikkhave saṃyojanīyesu dhammesu assādānupassino viharato taṇhā pavaḍḍhati, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaṇaṃ sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā sambhavanti, evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Saṃyojanīyesu bhikkhave dhammesu ādīnavānupassino viharato taṇhā nirujjhati, taṇhānirodhā upādānanirodho, upādānanirodhā bhavanirodho, bhavanirodhā jātinirodho, jātinirodhā jarāmaṇaṃ sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā nirujjhanti, evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hoti.

Seyyathāpi bhikkhave telañca paṭicca vaṭṭiñca paṭicca telappadīpo jhāyeyya. Tatra puriso na kālena kālaṃ telaṃ āsiñceyya, na vaṭṭim upasāmhareyya. Evaṃ hi so bhikkhave telappadīpo purimassa ca upādānassa pariyādānā aññassa ca anupahārā anāhāro nibbāyeyya. Evameva kho bhikkhave saṃyojanīyesu dhammesu ādīnavānupassino viharato taṇhā nirujjhati, taṇhānirodhā upādānanirodho -pa- evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hotīti. . Tatiyaṃ.

4. Dutiyasaṃyojanasutta

54. Sāvattīyaṃ viharati. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave telañca paṭicca vaṭṭiñca paṭicca telappadīpo jhāyeyya. Tatra puriso kālena kālaṃ telaṃ āsiñceyya, vaṭṭim upasāmhareyya. Evaṃ hi so bhikkhave telappadīpo tadāhāro tadupādāno ciraṃ dīghamaddhānaṃ jaleyya. Evameva kho bhikkhave saṃyojanīyesu dhammesu assādānupassino viharato taṇhā pavaḍḍhati, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ -pa- evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Seyyathāpi bhikkhave telañca paṭicca vaṭṭiñca paṭicca telappadīpo jhāyeyya. Tatra puriso na kālena kālaṃ telaṃ āsiñceyya, na vaṭṭim

upasaṃhareyya. Evaṃ hi so bhikkhave telappadīpo purimassa ca upādānassa pariyādānā aññassa ca anupahārā anāhāro nibbāyeyya. Evameva kho bhikkhave saṃyojanīyesu dhammesu ādīnavānupassino viharato taṇhā nirujjhati, taṇhānirodhā upādānanirodho -pa- evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hotīti. . Catuttham.

5. Mahārukkhasutta

55. Sāvattīyam viharati. Upādānīyesu bhikkhave dhammesu assādānupassino viharato taṇhā pavaḍḍhati, taṇhāpaccayā upādānam, upādānapaccayā bhavo -pa- evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Seyyathāpi bhikkhave mahārukkho. Tassa yāni ceva mūlāni adhogamāni yāni ca tiriyaṅgamāni, sabbāni tāni uddham ojaṃ abhiharanti. Evaṃ hi so bhikkhave mahārukkho tadāhāro tadupādāno ciram dīghamaddhānam tiṭṭheyya. Evameva kho bhikkhave upādānīyesu dhammesu assādānupassino viharato taṇhā pavaḍḍhati, taṇhāpaccayā upādānam -pa- evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Upādānīyesu bhikkhave dhammesu ādīnavānupassino viharato taṇhā nirujjhati, taṇhānirodhā upādānanirodho, upādānanirodhā bhavanirodho -pa- evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hoti.

Seyyathāpi bhikkhave mahārukkho. Atha puriso āgaccheyya kuddālapīṭakam¹ ādāya, so taṃ rukkham mūle chindeyya, mūlam chinditvā palikhaṇeyya², palikhaṇitvā mūlāni uddhareyya antamaso usīranālimattānīpi. So taṃ rukkham khaṇḍākhaṇḍikam chindeyya, khaṇḍākhaṇḍikam chinditvā phāleyya, phāletvā sakalīkam sakalīkam kareyya, sakalīkam sakalīkam karitvā vātātape visoseyya, vātātape visosetvā agginā ḍaheyya, agginā ḍahetvā masim kareyya, masim karitvā mahāvāte vā ophuṇeyya³, nadiyā vā sīghasotāya pavāheyya. Evaṃ hi so bhikkhave mahārukkho

1. Kudālapīṭakam (Aññattha)

2. Palim khaṇeyya (I, Ka)

3. Opuneyya (Sī, I), ophuṇeyya (Syā, Kam, Ka)

ucchinnamūlo assa, tālavatthukato anabhāvaṅkato¹ āyatim
anuppādadhammo. Evameva kho bhikkhave upādānīyesu dhammesu
ādīnavānupassino viharato taṇhā nirujjhati, taṇhānirodhā upādānanirodho,
upādānanirodhā bhavanirodho -pa- evametassa kevalassa
dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hotīti. . Pañcamaṃ.

6. Dutiyamahārukkhasutta

56. Sāvattiyam viharati. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave mahārukkho. Tassa
yāni ceva mūlāni adhogamāni yāni ca tiriyaṅgamāni, sabbāni tāni uddham
ojaṃ abhiharanti, Evaṃ hi so bhikkhave mahārukkho tadāhāro tadupādāno
ciraṃ dīghamaddhānaṃ tiṭṭheyya. Evameva kho bhikkhave upādānīyesu
dhammesu assādānupassino viharato taṇhā pavaḍḍhati, taṇhāpaccayā
upādānaṃ -pa- evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Seyyathāpi bhikkhave mahārukkho. Atha puriso āgaccheyya
kuddālapitakaṃ ādāya, so taṃ rukkaṃ mūle chindeyya, mūle chetvā
palikhaṇeyya, palikhaṇitvā mūlāni uddhareyya -pa- nadiyā vā sīghasotāya
pavāheyya. Evaṃ hi so bhikkhave mahārukkho ucchinnamūlo assa,
tālavatthukato anabhāvaṅkato āyatim anuppādadhammo. Evameva kho
bhikkhave upādānīyesu dhammesu ādīnavānupassino viharato taṇhā
nirujjhati, taṇhānirodhā upādānanirodho -pa- evametassa kevalassa
dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hotīti. . Chaṭṭham.

7. Taruṇarukkhasutta

57. Sāvattiyam viharati. Saṃyojaniyesu bhikkhave dhammesu
assādānupassino viharato taṇhā pavaḍḍhati, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ -pa-
evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Seyyathāpi bhikkhave taruṇo rukko. Tassa puriso kālena kālaṃ mūlāni
palimajjeyya², kālena kālaṃ paṃsum dadeyya, kālena

1. Anabhāvakato (Sī), anabhāvaṅgato (Syā, Kaṃ)

2. Palisanneyya (Sī), palisajjeyya (Syā, Kaṃ, I), palipaṭṭheyya (Ka),
palisandeyya, palibandheyya (Ṭikānurūpaṃ)

kālaṃ udakaṃ dadeyya. Evaṃ hi so bhikkhave taruṇo rukkho tadāhāro tadupādāno vuddhiṃ virūḷhiṃ Vepullaṃ āpajjeyya. Evameva kho bhikkhave saṃyojaniyesu dhammesu assādānupassino viharato taṇhā pavaḍḍhati, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ -pa- evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Saṃyojaniyesu bhikkhave dhammesu ādīnavānupassino viharato taṇhā nirujjhati, taṇhānirodhā upādānanirodho -pa- evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hoti.

Seyyathāpi bhikkhave taruṇo rukkho. Atha puriso āgaccheyya kuddālapīṭakaṃ ādāya -pa- nadiyā vā sīghasotāya pavāheyya. Evaṃ hi so bhikkhave taruṇo rukkho ucchinnamūlo assa, tālavatthukato anabhāvaṃkato āyatiṃ anuppādadhammo. Evameva kho bhikkhave saṃyojaniyesu dhammesu ādīnavānupassino viharato taṇhā nirujjhati, taṇhānirodhā upādānanirodho -pa- evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hotīti. . Sattamaṃ.

8. Nāmarūpasutta

58. Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati. Saṃyojaniyesu bhikkhave dhammesu assādānupassino viharato nāmarūpassa avakkanti hoti, nāmarūpaccayā saḷāyatanam -pa- evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Seyyathāpi bhikkhave mahārukkho. Tassa yāni ceva mūlāni adhogamāni yāni ca tiriyaṅgamāni, sabbāni tāni uddham ojaṃ abhiharanti. Evaṃ hi so bhikkhave mahārukkho tadāhāro tadupādāno ciraṃ dīghamaddhānaṃ tiṭṭheyya. Evameva kho bhikkhave saṃyojaniyesu dhammesu assādānupassino viharato nāmarūpassa avakkanti hoti -pa-.

Saṃyojaniyesu bhikkhave dhammesu ādīnavānupassino viharato nāmarūpassa avakkanti na hoti, nāmarūpanirodhā saḷāyatananirodho -pa- evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hoti.

Seyyathāpi bhikkhave mahārukkho. Atha puriso āgaccheyya kuddālapīṭakam ādāya -pa- āyatim anuppādadhammo. Evameva kho bhikkhave saṃyojanīyesu dhammesu ādīnavānupassino viharato nāmarūpassa avakkanti na hoti, nāmarūpanirodhā saḷāyatananirodho -pa- evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hotīti. . Aṭṭhamam.

9. Viññāṇasutta

59. Sāvatthiyam viharati. Saṃyojanīyesu bhikkhave dhammesu assādānupassino viharato viññāṇassa avakkanti hoti, viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṃ -pa- evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Seyyathāpi bhikkhave mahārukkho. Tassa yāni ceva mūlāni -pa-. Evameva kho bhikkhave saṃyojanīyesu dhammesu assādānupassino viharato viññāṇassa avakkanti hoti -pa-.

Saṃyojanīyesu bhikkhave dhammesu ādīnavānupassino viharato viññāṇassa avakkanti na hoti. Viññāṇanirodhā nāmarūpanirodho -pa- evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hoti.

Seyyathāpi bhikkhave mahārukkho. Atha puriso āgaccheyya kuddālapīṭakam ādāya -pa- āyatim anuppādadhammo. Evameva kho bhikkhave saṃyojanīyesu dhammesu ādīnavānupassino viharato viññāṇassa avakkanti na hoti, viññāṇassa nirodhā nāmarūpanirodho -pa- evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hotīti. . Navamam.

10. Nidānasutta

60. Ekam samayam Bhagavā Kurūsu viharati Kammāsadhammam nāma Kurūnam nigamo. Atha kho āyasmā Ānando yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantam nisīdi, ekamantam nisinno kho āyasmā Ānando Bhagavantam etadavoca “acchariyam bhante, abbhutam bhante, yāva gambhīro cāyam bhante paṭiccasamuppādo gambhīrāvabhāso ca, atha ca pana me uttānakuttānako viya khāyatī”ti.

Mā hevaṃ Ānanda mā hevaṃ Ānanda¹, gambhīro cāyaṃ Ānanda paṭiccasamuppādo gambhīrāvabhāso ca, etassa Ānanda dhammassa ananubodhā appaṭivedhā evamayāṃ pajā tantākulakajātā kulagaṇṭhikajātā², muñjababbajabhūta³ apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ saṃsāraṃ nātivattati.

Upādānīyesu Ānanda dhammesu assādānupassino viharato taṇhā pavaḍḍhati, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaṇaṃ sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā sambhavanti, evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Seyyathāpi Ānanda mahārukkho. Tassa yāni ceva mūlāni adhogamāni yāni ca tiriyaṅgamāni, sabbāni tāni uddhaṃ ojaṃ abhiharanti. Evaṃ hi so Ānanda mahārukkho tadāhāro tadupādāno ciraṃ dīghamaddhānaṃ tiṭṭheyya. Evameva kho Ānanda upādānīyesu dhammesu assādānupassino viharato taṇhā pavaḍḍhati, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ, upādānapaccayā bhavo -pa- evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Upādānīyesu Ānanda dhammesu ādīnavānupassino viharato taṇhā nirujjhati, taṇhānirodhā upādānanirodho, upādānanirodhā bhavanirodho -pa- evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hoti.

Seyyathāpi Ānanda mahārukkho. Atha puriso āgaccheyya kuddālapīṭakaṃ ādāya, so taṃ rukkhaṃ mūle chindeyya, mūle chetvā palikhaṇeyya, palikhaṇitvā mūlāni uddhareyya antamaso usīraṇāḷimattānīpi. So taṃ rukkhaṃ khaṇḍākhaṇḍikaṃ chindeyya, khaṇḍākhaṇḍikaṃ chinditvā phāleyya, phāletvā sakalikaṃ sakalikaṃ kareyya, sakalikaṃ sakalikaṃ karitvā vātātape visoseyya, vātātape visosetvā agginā ḍaheyya, agginā ḍahetvā masiṃ kareyya, masiṃ karitvā mahāvāte vā ophuṇeyya, nadiyā vā sīghasotāya pavāheyya. Evaṃ hi so Ānanda mahārukkho ucchinnamūlo assa, tālāvatthukato anabhāvaṃkato āyatim

1. Mā hevaṃ Ānanda avaca mā hevaṃ Ānanda avaca (Dī 2 Mahānidānasutte)

2. Guḷāguṇṭhikajātā (Sī), guḷiguṇṭhikajātā (Syā, Kam)

3. Muñjababbajabhūta (Sī)

anuppādadhammo. Evameva kho Ānanda upādānīyesu dhammesu ādīnavānupassino viharato taṇhā nirujjhati, taṇhānirodhā upādānanirodho, upādānanirodhā bhavanirodho, bhavanirodhā jātinirodho, jātinirodhā jarāmaṇaṃ sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā nirujjhanti, evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hotīti. . Dasamaṃ.

Dukkhavaggo chaṭṭho.

Tassuddānaṃ

Parivīmaṃsanupādānaṃ, dve ca Saṃyojanāni ca.
Mahārukkhena dve vuttā, Taruṇena ca sattamaṃ.
Nāmarūpaṇca Viññāṇaṃ, Nidānena ca te dasāti.

7. Mahāvagga

1. Assutavāsutta

61. Evaṃ me sutāṃ—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattīyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Assutavā bhikkhave puthujjano imasmiṃ cātumahābhūtikasmiṃ¹ kāyasmīṃ nibbindeyyapi virajjeyyapi vimucceyyapi. Taṃ kissa hetu, dissati bhikkhave² imassa cātumahābhūtikassa kāyassa ācayopi apacayopi ādānampi nikkhepanampi. Tasmā tatrāssutavā puthujjano nibbindeyyapi virajjeyyapi vimucceyyapi.

Yaṅca kho etaṃ bhikkhave vuccati cittaṃ itipi mano itipi viññāṇaṃ itipi. Tatrāssutavā puthujjano nālaṃ nibbindituṃ, nālaṃ virajjituṃ, nālaṃ vimuccituṃ. Taṃ kissa hetu, dīgharattaṃ hetuṃ bhikkhave assutavato puthujjanassa ajjhositāṃ mamāyitaṃ parāmaṭṭhaṃ “etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti. Tasmā tatrāssutavā puthujjano nālaṃ nibbindituṃ, nālaṃ virajjituṃ, nālaṃ vimuccituṃ.

1. Cātumahābhūtikasmiṃ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ)

2. Dissati hi bhikkhave (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ)

Varaṃ bhikkhave assutavā puthujjano imaṃ cātumahābhūtikaṃ kāyaṃ attato upagaccheyya, na tveva cittaṃ. Taṃ kissa hetu, dissatāyaṃ bhikkhave cātumahābhūtikā kāyo ekampi vassaṃ tiṭṭhamāno dvepi vassāni tiṭṭhamāno tīṇipi vassāni tiṭṭhamāno cattāripi vassāni tiṭṭhamāno pañcapi vassāni tiṭṭhamāno dasapi vassāni tiṭṭhamāno vīsati vassāni tiṭṭhamāno timsampi vassāni tiṭṭhamāno cattārisampi vassāni tiṭṭhamāno paññāsampi vassāni tiṭṭhamāno vassasatampi tiṭṭhamāno bhiyyopi tiṭṭhamāno.

Yañca kho etaṃ bhikkhave vuccati cittaṃ itipi mano itipi viññāṇaṃ itipi, taṃ rattiyā ca divasassa ca aññadeva uppajjati aññaṃ nirujjhati. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave makkaṭo araññe pavane caramāno sākhaṃ gaṇhati, taṃ muñcitvā aññaṃ gaṇhati, taṃ muñcitvā aññaṃ gaṇhati. Evameva kho bhikkhave yamidaṃ vuccati cittaṃ itipi mano itipi viññāṇaṃ itipi, taṃ rattiyā ca divasassa ca aññadeva uppajjati aññaṃ nirujjhati.

Tatra bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako paṭiccasamuppādaṃyeva sādhuṃkaṃ yoniso manasi karoti “iti imasmim sati idaṃ hoti, imassuppādā idaṃ uppajjati. Imasmim asati idaṃ na hoti, imassa nirodhā idaṃ nirujjhati. Yadidaṃ avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ -pa-evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti. Avijjāya tveva asesavirāganirodhā saṅkhāranirodho, saṅkhāranirodhā viññāṇanirodho -pa-evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hoti”ti.

Evam passaṃ bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako rūpasamimipi nibbindati, vedanāyapi nibbindati, saññāyapi nibbindati, saṅkhāresupi nibbindati, viññāṇasmimipi nibbindati nibbindaṃ virajjati, virāgā vimuccati, vimuttasmim “vimuttam”iti ñāṇaṃ hoti, “khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyā”ti pajānātīti. . Paṭhamam.

2. Dutiya-assutavāsutta

62. Sāvattiyaṃ viharatī. Assutavā bhikkhave puthujjano imasmim cātumahābhūtikasmim kāyasmim nibbindeyyapi virajjeyyapi vimucceyyapi. Taṃ kissa hetu, dissati bhikkhave imassa cātumahābhūtikassa kāyassa

ācayopi apacayopi ādānampi nikkhepanampi. Tasmā tatrāssutavā puthujjano nibbindeyyapi virajjeyyapi vimucceyyapi. Yañca kho etaṃ bhikkhave vuccati cittaṃ itipi mano itipi viññāṇaṃ itipi. Tatrāssutavā puthujjano nālaṃ nibbindituṃ, nālaṃ virajjituṃ, nālaṃ vimuccituṃ. Taṃ kissa hetu, dīgharattaṃ hetuṃ bhikkhave assutavato puthujjanassa ajjhositāṃ mamāyitaṃ parāmaṭṭhaṃ “etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti. Tasmā tatrāssutavā puthujjano nālaṃ nibbindituṃ, nālaṃ virajjituṃ, nālaṃ vimuccituṃ.

Varaṃ bhikkhave assutavā puthujjano imaṃ cātumahābhūtikaṃ kāyaṃ attato upagaccheyya, na tveva cittaṃ. Taṃ kissa hetu, dissatāyaṃ bhikkhave cātumahābhūtiko kāyo ekampi vassaṃ tiṭṭhamāno dvepi vassāni tiṭṭhamāno tīpi vassāni tiṭṭhamāno cattāripi vassāni tiṭṭhamāno pañcapi vassāni tiṭṭhamāno dasapi vassāni tiṭṭhamāno vīsati vassāni tiṭṭhamāno timsampi vassāni tiṭṭhamāno cattārīsampi vassāni tiṭṭhamāno paññāsampi vassāni tiṭṭhamāno vassasatampi tiṭṭhamāno bhiyyopi tiṭṭhamāno. Yañca kho etaṃ bhikkhave vuccati cittaṃ itipi mano itipi viññāṇaṃ itipi, taṃ rattiyā ca divasassa ca aññadeva uppajjati, aññaṃ nirujjhati.

Tatra bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako paṭiccasamuppādaṃyeva sādhukaṃ yoniso manasi karoti “iti imasmim sati idaṃ hoti, imassuppādā idaṃ uppajjati. Imasmim asati idaṃ na hoti, imassa nirodhā idaṃ nirujjhati”ti. Sukhavedaniyaṃ bhikkhave phassaṃ paṭicca uppajjati sukhavedanā, tasseva sukhavedaniyassa phassassa nirodhā yaṃ tajaṃ vedayitaṃ sukhavedaniyaṃ phassaṃ paṭicca uppannā sukhavedanā, sā nirujjhati sā vūpasammati. Dukkavedaniyaṃ bhikkhave phassaṃ paṭicca uppajjati dukkhavedanā, tasseva dukkhavedaniyassa phassassa nirodhā yaṃ tajaṃ vedayitaṃ dukkhavedaniyaṃ phassaṃ paṭicca uppannā dukkhavedanā, sā nirujjhati sā vūpasammati. Adukkhamasukhavedaniyaṃ bhikkhave phassaṃ paṭicca uppajjati adukkhamasukhavedanā, tasseva adukkhamasukhavedaniyassa phassassa nirodhā yaṃ tajaṃ vedayitaṃ adukkhamasukhavedaniyaṃ phassaṃ paṭicca uppannā adukkhamasukhavedanā, sā nirujjhati sā vūpasammati.

Seyyathāpi bhikkhave dvinnam kaṭṭhānam saṃghaṭṭanasamodhānā usmā jāyati, tejo abhinibbattati, tesamyeva dvinnam kaṭṭhānam nānākatavinibbhogā¹, yā tājā usmā, sā nirujjhati sā vūpasammati. Evameva kho bhikkhave sukhavedaniyam phassam paṭicca uppajjati sukhavedanā, tasseva sukhavedaniyassa phassassa nirodhā yam tājā vedayitam sukhavedaniyam phassam paṭicca uppannā sukhavedanā, sā nirujjhati sā vūpasammati -pa-. Dukkavedaniyam phassam paṭicca. Adukkhamasukhavedaniyam phassam paṭicca uppajjati adukkhamasukhavedanā, tasseva adukkhamasukhavedaniyassa phassassa nirodhā yam tājā vedayitam adukkhamasukhavedaniyam phassam paṭicca uppannā adukkhamasukhavedanā, sā nirujjhati sā vūpasammati.

Evam passam bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako phassepi nibbindati, vedanāyapi nibbindati, saññāyapi nibbindati, saṅkhāresupi nibbindati, viññānasmimpi nibbindati, nibbindam virajjati, virāgā vimuccati, vimuttasmiṃ “vimuttam”iti ñāṇam hoti, “khīṇā jāti, vusitam brahmacariyam, kataṃ karaṇīyam, nāparam itthattāyā”ti pajānātīti. . Dutiyam.

3. Puttamaṃsūpamasutta

63. Sāvattiyam. Cattārome bhikkhave āhārā bhūtānam vā sattānam ṭhitiyā sambhavesīnam vā anuggahāya. Katame cattāro, kabaḷikāro āhāro oḷāriko vā sukhumo vā phasso dutiyo manosāncetanā tatiyā viññāṇam catuttham. Ime kho bhikkhave cattāro āhārā bhūtānam vā sattānam ṭhitiyā sambhavesīnam vā anuggahāya.

Kathaṅca bhikkhave kabaḷikāro āhāro daṭṭhabbo. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave dve jāyampatikā² parittam sambalam ādāya kantāramaggam paṭipajjeyyūṃ. Tesamassa ekaputtako piyo manāpo. Atha kho tesam bhikkhave dvinnam jāyampatikānam kantāragatānam yā parittā sambalamattā, sā parikkhayam pariādānam gaccheyya. Siyā ca nesam kantārāvaseso anatiṇṇo. Atha kho tesam bhikkhave dvinnam jāyampatikānam evamassa “amhākam kho yā parittā sambalamattā sā parikkhīṇā pariādīṇṇā³,

1. Nānābhāvā vinikkhepā (Sī, I) Ma 3 (286) piṭṭhepi.

2. Jayampatikā (Sī, I) Ṭikā oloketabbā.

3. Pariyādinnā (Syā, Kam)

atthi cāyaṃ kantārāvaseso anittiṇṇo¹. Yaṃnūna mayaṃ imaṃ ekaputtakaṃ piyaṃ manāpaṃ vadhivā vallūraṅca soṇḍikaṅca karitvā puttamaṃsāni khādantā evaṃ taṃ kantārāvasesaṃ nitthareyyāma, mā sabbeva tayo vinassimhā”ti. Atha kho te bhikkhave dve jāyampatikā taṃ ekaputtakaṃ piyaṃ manāpaṃ vadhivā vallūraṅca soṇḍikaṅca karitvā puttamaṃsāni khādantā evaṃ taṃ kantārāvasesaṃ nitthareyyuṃ, te puttamaṃsāni ceva khādeyyuṃ, ure ca paṭipiseyyuṃ “kahaṃ ekaputtaka kahaṃ ekaputtakā”ti.

Taṃ kiṃ maññatha bhikkhave api nu te davāya vā āhāraṃ āhāreyyuṃ, madāya vā āhāraṃ āhāreyyuṃ, maṇḍanāya vā āhāraṃ āhāreyyuṃ, vibhūsanāya vā āhāraṃ āhāreyyunti. No hetam bhante. Nanu te bhikkhave yāvadeva kantārassa nittharaṇatthāya āhāraṃ āhāreyyunti. Evaṃ bhante. Evameva khvāhaṃ bhikkhave “kabalīkāro āhāro daṭṭhabbo”ti vadāmi. Kabalīkāre bhikkhave āhāre pariññāte pañca kāmagaṇiko rāgo pariññāto hoti. Pañca kāmagaṇike rāge pariññāte natthi taṃ saṃyojanaṃ yena saṃyojanena saṃyutto ariyasāvako puna imaṃ lokaṃ āgaccheyya.

Kathaṅca bhikkhave phassāhāro daṭṭhabbo. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave gāvī niccammā kuṭṭaṃ ce² nissāya tiṭṭheyya, ye kuṭṭanissitā pāṇā, te naṃ khādeyyuṃ. Rukkhaṃ ce nissāya tiṭṭheyya, ye rukkhanissitā pāṇā, te naṃ khādeyyuṃ. Udaṃ ce nissāya tiṭṭheyya, ye udakanissitā pāṇā, te naṃ khādeyyuṃ. Ākāsaṃ ce nissāya tiṭṭheyya, ye ākāsanissitā pāṇā, te naṃ khādeyyuṃ. Yaṃ yadeva hi sā bhikkhave gāvī niccammā nissāya tiṭṭheyya, ye tannissitā³ pāṇā, te naṃ khādeyyuṃ. Evameva khvāhaṃ bhikkhave “phassāhāro daṭṭhabbo”ti vadāmi. Phasse bhikkhave āhāre pariññāte tisso vedanā pariññātā honti. Tīsu vedanāsu pariññātāsu ariyasāvakassa natthi kiñci uttarikaraṇīyanti⁴ vadāmi.

1. Anitthiṇṇo (Syā, Kaṃ), anatiṇṇo (Ka)

2. Kuḍḍaṅce (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

3. Ye tannissitā tannissitā (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

4. Uttariṃkaraṇīyanti (Sī, I)

Kathaṅca bhikkhave manosañcetanāhāro daṭṭhabbo. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave aṅgārakāsu sādhipaporisā puṇṇā aṅgārānaṃ vītaccikānaṃ vītadhūmānaṃ. Atha puriso āgaccheyya jīvitukāmo amaritukāmo sukhakāmo dukkhappaṭikūlo, tamenāṃ dve balavanto purisā nānābhāsu gahetvā taṃ aṅgārakāsuṃ upakaddheyyuṃ. Atha kho bhikkhave tassa purisassa ārakāvassa cetanā ārakā patthanā ārakā paṇidhi. Taṃ kissa hetu, evaṃ hi bhikkhave tassa purisassa hoti “imaṃ cāhaṃ aṅgārakāsuṃ papatissāmi, tatonidānaṃ maraṇaṃ vā nigacchāmi maraṇamattaṃ vā dukkhaṃ”ti. Evameva khvāhaṃ bhikkhave “manosañcetanāhāro daṭṭhabbo”ti vadāmi. Manosañcetanāya bhikkhave āhāre pariññāte tisso taṇhā pariññātā honti. Tīsu taṇhāsu pariññātāsu ariyasāvakaṃ natthi kiñci uttarikaraṇīyanti vadāmi.

Kathaṅca bhikkhave viññāṇāhāro daṭṭhabbo. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave coraṃ āgucārīṃ gahetvā rañño dasseyyuṃ “ayaṃ te deva coro āgucārī, imassa yaṃ icchasi, taṃ daṇḍaṃ paṇehī”ti. Tamenāṃ rājā evaṃ vadeyya “gacchatha bho imaṃ purisaṃ pubbaṅhasamayaṃ sattisatena hanathā”ti. Tamenāṃ pubbaṅhasamayaṃ sattisatena haneyyūṃ. Atha rājā majjhanhikasamayaṃ evaṃ vadeyya “ambho kathaṃ so puriso”ti. Tatheva deva jīvatīti. Tamenāṃ rājā evaṃ vadeyya “gacchatha bho taṃ purisaṃ majjhanhikasamayaṃ sattisatena hanathā”ti. Tamenāṃ majjhanhikasamayaṃ sattisatena haneyyūṃ. Atha rājā sāyanhasamayaṃ evaṃ vadeyya “ambho kathaṃ so puriso”ti. Tatheva deva jīvatīti. Tamenāṃ rājā evaṃ vadeyya “gacchatha bho taṃ purisaṃ sāyanhasamayaṃ sattisatena hanathā”ti. Tamenāṃ sāyanhasamayaṃ sattisatena haneyyūṃ. Taṃ kiṃ maññatha bhikkhave, api nu so puriso divasaṃ tīhi sattisatehi haññamāno tatonidānaṃ dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvediyethāti. Ekissāpi bhante sattiyaṃ haññamāno tatonidānaṃ dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvediyetha, ko pana vādo tīhi sattisatehi haññamānoti. Evameva khvāhaṃ bhikkhave “viññāṇāhāro daṭṭhabbo”ti vadāmi. Viññāṇe bhikkhave āhāre pariññāte nāmarūpaṃ pariññātāṃ hoti, nāmarūpe pariññāte ariyasāvakaṃ natthi kiñci uttarikaraṇīyanti vadāmi. . Tatiyaṃ.

4. Atthirāgasutta

64. Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati. Cattārome bhikkhave āhārā bhūtānaṃ vā sattānaṃ t̥hitiyā sambhavesīnaṃ vā anuggahāya. Katame cattāro, kabaḷikāro āhāro oḷāriko vā sukhumo vā phasso dutiyo manosañcetanā tatiyā viññāṇaṃ catuttham. Ime kho bhikkhave cattāro āhārā bhūtānaṃ vā sattānaṃ t̥hitiyā sambhavesīnaṃ vā anuggahāya.

Kabaḷikāre ce bhikkhave āhāre atthi rāgo atthi nandī atthi taṇhā, patiṭṭhitam tattha viññāṇam virūḷham. Yattha patiṭṭhitam viññāṇam virūḷham, atthi tattha nāmarūpassa avakkanti. Yattha atthi nāmarūpassa avakkanti, atthi tattha saṅkhārānaṃ vuddhi. Yattha atthi saṅkhārānaṃ vuddhi, atthi tattha āyatim punabbhavābhiniḃbatti. Yattha atthi āyatim punabbhavābhiniḃbatti, atthi tattha āyatim jātijarāmaṇaṃ. Yattha atthi āyatim jātijarāmaṇaṃ, sasokam tam bhikkhave sadaram sa-upāyāsanti vadāmi.

Phasse ce bhikkhave āhāre -pa-. Manosañcetanāya ce bhikkhave āhāre. Viññāṇe ce bhikkhave āhāre atthi rāgo atthi nandī atthi taṇhā, patiṭṭhitam tattha viññāṇam virūḷham. Yattha patiṭṭhitam viññāṇam virūḷham, atthi tattha nāmarūpassa avakkanti. Yattha atthi nāmarūpassa avakkanti, atthi tattha saṅkhārānaṃ vuddhi. Yattha atthi saṅkhārānaṃ vuddhi, atthi tattha āyatim punabbhavābhiniḃbatti. Yattha atthi āyatim punabbhavābhiniḃbatti, atthi tattha āyatim jātijarāmaṇaṃ. Yattha atthi āyatim jātijarāmaṇaṃ, sasokam tam bhikkhave sadaram sa-upāyāsanti vadāmi.

Seyyathāpi bhikkhave rajako vā cittakārako vā sati rajanāya vā lākhāya vā haliddiyā vā nīliyā vā mañjiṭṭhāya vā suparimaṭṭhe vā phalake bhittiyā vā dussapaṭṭe vā itthirūpaṃ vā purisarūpaṃ vā abhinimmineyya sabbaṅgapaccaṅgaṃ. Evameva kho bhikkhave kabaḷikāre ce āhāre atthi rāgo atthi nandī atthi taṇhā, patiṭṭhitam tattha viññāṇam virūḷham. Yattha patiṭṭhitam viññāṇam virūḷham, atthi tattha nāmarūpassa avakkanti. Yattha atthi nāmarūpassa avakkanti, atthi tattha saṅkhārānaṃ vuddhi. Yattha atthi saṅkhārānaṃ vuddhi, atthi tattha āyatim punabbhavābhiniḃbatti. Yattha atthi āyatim punabbhavābhiniḃbatti, atthi

tattha āyatim jātijarāmarañam. Yattha atthi āyatim jātijarāmarañam, sasokam tam bhikkhave sadaram sa-upāyāsanti vadāmi.

Phasse ce bhikkhave āhāre -pa-. Manosañcetanāya ce bhikkhave āhāre. Viññāṇe ce bhikkhave āhāre atthi rāgo atthi nandī atthi taṇhā, patiṭṭhitam tattha viññāṇam virūḷham. Yattha patiṭṭhitam viññāṇam virūḷham, atthi tattha nāmarūpassa avakkanti. Yattha atthi nāmarūpassa avakkanti, atthi tattha saṅkhārānam vuddhi. Yattha atthi saṅkhārānam vuddhi, atthi tattha āyatim punabbhavābhiniḃbatti. Yattha atthi āyatim punabbhavābhiniḃbatti, atthi tattha āyatim jātijarāmarañam. Yattha atthi āyatim jātijarāmarañam, sasokam tam bhikkhave sadaram sa-upāyāsanti vadāmi.

Kabaḷikāre ce bhikkhave āhāre natthi rāgo natthi nandī natthi taṇhā, appatiṭṭhitam tattha viññāṇam avirūḷham. Yattha appatiṭṭhitam viññāṇam avirūḷham, natthi tattha nāmarūpassa avakkanti. Yattha natthi nāmarūpassa avakkanti, natthi tattha saṅkhārānam vuddhi. Yattha natthi saṅkhārānam vuddhi, natthi tattha āyatim punabbhavābhiniḃbatti. Yattha natthi āyatim punabbhavābhiniḃbatti, natthi tattha āyatim jātijarāmarañam. Yattha natthi āyatim jātijarāmarañam, asokam tam bhikkhave adaram anupāyāsanti vadāmi.

Phasse ce bhikkhave āhāre -pa-. Manosañcetanāya ce bhikkhave āhāre. Viññāṇe ce bhikkhave āhāre natthi rāgo natthi nandī natthi taṇhā, appatiṭṭhitam tattha viññāṇam avirūḷham. Yattha appatiṭṭhitam viññāṇam avirūḷham, natthi tattha nāmarūpassa avakkanti. Yattha natthi nāmarūpassa avakkanti, natthi tattha saṅkhārānam vuddhi. Yattha natthi saṅkhārānam vuddhi, natthi tattha āyatim punabbhavābhiniḃbatti. Yattha natthi āyatim punabbhavābhiniḃbatti, natthi tattha āyatim jātijarāmarañam. Yattha natthi āyatim jātijarāmarañam, asokam tam bhikkhave adaram anupāyāsanti vadāmi.

Seyyathāpi bhikkhave kūṭāgāram vā Kūṭāgārasālam vā uttarāya vā dakkhiṇāya vā pācīnāya vā vātapānā sūriye uggacchante vātapānena rasmi pavisitvā kvāssa patiṭṭhitā¹ ti. Pacchimāyaṃ bhante bhittiyanti. Pacchimā ce bhikkhave bhitti nāssa kvāssa patiṭṭhitāti. Pathaviyaṃ bhanteti. Pathavī ce

1. Kattha patiṭṭhitā (Ka)

bhikkhave nāssa kvāssa patiṭṭhitāti. Āpasmim bhanteti. Āpo ce bhikkhave nāssa kvāssa patiṭṭhitāti. Appatiṭṭhitā bhanteti. Evameva kho bhikkhave kabaḷikāre ce āhāre natthi rāgo natthi nandī natthi taṇhā -pa-.

Phasse ce bhikkhave āhāre. Manosañcetanāya ce bhikkhave āhāre. Viññāṇe ce bhikkhave āhāre natthi rāgo natthi nandī natthi taṇhā, appatiṭṭhitam tattha viññāṇam avirūḷham. Yattha appatiṭṭhitam viññāṇam avirūḷham, natthi tattha nāmarūpassa avakkanti. Yattha natthi nāmarūpassa avakkanti, natthi tattha saṅkhārānam vuddhi. Yattha natthi saṅkhārānam vuddhi, natthi tattha āyatim punabbhavābhiniḅbatti. Yattha natthi āyatim punabbhavābhiniḅbatti, natthi tattha āyatim jātijarāmaṇam. Yattha natthi āyatim jātijarāmaṇam, asokam tam bhikkhave adaram anupāyāsanti vadāmīti. . Catuttham.

5. Nagarasutta

65. Sāvattiyam viharati. Pubbe me bhikkhave sambodhā anabhisambuddhassa bodhisattasseva sato etadahosi “kicchā vatāyam loko āpanno jāyati ca jīyati ca mīyati ca cavati ca upapajjati ca, atha ca panimassa dukkhassa nissaraṇam nappajānāti jarāmaṇassa. Kudāssu nāma imassa dukkhassa nissaraṇam paññāyissati jarāmaṇassa”ti. Tassa mayham bhikkhave etadahosi “kimhi nu kho sati jarāmaṇam hoti, kimpacayā jarāmaṇan”ti. Tassa mayham bhikkhave yoniso manasikārā ahu paññāya abhisamayo “jātiyā kho sati jarāmaṇam hoti, jātipaccayā jarāmaṇan”ti.

Tassa mayham bhikkhave etadahosi “kimhi nu kho sati jāti hoti -pa-bhavo hoti. Upādānam hoti. Taṇhā hoti. Vedanā hoti. Phasso hoti. Saḷāyatanam hoti. Nāmarūpaṃ hoti. Kimpacayā nāmarūpan”ti. Tassa mayham bhikkhave yoniso manasikārā ahu paññāya abhisamayo “viññāṇe kho sati nāmarūpaṃ hoti, viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpan”ti. Tassa mayham bhikkhave etadahosi “kimhi nu kho sati viññāṇam hoti kimpacayā viññāṇan”ti. Tassa mayham bhikkhave yoniso manasikārā ahu paññāya abhisamayo “nāmarūpe kho sati viññāṇam hoti, nāmarūpapaccayā viññāṇan”ti.

Tassa mayhaṃ bhikkhave etadahosi—paccudāvattati kho idaṃ viññāṇaṃ nāmarūpamhā na paraṃ gacchati. Ettāvatā jāyetha vā jīyetha vā mīyetha vā cavetha vā upapajjetha vā, yadidaṃ nāmarūpapaccayā viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṃ, nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanam, saḷāyatanapaccayā phasso -pa- evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti. “Samudayo samudayo”ti kho me bhikkhave pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum udapādi, ñāṇaṃ udapādi, paññā udapādi, vijjā udapādi, āloko udapādi.

Tassa mayhaṃ bhikkhave etadahosi “kimhi nu kho asati jarāmarāṇaṃ na hoti, kissa nirodhā jarāmarāṇanirodho”ti. Tassa mayhaṃ bhikkhave yoniso manasikārā ahu paññāya abhisamayo “jātiyā kho asati jarāmarāṇaṃ na hoti, jātinirodhā jarāmarāṇanirodho”ti. Tassa mayhaṃ bhikkhave etadahosi “kimhi nu kho asati jāti na hoti -pa- bhavo na hoti. Upādānaṃ na hoti. Taṇhā na hoti. Vedanā na hoti. Phasso na hoti. Saḷāyatanam na hoti. Nāmarūpaṃ na hoti, kissa nirodhā nāmarūpanirodho”ti. Tassa mayhaṃ bhikkhave yoniso manasikārā ahu paññāya abhisamayo “viññāṇe kho asati nāmarūpaṃ na hoti, viññāṇanirodhā nāmarūpanirodho”ti.

Tassa mayhaṃ bhikkhave etadahosi “kimhi nu kho asati viññāṇaṃ na hoti, kissa nirodhā viññāṇanirodho”ti. Tassa mayhaṃ bhikkhave yoniso manasikārā ahu paññāya abhisamayo “nāmarūpe kho asati viññāṇaṃ na hoti, nāmarūpanirodhā viññāṇanirodho”ti.

Tassa mayhaṃ bhikkhave etadahosi—adhigato kho myāyaṃ maggo bodhāya, yadidaṃ nāmarūpanirodhā viññāṇanirodho, viññāṇanirodhā nāmarūpanirodho, nāmarūpanirodhā saḷāyatananirodho, saḷāyatananirodhā phassanirodho -pa- evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hoti. “Nirodho nirodho”ti kho me bhikkhave pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum udapādi, ñāṇaṃ udapādi, paññā udapādi, vijjā udapādi, āloko udapādi.

Seyyathāpi bhikkhave puriso araṇṇe pavane caramāno passeyya purāṇaṃ maggaṃ purāṇañjasam pubbakehi manussehi anuyātāṃ, so

tamanugaccheyya, tamanugacchanto passeyya purāṇaṃ nagaraṃ purāṇaṃ rājadhāniṃ, pubbakehi manussehi ajjhāvutṭham¹ ārāmasampannaṃ vanasampannaṃ pokkharāṇīsampannaṃ uddhāpavantaṃ² ramaṇīyaṃ. Atha kho so bhikkhave puriso rañño vā rājamahāmattassa vā āroceyya “yagge bhante jāneyyāsi ‘ahaṃ addasaṃ araṇṇe pavane caramāno purāṇaṃ maggaṃ purāṇaṇjasaṃ pubbakehi manussehi anuyātaṃ, tamanugacchiṃ, tamanugacchanto addasaṃ purāṇaṃ nagaraṃ purāṇaṃ rājadhāniṃ, pubbakehi manussehi ajjhāvutṭham ārāmasampannaṃ vanasampannaṃ pokkharāṇīsampannaṃ uddhāpavantaṃ ramaṇīyaṃ, taṃ bhante nagaraṃ māpehi’ti”. Atha kho so bhikkhave rājā vā rājamahāmatto vā taṃ nagaraṃ māpeyya, tadassa nagaraṃ aparena samayena iddhaṃ ceva phītaṃ ca bāhujaññaṃ ākiṇṇamanussaṃ vuddhivepullappattaṃ. Evameva khvāhaṃ bhikkhave addasaṃ purāṇaṃ maggaṃ purāṇaṇjasaṃ pubbakehi Sammāsambuddhehi anuyātaṃ.

Katamo ca so bhikkhave purāṇamaggo purāṇaṇjaso pubbakehi Sammāsambuddhehi anuyāto, ayameva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo. Seyyathidaṃ, sammādiṭṭhi -pa- sammāsamādhi. Ayaṃ kho so bhikkhave purāṇamaggo purāṇaṇjaso pubbakehi Sammāsambuddhehi anuyāto. Tamanugacchiṃ, tamanugacchanto jarāmaraṇaṃ abbhāññāsīṃ, jarāmaraṇasamudayaṃ abbhāññāsīṃ, jarāmaraṇanirodhaṃ abbhāññāsīṃ, jarāmaraṇanirodhagāminīṃ paṭipadaṃ abbhāññāsīṃ. Tamanugacchiṃ, tamanugacchanto jātiṃ abbhāññāsīṃ -pa- bhavaṃ abbhāññāsīṃ. Upādānaṃ abbhāññāsīṃ. Taṇhaṃ abbhāññāsīṃ. Vedanaṃ abbhāññāsīṃ. Phassaṃ abbhāññāsīṃ. Saḷāyatanaṃ abbhāññāsīṃ. Nāmarūpaṃ abbhāññāsīṃ. Viññāṇaṃ abbhāññāsīṃ. Tamanugacchiṃ, tamanugacchanto saṅkhāre abbhāññāsīṃ, saṅkhārasamudayaṃ abbhāññāsīṃ, saṅkhāranirodhaṃ abbhāññāsīṃ, saṅkhāranirodhagāminīṃ paṭipadaṃ abbhāññāsīṃ. Tadabhiññāya ācikkhiṃ bhikkhūnaṃ bhikkhunīnaṃ upāsakānaṃ upāsikānaṃ, tayidaṃ bhikkhave brahmacariyaṃ iddhaṃ ceva phītaṃ ca vitthārikaṃ bāhujaññaṃ puthubhūtaṃ yāva devamanussehi suppakāsitaṃ. . Pañcamāṃ.

6. Sammasasutta

66. Evaṃ me sutāṃ—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Kurūsu viharati Kammāsadammaṃ nāma Kurūnaṃ nigamo. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi “bhikkhavo”ti.

1. Ajjhāvutṭham (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

2. Uddāpavantaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

“Bhadante”ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etadavoca “sammasatha no tumhe bhikkhave antaram sammasan”ti¹. Evaṃ vutte aññataro bhikkhu Bhagavantam etadavoca “aham kho bhante sammasāmi antaram sammasan”ti. Yathā katham pana tvam bhikkhu sammasasi antaram sammasanti. Atha kho so bhikkhu byākāsi. Yathā so bhikkhu byākāsi, na so bhikkhu Bhagavato cittaṃ ārādhesi.

Evaṃ vutte āyasmā Ānando Bhagavantam etadavoca “etassa Bhagavā kālo, etassa Sugata kālo, yaṃ Bhagavā antaram sammasam bhāseyya, Bhagavato sutvā bhikkhū dhāressanti”ti. Tenahānanda suṇātha sādhuḃkaṃ manasi karotha, bhāsissāmīti. “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etadavoca—

Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu sammasamāno sammasati antaram sammasam² “yaṃ kho idaṃ anekavidham nānappakāraḃkaṃ dukkhaṃ loke uppajjati jarāmarañam, idaṃ kho dukkhaṃ kiṃnidānaṃ kiṃsamudayaṃ kiṃjātikaṃ kiṃpabhavaṃ, kismiṃ sati jarāmarañam hoti, kismiṃ asati jarāmarañam na hoti”ti. So sammasamāno evaṃ jānāti “yaṃ kho idaṃ anekavidham nānappakāraḃkaṃ dukkhaṃ loke uppajjati jarāmarañam, idaṃ kho dukkhaṃ upadhinidānaṃ upadhisamudayaṃ upadhijātikaṃ upadhipabhavaṃ, upadhisimiṃ sati jarāmarañam hoti, upadhisimiṃ asati jarāmarañam na hoti”ti. So jarāmarañāṅca pajānāti, jarāmarañasamudayaṅca pajānāti, jarāmarañanirodhaṅca pajānāti, yā ca jarāmarañanirodhasaruppagāminiṃ paṭipadā taṅca pajānāti. Tathāpaṭipanno ca hoti anudhammacārī. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu sabbaso sammā dukkhakkhayāya paṭipanno jarāmarañanirodhāya.

Athāparam sammasamāno sammasati antaram sammasam “upadhi panāyaṃ kiṃnidāno kiṃsamudayo kiṃjātiko kiṃpabhavo, kismiṃ sati upadhi hoti, kismiṃ asati upadhi na hoti”ti. So sammasamāno evaṃ jānāti “upadhi taṅhānidāno taṅhāsamudayo taṅhājātiko taṅhāpabhavo, taṅhāya sati upadhi hoti, taṅhāya asati upadhi na hoti”ti. So upadhiṅca pajānāti, upadhisamudayaṅca pajānāti,

1. Antarā sammasananti (Sī)

2. Sammasanaṃ (Sī)

upadhinirodhañca pajānāti, yā ca upadhinirodhasāruggāminī paṭipadā tañca pajānāti. Tathāpaṭipanno ca hoti anudhammacārī. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu sabbaso sammā dukkhakkhayāya paṭipanno upadhinirodhāya.

Athāparam sammasamāno sammasati antaram sammasam “taṇhā panāyaṃ kattha uppajjamānā uppajjati, kattha nivisamānā nivisati”ti. So sammasamāno evaṃ jānāti—yaṃ kho loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ, etthesā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisamānā nivisati. Kiñca loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ, cakkhum loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ, etthesā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisamānā nivisati. Sotaṃ loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ -pa-. Ghānaṃ loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ. Jivhā loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ. Kāyo loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ. Mano loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ, etthesā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisamānā nivisati.

Ye hi keci bhikkhave atītamaddhānaṃ samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā yaṃ loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ, taṃ niccato addakkhum sukhato addakkhum attato addakkhum ārogyato addakkhum khemato addakkhum, te taṇhaṃ vaḍḍhesuṃ. Ye taṇhaṃ vaḍḍhesuṃ, te upadhiṃ vaḍḍhesuṃ. Ye upadhiṃ vaḍḍhesuṃ, te dukkhaṃ vaḍḍhesuṃ. Ye dukkhaṃ vaḍḍhesuṃ, te na parimuccimsu jātiyā jarāya maraṇena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi, na parimuccimsu dukkhasmāti vadāmi.

Yepi hi keci bhikkhave anāgatamaddhānaṃ samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā yaṃ loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ, taṃ niccato dakkhissanti¹ sukhato dakkhissanti attato dakkhissanti ārogyato dakkhissanti khemato dakkhissanti, te taṇhaṃ vaḍḍhissanti. Ye taṇhaṃ vaḍḍhissanti, te upadhiṃ vaḍḍhissanti. Ye upadhiṃ vaḍḍhissanti, te dukkhaṃ vaḍḍhissanti. Ye dukkhaṃ vaḍḍhissanti, te na parimuccissanti jātiyā jarāya maraṇena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi, na parimuccissanti dukkhasmāti vadāmi.

Yepi hi keci bhikkhave etarahi samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā yaṃ loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ, taṃ niccato passanti sukhato passanti attato passanti ārogyato passanti khemato passanti, te taṇhaṃ

vaḍḍhenti. Ye taṇhaṃ vaḍḍhenti, te upadhiṃ vaḍḍhenti. Ye upadhiṃ vaḍḍhenti, te dukkhaṃ vaḍḍhenti. Ye dukkhaṃ vaḍḍhenti, te na parimuccanti jātiyā jarāya maraṇena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi, na parimuccanti dukkhasmāti vadāmi.

Seyyathāpi bhikkhave āpānīyakaṃso vaṇṇasampanno gandhasampanno rasasampanno, so ca kho visena saṃsaṭṭho. Atha puriso āgaccheyya ghammābhitatto ghammapareto kilanto tasito pipāsito, tamenam evaṃ vadeyyum “ayaṃ te ambho purisa āpānīyakaṃso vaṇṇasampanno gandhasampanno rasasampanno, so ca kho visena saṃsaṭṭho. Sace ākaṅkhasi piva, pivato hi kho taṃ chādessati vaṇṇenapi gandhenapi rasenapi, pivitvā ca pana tatonidānaṃ maraṇaṃ vā nigacchasi maraṇamattaṃ vā dukkhaṃ”ti. So taṃ āpānīyakaṃsaṃ sahasā appaṭisaṅkhā piveyya nappaṭinissajjeyya. So tatonidānaṃ maraṇaṃ vā nigaccheyya maraṇamattaṃ vā dukkhaṃ. Evameva kho bhikkhave ye hi keci atītamaddhānaṃ samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā yaṃ loke piyarūpaṃ -pa-. Anāgatamaddhānaṃ -pa-. Etarahi samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā yaṃ loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ, taṃ niccato passanti sukhatō passanti attato passanti ārogyato passanti khemato passanti, te taṇhaṃ vaḍḍhenti. Ye taṇhaṃ vaḍḍhenti, te upadhiṃ vaḍḍhenti. Ye upadhiṃ vaḍḍhenti, te dukkhaṃ vaḍḍhenti. Ye dukkhaṃ vaḍḍhenti, te na parimuccanti jātiyā jarāya maraṇena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi, na parimuccanti dukkhasmāti vadāmi.

Ye ca kho keci bhikkhave atītamaddhānaṃ samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā yaṃ loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ, taṃ aniccato addakkhūṃ dukkhato addakkhūṃ anattato addakkhūṃ rogato addakkhūṃ bhayato addakkhūṃ, te taṇhaṃ pajahiṃsu. Ye taṇhaṃ pajahiṃsu, te upadhiṃ pajahiṃsu. Ye upadhiṃ pajahiṃsu, te dukkhaṃ pajahiṃsu. Ye dukkhaṃ pajahiṃsu, te parimuccīṃsu jātiyā jarāya maraṇena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi, parimuccīṃsu dukkhasmāti vadāmi.

Yepi hi keci bhikkhave anāgatamaddhānaṃ samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā yaṃ loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ, taṃ aniccato dakkhissanti dukkhato dakkhissanti

anattato dakkhissanti rogato dakkhissanti bhayato dakkhissanti, te taṇhaṃ pajahissanti. Ye taṇhaṃ pajahissanti -pa- parimuccissanti dukkhasmāti vadāmi.

Yepi hi keci bhikkhave etarahi samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā yaṃ loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ, taṃ aniccato passanti dukkhato passanti anattato passanti rogato passanti bhayato passanti, te taṇhaṃ pajahanti. Ye taṇhaṃ pajahanti, te upadhiṃ pajahanti. Ye upadhiṃ pajahanti, te dukkhaṃ pajahanti. Ye dukkhaṃ pajahanti, te parimuccanti jātiyā jarāya maraṇena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi, parimuccanti dukkhasmāti vadāmi.

Seyyathāpi bhikkhave āpānīyakaṃso vaṇṇasampanno gandhasampanno rasasampanno, so ca kho visena saṃsaṭṭho. Atha puriso āgaccheyya ghammābhitatto ghammapareto kilanto tasito pipāsito, tamenam evaṃ vadeyyuṃ “ayaṃ te ambho purisa āpānīyakaṃso vaṇṇasampanno gandhasampanno rasasampanno, so ca kho visena saṃsaṭṭho. Sace ākaṅkhasi piva, pivato hi kho taṃ chādessati vaṇṇenapi gandhenapi rasenapi, pivitvā ca pana tatonidānaṃ maraṇaṃ vā nigacchasi maraṇamattaṃ vā dukkhaṃ”ti. Atha kho bhikkhave tassa purisassa evamassa “sakkā kho me ayaṃ surāpipāsita¹ pānīyena vā vinetuṃ dadhimaṇḍakena vā vinetuṃ bhaṭṭhaloṇikāya² vā vinetuṃ loṇasovīrakena vā vinetuṃ, na tvevāhaṃ taṃ piveyyaṃ, yaṃ mama assa dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāyā”ti. So taṃ āpānīyakaṃsaṃ paṭisaṅkhā na piveyya paṭinissajjeyya. So tatonidānaṃ na maraṇaṃ vā nigaccheyya maraṇamattaṃ vā dukkhaṃ. Evameva kho bhikkhave ye hi keci atītamaddhānaṃ samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā yaṃ loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ, taṃ aniccato addakkhuṃ dukkhato addakkhuṃ anattato addakkhuṃ rogato addakkhuṃ bhayato addakkhuṃ, te taṇhaṃ pajahiṃsu. Ye taṇhaṃ pajahiṃsu, te upadhiṃ pajahiṃsu. Ye upadhiṃ pajahiṃsu, te dukkhaṃ pajahiṃsu. Ye dukkhaṃ pajahiṃsu, te parimuccīṃsu jātiyā jarāya maraṇena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi, parimuccīṃsu dukkhasmāti vadāmi.

1. Surāpipāsā (?)

2. Maṭṭhaloṇikāya (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

Yepi hi keci bhikkhave anāgatamaddhānaṃ -pa-. Etarahi samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā yaṃ loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ, taṃ aniccato passanti dukkhato passanti anattato passanti rogato passanti bhayato passanti, te taṇhaṃ pajahanti. Ye taṇhaṃ pajahanti, te upadhiṃ pajahanti. Ye upadhiṃ pajahanti, te dukkhaṃ pajahanti. Ye dukkhaṃ pajahanti, te parimuccanti jātiyā jarāya maraṇena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi, parimuccanti dukkhasmāti vadāmīti. . Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Naḷakalāpīsutta

67. Ekaṃ samayaṃ āyasmā ca Sāriputto āyasmā ca Mahākoṭṭhiko¹ Bārāṇasiyaṃ viharanti Isipatane migadāye. Atha kho āyasmā Mahākoṭṭhiko sāyanhasamayaṃ paṭisallānā vuṭṭhito yenāyasmā Sāriputto tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmatā Sāriputtena saddhiṃ sammodī, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ saraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Mahākoṭṭhiko āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ etadavoca “kiṃ nu kho āvuso Sāriputta sayānkataṃ jarāmarāṇaṃ, paraṅkataṃ jarāmarāṇaṃ, sayānkataṅca paraṅkataṅca jarāmarāṇaṃ, udāhu asayaṅkāraṃ aparāṅkāraṃ adhiccasaṃuppannaṃ jarāmarāṇaṃ”ti. Na kho āvuso koṭṭhika sayānkataṃ jarāmarāṇaṃ, na paraṅkataṃ jarāmarāṇaṃ, na sayānkataṅca paraṅkataṅca jarāmarāṇaṃ, nāpi asayaṅkāraṃ aparāṅkāraṃ adhiccasaṃuppannaṃ jarāmarāṇaṃ, api ca jātipaccayā jarāmarāṇanti.

Kim nu kho āvuso Sāriputta sayānkatā jāti, paraṅkatā jāti. Sayānkatā ca paraṅkatā ca jāti, udāhu asayaṅkāraṃ aparāṅkāraṃ adhiccasaṃuppannā jātīti. Na kho āvuso koṭṭhika sayānkatā jāti, na paraṅkatā jāti, na sayānkatā ca paraṅkatā ca jāti, nāpi asayaṅkāraṃ aparāṅkāraṃ adhiccasaṃuppannā jāti, api ca bhavapaccayā jātīti.

Kim nu kho āvuso Sāriputta sayānkato bhavo -pa- sayānkataṃ upādānaṃ. Sayānkatā taṇhā. Sayānkatā vedanā. Sayānkato phasso. Sayānkataṃ saḷāyatanāṃ. Sayānkataṃ nāmarūpaṃ, paraṅkataṃ nāmarūpaṃ, sayānkataṅca paraṅkataṅca nāmarūpaṃ, udāhu asayaṅkāraṃ aparāṅkāraṃ adhiccasaṃuppannaṃ

1. Mahākoṭṭhito (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

nāmarūpanti. Na kho āvuso koṭṭhika sayamkataṃ nāmarūpaṃ, na paramkataṃ nāmarūpaṃ, na sayamkatañca paramkatañca nāmarūpaṃ, nāpi asayamkāraṃ aparamkāraṃ adhiccasamuppannaṃ nāmarūpaṃ, api ca viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpanti.

Kim nu kho āvuso Sāriputta sayamkataṃ viññāṇaṃ, paramkataṃ viññāṇaṃ, sayamkatañca paramkatañca viññāṇaṃ, udāhu asayamkāraṃ aparamkāraṃ adhiccasamuppannaṃ viññāṇanti. Na kho āvuso koṭṭhika sayamkataṃ viññāṇaṃ, na paramkataṃ viññāṇaṃ, na sayamkatañca paramkatañca viññāṇaṃ, nāpi asayamkāraṃ aparamkāraṃ adhiccasamuppannaṃ viññāṇaṃ, api ca nāmarūpapaccayā viññāṇanti.

Idāneva kho mayaṃ āyasmato Sāriputtassa bhāsitaṃ evaṃ ājānāma. Na khvāvuso koṭṭhika sayamkataṃ nāmarūpaṃ, na paramkataṃ nāmarūpaṃ, na sayamkatañca paramkatañca nāmarūpaṃ, nāpi asayamkāraṃ aparamkāraṃ adhiccasamuppannaṃ nāmarūpaṃ, api ca viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpanti.

Idāneva ca pana mayaṃ āyasmato Sāriputtassa bhāsitaṃ evaṃ ājānāma. Na khvāvuso koṭṭhika sayamkataṃ viññāṇaṃ, na paramkataṃ viññāṇaṃ, na sayamkatañca paramkatañca viññāṇaṃ, nāpi asayamkāraṃ aparamkāraṃ adhiccasamuppannaṃ viññāṇaṃ, api ca nāmarūpapaccayā viññāṇanti.

Yatha kathaṃ panāvuso Sāriputta imassa bhāsitassa attho daṭṭhabboti. Tenhāvuso upamaṃ te karissāmi, upamāyapidhekacce viññū purisā bhāsitassa atthaṃ jānanti. Seyyathāpi āvuso dve naḷakalāpiyo aññamaññaṃ nissāya tiṭṭheyyuṃ. Evameva kho āvuso nāmarūpapaccayā viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṃ, nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanam, saḷāyatanapaccayā phasso -pa- evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti. Tāsaṃ ce āvuso naḷakalāpīnaṃ ekaṃ ākaḍḍheyya ekā papateyya, aparaṃ ce ākaḍḍheyya aparā papateyya. Evameva kho āvuso nāmarūpanirodhā viññāṇanirodho, viññāṇanirodhā nāmarūpanirodho, nāmarūpanirodhā saḷāyatananirodho, saḷāyatananirodhā phassanirodho -pa- evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hotīti.

Acchariyaṃ āvuso Sāriputta, abbhutaṃ āvuso Sāriputta, yāvasubhāsitaṃ cidaṃ āyasmatā Sāriputtēna. Idañca pana mayaṃ āyasmato Sāriputtassa bhāsitaṃ imehi chattimsāya vatthūhi anumodāma—

Jarāmaraṇassa ce āvuso bhikkhu nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya dhammaṃ deseti, “dhammakathiko bhikkhū”ti alaṃ vacanāya.
 Jarāmaraṇassa ce āvuso bhikkhu nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti, “dhammānudhammapaṭipanno bhikkhū”ti alaṃ vacanāya.
 Jarāmaraṇassa ce āvuso bhikkhu nibbidā virāgā nirodhā anupādā vimutto hoti, “diṭṭhadhammanibbānappatto bhikkhū”ti alaṃ vacanāya. Jātiyā ce. Bhavassa ce. Upādānassa ce. Taṇhāya ce. Phassassa ce. Saḷāyatanassa ce. Nāmarūpassa ce. Viññāṇassa ce. Saṅkhārānaṃ ce. Avijjāya ce āvuso bhikkhu nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya dhammaṃ deseti, “dhammakathiko bhikkhū”ti alaṃ vacanāya. Avijjāya ce āvuso bhikkhu nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti, “dhammānudhammapaṭipanno bhikkhū”ti alaṃ vacanāya. Avijjāya ce āvuso bhikkhu nibbidā virāgā nirodhā anupādā vimutto hoti, “diṭṭhadhammanibbānappatto bhikkhū”ti alaṃ vacanāyāti. . Sattamaṃ.

8. Kosambisutta

68. Ekam samayaṃ āyasmā ca Musilo¹ āyasmā ca Paviṭṭho² āyasmā ca Nārado āyasmā ca Ānando Kosambiyānaṃ viharanti Ghositārāme. Atha kho āyasmā Paviṭṭho āyasmantaṃ Musilaṃ etadavoca “aññatreva āvuso Musila saddhāya aññatra ruciyā aññatra anussavā aññatra ākāraparivitakkā aññatra diṭṭhinijjhānakkhantiyā atthāyasmato Musilassa paccattameva ñāṇaṃ ‘jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ’ti”. Aññatreva āvuso Paviṭṭha saddhāya aññatra ruciyā aññatra anussavā aññatra ākāraparivitakkā aññatra diṭṭhinijjhānakkhantiyā ahametaṃ jānāmi ahametaṃ passāmi “jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ”ti.

Aññatreva āvuso Musila saddhāya aññatra ruciyā aññatra anussavā aññatra ākāraparivitakkā aññatra diṭṭhinijjhānakkhantiyā atthāyasmato

1. Mūsilo (Sī), musilo (I)

2. Saviṭṭho (Sī, I)

Musilassa paccattameva ñāṇaṃ “bhavapaccayā jāti”ti -pa- “upādānapaccayā bhavo”ti. “Taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ”ti. “Vedanāpaccayā taṇhā”ti. “Phassapaccayā vedanā”ti. “Saḷāyatanapaccayā phasso”ti. “Nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanan”ti. “Viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpan”ti. “Saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇan”ti. “Avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā”ti. Aññatreva āvuso Paviṭṭha saddhāya aññatra ruciyā aññatra anussavā aññatra ākāraparivitakkā aññatra diṭṭhinijjhānakkhantiyā ahametaṃ jānāmi ahametaṃ passāmi “avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā”ti.

Aññatreva āvuso Musila saddhāya aññatra ruciyā aññatra anussavā aññatra ākāraparivitakkā aññatra diṭṭhinijjhānakkhantiyā atthāyasmato Musilassa paccattameva ñāṇaṃ “jātinirodhā jarāmaṇanirodho”ti. Aññatreva āvuso Paviṭṭha saddhāya aññatra ruciyā aññatra anussavā aññatra ākāraparivitakkā aññatra diṭṭhinijjhānakkhantiyā ahametaṃ jānāmi ahametaṃ passāmi “jātinirodhā jarāmaṇanirodho”ti.

Aññatreva āvuso Musila saddhāya aññatra ruciyā aññatra anussavā aññatra ākāraparivitakkā aññatra diṭṭhinijjhānakkhantiyā atthāyasmato Musilassa paccattameva ñāṇaṃ “bhavanirodhā jātinirodho”ti -pa- “upādānanirodhā bhavanirodho”ti. “Taṇhānirodhā upādānanirodho”ti. “Vedanānirodhā taṇhānirodho”ti. “Phassanirodhā vedanānirodho”ti. “Saḷāyatananirodhā phassanirodho”ti. “Nāmarūpanirodhā saḷāyatananirodho”ti. “Viññāṇanirodhā nāmarūpanirodho”ti. “Saṅkhāranirodhā viññāṇanirodho”ti. “Avijjānirodhā saṅkhāranirodho”ti. Aññatreva āvuso Paviṭṭha saddhāya aññatra ruciyā aññatra anussavā aññatra ākāraparivitakkā aññatra diṭṭhinijjhānakkhantiyā ahametaṃ jānāmi ahametaṃ passāmi “avijjānirodhā saṅkhāranirodho”ti.

Aññatreva āvuso Musila saddhāya aññatra ruciyā aññatra anussavā aññatra ākāraparivitakkā aññatra diṭṭhinijjhānakkhantiyā atthāyasmato Musilassa paccattameva ñāṇaṃ “bhavanirodho nibbānaṃ”ti. Aññatreva āvuso Paviṭṭha saddhāya aññatra ruciyā aññatra anussavā

aññatra ākāraparivitakkā aññatra diṭṭhinijjhānakkhantiyā ahametaṃ jānāmi ahametaṃ passāmi “bhavanirodho nibbānan”ti.

Tenaḥāyasmā Musilo arahaṃ khīṇāsavoti. Evaṃ vutte āyasmā Musilo tuṇhī ahoṣi. Atha kho āyasmā Nārado āyasmantaṃ Paviṭṭhaṃ etadavoca “sādhāvuso Paviṭṭha ahaṃ etaṃ pañhaṃ labheyyaṃ. Maṃ etaṃ pañhaṃ puccha, ahaṃ te etaṃ pañhaṃ byākarissāmi”ti. Labhatāyasmā Nārado etaṃ pañhaṃ. Pucchāmahāṃ āyasmantaṃ Nāradaṃ etaṃ pañhaṃ, byākarotu ca me āyasmā Nārado etaṃ pañhaṃ.

Aññatreva āvuso Nārada saddhāya aññatra ruciyā aññatra anussavā aññatra ākāraparivitakkā aññatra diṭṭhinijjhānakkhantiyā atthāyasmato Nāradaṃ paccattameva ñāṇaṃ “jātipaccayā jarāmaṇaṇaṃ”ti. Aññatreva āvuso Paviṭṭha saddhāya aññatra ruciyā aññatra anussavā aññatra ākāraparivitakkā aññatra diṭṭhinijjhānakkhantiyā ahametaṃ jānāmi ahametaṃ passāmi “jātipaccayā jarāmaṇaṇaṃ”ti.

Aññatreva āvuso Nārada saddhāya aññatra ruciyā aññatra anussavā aññatra ākāraparivitakkā aññatra diṭṭhinijjhānakkhantiyā atthāyasmato Nāradaṃ paccattameva ñāṇaṃ “bhavapaccayā jāti” -pa- “avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā”ti. Aññatreva āvuso Paviṭṭha saddhāya aññatra ruciyā aññatra anussavā aññatra ākāraparivitakkā aññatra diṭṭhinijjhānakkhantiyā ahametaṃ jānāmi ahametaṃ passāmi “avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā”ti.

Aññatreva āvuso Nārada saddhāya aññatra ruciyā aññatra anussavā aññatra ākāraparivitakkā aññatra diṭṭhinijjhānakkhantiyā atthāyasmato Nāradaṃ paccattameva ñāṇaṃ “jātinirodhā jarāmaṇanirodho”ti. Aññatreva āvuso Paviṭṭha saddhāya aññatra ruciyā aññatra anussavā aññatra ākāraparivitakkā aññatra diṭṭhinijjhānakkhantiyā ahametaṃ jānāmi ahametaṃ passāmi “jātinirodhā jarāmaṇanirodho”ti.

Aññatreva āvuso Nārada saddhāya aññatra ruciyā aññatra anussavā aññatra ākāraparivitakkā aññatra diṭṭhinijjhānakkhantiyā atthāyasmato

Nāradassa paccattameva ñāṇaṃ “bhavanirodhā jātinirodho”ti -pa-
 “avijjānirodhā saṅkhāranirodho”ti. Aññatreva āvuso Paviṭṭha saddhāya
 aññatra ruciyā aññatra anussavā aññatra ākāraparivitakkā aññatra
 diṭṭhinijjhānakkhantiyā ahametaṃ jānāmi ahametaṃ passāmi “avijjānirodhā
 saṅkhāranirodho”ti.

Aññatreva āvuso Nārada saddhāya aññatra ruciyā aññatra anussavā
 aññatra ākāraparivitakkā aññatra diṭṭhinijjhānakkhantiyā atthāyasmato
 Nāradassa paccattameva ñāṇaṃ “bhavanirodho nibbānaṃ”ti. Aññatreva
 āvuso Paviṭṭha saddhāya aññatra ruciyā aññatra anussavā aññatra
 ākāraparivitakkā aññatra diṭṭhinijjhānakkhantiyā ahametaṃ jānāmi
 ahametaṃ passāmi “bhavanirodho nibbānaṃ”ti.

Tenahāyasmā Nārado arahaṃ khīṇāsavoti. “Bhavanirodho nibbānaṃ”ti
 kho me āvuso yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya sudiṭṭhaṃ, na camhi arahaṃ
 khīṇāsavo. Seyyathāpi āvuso kantāramagge udapāno, tatra nevassa rajju na
 udakavārako. Atha puriso āgaccheyya ghammābhitatto ghammapareto
 kilanto tasito pipāsito, so taṃ udapānaṃ olokeyya. Tassa “udakaṃ”ti hi kho
 ñāṇaṃ assa, na ca kāyena phusitvā vihareyya. Evameva kho āvuso
 “bhavanirodho nibbānaṃ”ti yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya sudiṭṭhaṃ, na
 camhi arahaṃ khīṇāsavoti.

Evam vutte āyasmā Ānanda āyasmantaṃ Paviṭṭhaṃ etadavoca
 “evaṃvādī¹ tvaṃ āvuso Paviṭṭha āyasmantaṃ Nāradaṃ kiṃ vadesī”ti.
 Evaṃvādāhaṃ āvuso Ānanda āyasmantaṃ Nāradaṃ na kiñci vadāmi
 aññatra kalyāṇā aññatra kusalāti. . Aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Upayantisutta

69. Evaṃ me suttaṃ—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati
 Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho -pa-. Mahāsamuddo bhikkhave
 upayanto mahānadiyo upayāpeti, mahānadiyo upayantiyo

1. Evaṃvādīṃ (?)

kunnadiyo upayāpeti, kunnadiyo upayantiyo mahāsobbhe upayāpeti, mahāsobbhā upayantā kusobbhe upayāpeti. Evameva kho bhikkhave avijjā upayantī saṅkhāre upayāpeti, saṅkhārā upayantā viññāṇaṃ upayāpeti, viññāṇaṃ upayantaṃ nāmarūpaṃ upayāpeti, nāmarūpaṃ upayantaṃ saḷāyatanaṃ upayāpeti, saḷāyatanaṃ upayantaṃ phassaṃ upayāpeti, phasso upayanto vedanaṃ upayāpeti, vedanā upayantī taṇhaṃ upayāpeti, taṇhā upayantī upādānaṃ upayāpeti, upādānaṃ upayantaṃ bhavaṃ upayāpeti, bhavo upayanto jātiṃ upayāpeti, jāti upayantī jarāmaṇaṃ upayāpeti.

Mahāsamuddo bhikkhave apayanto mahānadiyo apayāpeti, mahānadiyo apayantiyo kunnadiyo apayāpeti, kunnadiyo apayantiyo mahāsobbhe apayāpeti, mahāsobbhā apayantā kusobbhe apayāpeti. Evameva kho bhikkhave avijjā apayantī saṅkhāre apayāpeti, saṅkhārā apayantā viññāṇaṃ apayāpeti, viññāṇaṃ apayantaṃ nāmarūpaṃ apayāpeti, nāmarūpaṃ apayantaṃ saḷāyatanaṃ apayāpeti, saḷāyatanaṃ apayantaṃ phassaṃ apayāpeti, phasso apayanto vedanaṃ apayāpeti, vedanā apayantī taṇhaṃ apayāpeti. Taṇhā apayantī upādānaṃ apayāpeti, upādānaṃ apayantaṃ bhavaṃ apayāpeti, bhavo apayanto jātiṃ apayāpeti, jāti apayantī jarāmaṇaṃ apayāpetīti. . Navamaṃ.

10. Susimasutta

70. Evaṃ me sutam—ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veḷuvane Kalandakanivāpe. Tena kho pana samayena Bhagavā sakkato hoti garukato mānito pūjito apacito, lābhī cīvarapiṇḍapātasenāsanagilānappaccayabhesajjaparikkhārānaṃ. Bhikkhusaṃghopi sakkato hoti garukato mānito pūjito apacito, lābhī cīvarapiṇḍapātasenāsanagilānappaccayabhesajjaparikkhārānaṃ. Aññatitthiyā pana paribbājakā asakkatā honti agarukatā amānitā apūjitā anapacitā, na lābhino cīvarapiṇḍapātasenāsanagilānappaccayabhesajjaparikkhārānaṃ.

Tena kho pana samayena Susimo¹ paribbājako Rājagahe paṭivasati mahatiyā paribbājakaparisāya saddhiṃ. Atha kho Susimassa paribbājakassa parisā Susimaṃ paribbājakam etadavocum “ehi tvaṃ āvuso Susima samaṇe Gotame brahmacariyaṃ cara, tvaṃ dhammaṃ pariyāpuṇitvā amhe vāceyyāsi², taṃ mayaṃ dhammaṃ pariyāpuṇitvā gihīnaṃ bhāsissāma. Evaṃ mayampi sakkatā bhavissāma garukatā mānitā pūjitā apacitā, lābhino cīvarapiṇḍapātasenāsanagilānappaccayabhesajjaparikkhārānaṃ”ti. “Evamāvuso”ti kho Susimo paribbājako sakāya parisāya paṭissuṇitvā yenāyasmā Ānando tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmatā Ānandena saddhiṃ sammodi, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Susimo paribbājako āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ etadavoca “icchāmahaṃ āvuso Ānanda imasmiṃ dhammavinaye brahmacariyaṃ caritun”ti.

Atha kho āyasmā Ānando Susimaṃ paribbājakam ādāya yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Ānando Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “ayaṃ bhante Susimo paribbājako evamaḥa ‘icchāmahaṃ āvuso Ānanda imasmiṃ dhammavinaye brahmacariyaṃ caritun’ti”. Tenahānanda Susimaṃ pabbājethāti. Alattha kho Susimo paribbājako Bhagavato santike pabbajjāṃ, alattha upasampadaṃ.

Tena kho pana samayena sambahulehi bhikkhūhi Bhagavato santike aññā byākatā hoti “khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānāmā”ti. Assosi kho āyasmā Susimo “sambahulehi kira bhikkhūhi Bhagavato santike aññā byākatā ‘khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānāmā’ti”. Atha kho āyasmā Susimo yena te bhikkhū tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā tehi bhikkhūhi saddhiṃ sammodi, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Susimo te bhikkhū etadavoca “saccaṃ

1. Susīmo (Sī, Ka)

2. Vācessasi (I, Ka)

kirāyasmantehi Bhagavato santike aññā byākatā ‘khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānāmā’ti”.
Evamāvusoti.

Api pana¹ tumhe āyasmanto evaṃ jānantā evaṃ passantā anekavihitāṃ iddhividhaṃ paccanubhotha—ekopi hutvā bahudhā hotha, bahudhāpi hutvā eko hotha, āvibhāvaṃ tirobhāvaṃ tirokuṭṭaṃ tiropākāraṃ tiropabbataṃ asajjamānā gacchatha seyyathāpi ākāse, pathaviyāpi ummujjanimujjaṃ karotha seyyathāpi uduke, udukepi abhijjamāne gacchatha seyyathāpi pathaviyaṃ, ākāsepi pallaṅkena kamatha seyyathāpi pakkhī sakuṇo, imepi candimasūriye evaṃmahiddhike evaṃmahānubhāve pāṇinā parimasatha parimajjatha, yāva brahmalokāpi kāyena vasaṃ vattethāti. No hetāṃ āvuso.

Api pana tumhe āyasmanto evaṃ jānantā evaṃ passantā dibbāya sotadhātuyā visuddhāya atikkantamānusikāya ubho sadde suṇātha dibbe ca mānuse ca ye dūre santike cāti. No hetāṃ āvuso.

Api pana tumhe āyasmanto evaṃ jānantā evaṃ passantā parasattānaṃ parapuggalānaṃ cetasa ceto paricca pajānātha—sarāgaṃ vā cittaṃ “sarāgaṃ cittaṃ”ti pajānātha, vītarāgaṃ vā cittaṃ “vītarāgaṃ cittaṃ”ti pajānātha. Sadosaṃ vā cittaṃ “sadosaṃ cittaṃ”ti pajānātha, vītadosaṃ vā cittaṃ “vītadosaṃ cittaṃ”ti pajānātha. Samohaṃ vā cittaṃ “samohaṃ cittaṃ”ti pajānātha, vītamohaṃ vā cittaṃ “vītamohaṃ cittaṃ”ti pajānātha, saṃkhittaṃ vā cittaṃ “saṃkhittaṃ cittaṃ”ti pajānātha, vikkhittaṃ vā cittaṃ “vikkhittaṃ cittaṃ”ti pajānātha. Mahaggataṃ vā cittaṃ “mahaggataṃ cittaṃ”ti pajānātha. Amahaggataṃ vā cittaṃ “amahaggataṃ cittaṃ”ti pajānātha. Sa-uttaraṃ vā cittaṃ “sa-uttaraṃ cittaṃ”ti pajānātha, anuttaraṃ vā cittaṃ “anuttaraṃ cittaṃ”ti pajānātha. Samāhitaṃ vā cittaṃ “samāhitaṃ cittaṃ”ti pajānātha, asaṃhitaṃ vā cittaṃ “asaṃhitaṃ cittaṃ”ti pajānātha. Vimuttaṃ vā cittaṃ “vimuttaṃ cittaṃ”ti

1. Api nu (Sī, Syā, Kam) evamuparipi.

pajānātha, avimuttam vā cittaṃ “avimuttam cittaṃ”ti pajānāthāti. No hetam āvuso.

Api pana tumhe āyasmanto evaṃ jānantā evaṃ passantā anekavihitam pubbenivāsam anussaratha—seyyathidam, ekampi jātim dvepi jātiyo tissopi jātiyo catassopi jātiyo pañcapi jātiyo dasapi jātiyo vīsampi jātiyo timsampi jātiyo cattārīsampi jātiyo paññāsampi jātiyo jātisatampi jātisahassampi jātisatasahassampi anekepi saṃvaṭṭakappe anekepi vivaṭṭakappe anekepi saṃvaṭṭavivaṭṭakappe “amutrāsīm evaṃnāmo evaṃgotto evaṃvaṇṇo evamāhāro evaṃsukhadukkhapaṭisaṃvedī evamāyupariyanto, so tato cuto amutra udapādim. Tatrāpāsīm, evaṃnāmo evaṃgotto evaṃvaṇṇo evamāhāro evaṃsukhadukkhapaṭisaṃvedī evamāyupariyanto, so tato cuto idhūpapanno”ti. Iti sākāram sa-uddesam anekavihitam pubbenivāsam anussarathāti. No hetam āvuso.

Api pana tumhe āyasmanto evaṃ jānantā evaṃ passantā dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passatha cavamāne upapajjamāne hīne paṇīte suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate duggate, yathākammūpage satte pajānātha—“ime vata bhonto sattā kāyaduccaritena samannāgatā vacīduccaritena samannāgatā manoduccaritena samannāgatā, ariyānam upavādakā micchādiṭṭhikā micchādiṭṭhikammasamādānā, te kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātam nirayaṃ upapannā. Ime vā pana bhonto sattā kāyasucaritena samannāgatā vacīsucaritena samannāgatā manosucaritena samannāgatā, ariyānam anupavādakā sammādiṭṭhikā sammādiṭṭhikammasamādānā, te kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapannā”ti. Iti dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passatha cavamāne upapajjamāne hīne paṇīte suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate duggate, yathākammūpage satte pajānāthāti. No hetam āvuso.

Api pana tumhe āyasmanto evaṃ jānantā evaṃ passantā ye te santā vimokkhā atikkamma rūpe āruppā, te kāyena phusitvā viharathāti. No hetam āvuso.

Ettha dāni āyasmanto idaṅca veyyākaraṇaṃ imesaṅca dhammānaṃ asamāpatti, idaṃ no āvuso kathanti. Paññāvimuttā kho mayaṃ āvuso Susimāti.

Na khvāhaṃ imassa āyasmantānaṃ saṃkhittena bhāsitassa vitthārena atthaṃ ājānāmi. Sādhu me āyasmanto tathā bhāsantu, yathāhaṃ imassa āyasmantānaṃ saṃkhittena bhāsitassa vitthārena atthaṃ ājāneyyanti. Ājāneyyāsi vā tvaṃ āvuso Susima, na vā tvaṃ ājāneyyāsi. Atha kho paññāvimuttā mayanti.

Atha kho āyasmā Susimo uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Susimo yāvatako tehi bhikkhūhi saddhiṃ ahoṣi kathāsallāpo, taṃ sabbaṃ Bhagavato ārocesi. Pubbe kho Susima dhammaṭṭhitiñāṇaṃ, pacchā nibbāne ñāṇanti.

Na khvāhaṃ bhante imassa Bhagavatā¹ saṃkhittena bhāsitassa vitthārena atthaṃ ājānāmi. Sādhu me bhante Bhagavā tathā bhāsatu, yathāhaṃ imassa Bhagavatā¹ saṃkhittena bhāsitassa vitthārena atthaṃ ājāneyyanti. Ājāneyyāsi vā tvaṃ Susima, na vā tvaṃ ājāneyyāsi. Atha kho dhammaṭṭhitiñāṇaṃ pubbe, pacchā nibbāne ñāṇaṃ.

Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Susima, rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vāti. Aniccaṃ bhante. Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ, dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vāti. Dukkhaṃ bhante. Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassitum “etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti. No hetāṃ bhante. Vedanā niccā vā aniccā vāti. Aniccā bhante. Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ, dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vāti. Dukkhaṃ bhante. Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassitum “etaṃ mama esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti. No hetāṃ bhante. Saññā niccā vā aniccā vāti. Aniccā bhante -pa-. Saṅkhārā niccā vā aniccā vāti. Aniccā bhante. Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ, dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vāti. Dukkhaṃ bhante. Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassitum “etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti. No hetāṃ bhante. Viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vāti. Aniccaṃ bhante. Yaṃ

1. Bhagavato (I)

panāniccaṃ, dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vāti. Dukkhaṃ bhante. Yaṃ panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassituṃ “etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti. No hetuṃ bhante.

Tasmātiha Susima yaṃ kiñci rūpaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumāṃ vā hīnaṃ vā paṇītaṃ vā yaṃ dūre santike vā, sabbāṃ rūpaṃ “netuṃ mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti evametāṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbaṃ. Yā kāci vedanā atītānāgatapaccuppannā ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikā vā sukhumā vā hīnā vā paṇītā vā yā dūre santike vā, sabbā vedanā “netuṃ mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti evametāṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbaṃ. Yā kāci saññā -pa-. Ye keci saṅkhārā atītānāgatapaccuppannā ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikā vā sukhumā vā hīnā vā paṇītā vā ye dūre santike vā, sabbe saṅkhārā “netuṃ mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti evametāṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbaṃ. Yaṃ kiñci viññāṇaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumāṃ vā hīnaṃ vā paṇītaṃ vā yaṃ dūre santike vā, sabbāṃ viññāṇaṃ “netuṃ mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti evametāṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbaṃ.

Evāṃ passaṃ Susima sutavā ariyasāvako rūpasimipi nibbindati, vedanāyapi nibbindati, saññāyapi nibbindati, saṅkhāresupi nibbindati, viññāṇasimipi nibbindati, nibbindaṃ virajjati, virāgā vimuccati, vimuttasimīṃ “vimuttam”iti ñāṇaṃ hoti, “khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyā”ti pajānāti.

“Jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ”ti Susima passasīti. Evaṃ bhante. “Bhavapaccayā jāti”ti Susima passasīti. Evaṃ bhante. “Upādānapaccayā bhavo”ti Susima passasīti. Evaṃ bhante. “Taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ”ti Susima passasīti. Evaṃ bhante. “Vedanāpaccayā taṇhā”ti. “Phassapaccayā vedanā”ti. “Saḷāyatanapaccayā phasso”ti. “Nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanaṃ”ti. “Viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpan”ti. “Saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ”ti. “Avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā”ti Susima passasīti. Evaṃ bhante.

“Jātinirodhā jarāmarañanirodho”ti Susima passasīti. Evaṃ bhante.
 “Bhavanirodhā jātinirodho”ti Susima passasīti. Evaṃ bhante.
 “Upādānanirodhā bhavanirodho”ti. “Taṇhānirodhā upādānanirodho”ti.
 “Vedanānirodhā taṇhānirodho”ti. “Phassanirodhā vedanānirodho”ti.
 “Saḷāyatananirodhā phassanirodho”ti. “Nāmarūpanirodhā
 saḷāyatananirodho”ti. “Viññāṇanirodhā nāmarūpanirodho”ti.
 “Saṅkhāranirodhā viññāṇanirodho”ti. “Avijjānirodhā saṅkhāranirodho”ti
 Susima passasīti. Evaṃ bhante.

Api pana tvaṃ Susima evaṃ jānanto evaṃ passanto anekavihitāṃ
 iddhividhaṃ paccanubhosi—ekopi hutvā bahudhā hosi, bahudhāpi hutvā
 eko hosi, āvibhāvaṃ tirobhāvaṃ tirokuṭṭaṃ tiropākāraṃ tiropabbataṃ
 asajjamāno gacchasi seyyathāpi ākāse, pathaviyāpi ummujjanimujjaṃ karosi
 seyyathāpi uduke, udukepi abhijjamāno gacchasi seyyathāpi pathaviyaṃ,
 ākāsepi pallaṅkena kamasi seyyathāpi pakkhī sakuṇo, imepi candimasūriye
 evaṃmahiddhike evaṃmahānubhāve pāṇinā parimasasi parimajjasi, yāva
 brahmalokāpi kāyena vasaṃ vattesīti. No hetāṃ bhante.

Api pana tvaṃ Susima evaṃ jānanto evaṃ passanto dibbāya
 sotadhātuyā visuddhāya atikkantamānusikāya ubho sadde suṇasi dibbe ca
 mānuse ca ye dūre santike cāti. No hetāṃ bhante.

Api pana tvaṃ Susima evaṃ jānanto evaṃ passanto parasattānaṃ
 parapuggalānaṃ cetasā ceto paricca pajānāsī—sarāgaṃ vā cittaṃ “sarāgaṃ
 cittaṃ”ti pajānāsī -pa- vimuttaṃ vā cittaṃ “vimuttaṃ cittaṃ”ti pajānāsīti. No
 hetāṃ bhante.

Api pana tvaṃ Susima evaṃ jānanto evaṃ passanto anekavihitāṃ
 pubbenivāsaṃ anussarasi. Seyyathidaṃ, ekampi jātiṃ -pa-. Iti sākāraṃ sa-
 uddesaṃ anekavihitāṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarasīti. No hetāṃ bhante.

Api pana tvaṃ Susima evaṃ jānanto evaṃ passanto dibbena cakkhunā
 visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passasi cavamāne -pa-
 yathākammūpage satte pajānāsīti. No hetāṃ bhante.

Api pana tvaṃ Susima evaṃ jānanto evaṃ passanto ye te santā vimokkhā atikkamma rūpe āruppā, te kāyena phusitvā viharasīti. No hetam bhante.

Ettha dāni Susima idañca veyyākaraṇaṃ imesañca dhammānaṃ asamāpatti, idaṃ no Susima kathanti.

Atha kho āyasmā Susimo Bhagavato pādesu sirasā nipatitvā Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “accayo maṃ bhante accagamā yathābālaṃ yathāmūlhaṃ yathā-akusalaṃ, yvāhaṃ evaṃ svākkhāte dhammavinaye dhammatthenako pabbajito, tassa me bhante Bhagavā accayaṃ accayato paṭiggaṇhātu āyatim samvarāyā”ti.

Taggha tvaṃ Susima accayo accagamā yathābālaṃ yathāmūlhaṃ yathā-akusalaṃ, yo tvaṃ evaṃ svākkhāte dhammavinaye dhammatthenako pabbajito. Seyyathāpi Susima coraṃ āgucāriṃ gahetvā rañño dasseyyūṃ “ayaṃ te deva coro āgucārī imassa yaṃ icchasi, taṃ daṇḍaṃ paṇehi”ti. Tameṇaṃ rājā evaṃ vadeyya “gacchatha bho imaṃ purisaṃ dalhāya rajjuyā pacchābāhaṃ gāḷhabandhanaṃ bandhitvā khuramuṇḍaṃ karitvā kharassarena paṇavena rathiyāya rathiyaṃ siṅghāṭakena siṅghāṭakaṃ parinetvā dakkhiṇena dvārena nikkhāmetvā dakkhiṇato nagarassa sīsaṃ chindathā”ti. Tameṇaṃ rañño purisā dalhāya rajjuyā pacchābāhaṃ gāḷhabandhanaṃ bandhitvā khuramuṇḍaṃ karitvā kharassarena paṇavena rathiyāya rathiyaṃ siṅghāṭakena siṅghāṭakaṃ parinetvā dakkhiṇena dvārena nikkhāmetvā dakkhiṇato nagarassa sīsaṃ chindeyyūṃ. Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Susima, api nu so puriso tatonidānaṃ dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvediyethāti. Evaṃ bhante.

Yaṃ kho so Susima puriso tatonidānaṃ dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvediyetha¹. Yā evaṃ svākkhāte dhammavinaye dhammatthenakassa pabbajjā, ayaṃ tato dukkhavipākatarā ca kaṭukavipākatarā ca, api ca vinipātāya samvattati. Yato ca kho tvaṃ Susima accayaṃ accayato disvā yathādhammaṃ paṭikarosi, taṃ te mayaṃ paṭiggaṇhāma, vuddhi hesā Susima ariyassa

1. Paṭisaṃvediyetha vā, na vā paṭisaṃvediyetha (Ka)

vinaye, yo accayaṃ accayato disvā yathādhammaṃ paṭikaroti, āyatim ca¹
saṃvaram āpajjatīti. . Dasamaṃ.

Mahāvaggo sattamo.

Tassuddānaṃ

Dve Assutavatā vuttā, Puttamaṃsena cāparaṃ.
Atthirāgo ca Nagaraṃ, Sammasaṃ Naḷakalāpiyaṃ.
Kosambī Upayanti ca, dasamo Susimena cāti².

8. Samaṇabrāhmaṇavagga

1. Jarāmarāṇasutta

71. Evaṃ me sutam—ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati
Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho Bhagavā -pa-. Ye hi keci
bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā jarāmarāṇaṃ nappajānanti,
jarāmarāṇasamudayaṃ nappajānanti, jarāmarāṇanirodhaṃ nappajānanti,
jarāmarāṇanirodhagāminim paṭipadaṃ nappajānanti. Na me te bhikkhave
samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā samaṇesu vā samaṇasammataṃ brāhmaṇesu vā
brāhmaṇasammataṃ, na ca pana te āyasmanto sāmaññatthaṃ vā
brahmaññatthaṃ vā diṭṭheva dhamme sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā
upasampajja viharanti.

Ye ca kho keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā jarāmarāṇaṃ
pajānanti -pa- paṭipadaṃ pajānanti. Te kho me bhikkhave samaṇā vā
brāhmaṇā vā samaṇesu ceva samaṇasammataṃ brāhmaṇesu ca
brāhmaṇasammataṃ, te ca panāyasmanto sāmaññatthaṃ ca brahmaññatthaṃ
diṭṭheva dhamme sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharantīti.
(Suttanto eko.) Paṭhamaṃ.

1. Āyatim (Syā, Kam)

2. Dasamo vutto Susimenaṃ (Sī)

2-11. Jātisuttādidasaka

72. Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati. Jātiṃ nappajānanti -pa-.

Bhavaṃ nappajānanti -pa-.

Upādānaṃ nappajānanti -pa-.

Taṇhaṃ nappajānanti -pa-.

Vedanaṃ nappajānanti -pa-.

Phassaṃ nappajānanti -pa-.

Saḷāyatanaṃ nappajānanti -pa-.

Nāmarūpaṃ nappajānanti -pa-.

Viññāṇaṃ nappajānanti -pa-.

Saṅkhāre nappajānanti, saṅkhārasamudayaṃ nappajānanti,
saṅkhāranirodhaṃ nappajānanti, saṅkhāranirodhagāminīṃ paṭipadaṃ
nappajānanti -pa- pajānanti -pa- sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja
viharantīti. . Ekādasamaṃ.

Samaṇabrāhmaṇavaggo aṭṭhamo.

Tassuddānaṃ

Paccayekādasa vuttā, Catusaccavibhajjanā.

Samaṇabrāhmaṇavaggo, nidāne bhavati aṭṭhamo.

Vagguddānaṃ

Buddho Āhāro Dasabalo, Kaḷāro Gahapatipaṅcama.

Dukkhavaggo Mahāvaggo, aṭṭhamo Samaṇabrāhmaṇoti.

9. Antarapeyyāla**1. Satthusutta**

73. Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati. Jarāmaṇaṃ bhikkhave ajānatā apassatā
yathābhūtaṃ jarāmaṇe yathābhūtaṃ nāṇāya satthā pariyesitabbo,
jarāmaṇasamudayaṃ ajānatā apassatā yathābhūtaṃ jarāmaṇasamudaye

yathābhūtaṃ ñāṇāya satthā pariyesitabbo, jarāmaṇanirodhaṃ ajānatā
apassatā yathābhūtaṃ jarāmaṇanirodhe yathābhūtaṃ ñāṇāya satthā
pariyesitabbo, jarāmaṇanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ ajānatā apassatā
yathābhūtaṃ jarāmaṇanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya yathābhūtaṃ ñāṇāya
satthā pariyesitabboti. (Suttanto eko.) Paṭhamam.

(Sabbesaṃ peyyālo evaṃ vitthāretabbo.)

2-11. Dutiyasatthusuttādidasaka

(2) Jātiṃ bhikkhave ajānatā apassatā yathābhūtaṃ -pa-.

(3) Bhavaṃ bhikkhave ajānatā apassatā yathābhūtaṃ -pa-.

(4) Upādānaṃ bhikkhave ajānatā apassatā yathābhūtaṃ -pa-.

(5) Taṇhaṃ bhikkhave ajānatā apassatā yathābhūtaṃ -pa-.

(6) Vedanaṃ bhikkhave ajānatā apassatā yathābhūtaṃ -pa-.

(7) Phassaṃ bhikkhave ajānatā apassatā yathābhūtaṃ -pa-.

(8) Saḷāyatanam bhikkhave ajānatā apassatā yathābhūtaṃ -pa-.

(9) Nāmarūpaṃ bhikkhave ajānatā apassatā yathābhūtaṃ -pa-.

(10) Viññānaṃ bhikkhave ajānatā apassatā yathābhūtaṃ -pa-.

(11) Saṅkhāre bhikkhave ajānatā apassatā yathābhūtaṃ saṅkhāresu
yathābhūtaṃ ñāṇāya satthā pariyesitabbo, saṅkhārasamudayaṃ ajānatā
apassatā yathābhūtaṃ saṅkhārasamudaye yathābhūtaṃ ñāṇāya satthā
pariyesitabbo, saṅkhāranirodhaṃ ajānatā apassatā yathābhūtaṃ
saṅkhāranirodhe yathābhūtaṃ ñāṇāya satthā pariyesitabbo,
saṅkhāranirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ ajānatā apassatā yathābhūtaṃ
saṅkhāranirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya yathābhūtaṃ ñāṇāya satthā
pariyesitabboti. . Ekādasamaṃ.

(Sabbesaṃ catusaccikaṃ kātabbam.)

2-12. Sikkhāsuttādipeyyāla-ekādasaka

(2) Jarāmarañam bhikkhave ajānatā apassatā yathābhūtam jarāmarañe yathābhūtam ñāṇāya sikkhā karaṇīyā.

(Peyyālo. Catusaccikam kātabbam.)

- (3) Jarāmarañam bhikkhave ajānatā -pa-. Yogo karaṇīyo -pa-.
- (4) Jarāmarañam bhikkhave ajānatā -pa-. Chando karaṇīyo -pa-.
- (5) Jarāmarañam bhikkhave ajānatā -pa-. Ussolhī karaṇīyā -pa-.
- (6) Jarāmarañam bhikkhave ajānatā -pa-. Appaṭivānī karaṇīyā -pa-.
- (7) Jarāmarañam bhikkhave ajānatā -pa-. Ātappaṃ karaṇīyaṃ -pa-.
- (8) Jarāmarañam bhikkhave ajānatā -pa-. Vīriyaṃ karaṇīyaṃ -pa-.
- (9) Jarāmarañam bhikkhave ajānatā -pa-. Sātaccam karaṇīyaṃ -pa-.
- (10) Jarāmarañam bhikkhave ajānatā -pa-. Sati karaṇīyā -pa-.
- (11) Jarāmarañam bhikkhave ajānatā -pa-. Sampajaññaṃ karaṇīyaṃ -pa-.
- (12) Jarāmarañam bhikkhave ajānatā -pa-. Appamādo karaṇīyo -pa-.

Antarapeyyālo navamo.

Tassuddānam

Satthā Sikkhā ca Yogo ca, Chando Ussolhipañcamī.
Appaṭivānī Yātappaṃ, Vīriyaṃ Sātaccamuccatī.
Sati ca Sampajaññaṃ, Appamādena dvādasatī.

Suttantā antarapeyyālā niṭṭhitā.

Pare te dvādasā honti, suttā dvattimsa satāni.
Catusaccena te vuttā, peyyāla-antaramhi yeti¹.

Antarapeyyālesu uddānam samattam.

Nidānasamyuttam samattam.

1. Peyyāla antaramhi yeti (Sī, Syā, Kam)

2. Abhisamayasaṃyutta

1. Nakhasikhāsutta

74. Evaṃ me sutam—ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho Bhagavā parittaṃ nakhasikhāyaṃ paṃsum āropetvā bhikkhū āmantesi “taṃ kiṃ maññaṭha bhikkhave, katamaṃ nu kho bahutaram, yo vāyaṃ¹ mayā paritto nakhasikhāyaṃ paṃsu āropito, yaṃ vā mahāpathavī”ti.

Etadeva bhante bahutaram yadidaṃ mahāpathavī, appamattako Bhagavatā paritto nakhasikhāyaṃ paṃsu āropito, neva satimaṃ kalam upeti, na sahasimaṃ kalam upeti, na satahasimaṃ kalam upeti mahāpathaviṃ upanidhāya Bhagavatā paritto nakhasikhāyaṃ paṃsu āropitoti. Evameva kho bhikkhave ariyasāvakaṃsa diṭṭhisampannaṃsa puggalaṃsa abhisametāvino etadeva bahutaram dukkhaṃ yadidaṃ parikkhīṇaṃ pariyādiṇṇaṃ, appamattakaṃ avasiṭṭhaṃ, neva satimaṃ kalam upeti, na sahasimaṃ kalam upeti, na satahasimaṃ kalam upeti purimaṃ dukkhakkhandhaṃ parikkhīṇaṃ pariyādiṇṇaṃ upanidhāya yadidaṃ sattakkhattuparamatā. Evaṃ mahatthiyo kho bhikkhave dhammābhisamayo, evaṃ mahatthiyo dhammacakkhupaṭilābhoti. . Paṭhamaṃ.

2. Pokkharāṇīsutta

75. Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave pokkharāṇī paññāsayojanāni āyāmena paññāsayojanāni vitthārena paññāsayojanāni ubbedhena puṇṇā udakassa samatittikā kākaṃpeyyā, tato puriso kusaggena udakaṃ uddhareyya. Taṃ kiṃ maññaṭha bhikkhave, katamaṃ nu kho bahutaram, yaṃ vā kusaggena udakaṃ ubbhataṃ, yaṃ vā pokkharāṇiyā udakanti.

Etadeva bhante bahutaram yadidaṃ pokkharāṇiyā udakaṃ, appamattakaṃ kusaggena udakaṃ ubbhataṃ, neva satimaṃ kalam upeti, na sahasimaṃ kalam

1. Yo cāyaṃ (sabbattha) dutiyasuttādīsu pana vāsaddoyeva dissati.

upeti, na satahassimaṃ kamaṃ upeti pokkharāṇiyā udakaṃ upanidhāya kusaggena udakaṃ ubbhatanti. Evameva kho bhikkhave ariyasāvakaassa diṭṭhisampannassa puggalassa abhisametāvino etadeva bahutaraṃ dukkhaṃ yadidaṃ parikkhīṇaṃ pariyādiṇṇaṃ, appamattakaṃ avasiṭṭhaṃ, neva satimaṃ kamaṃ upeti, na sahassimaṃ kamaṃ upeti, na satahassimaṃ kamaṃ upeti purimaṃ dukkhakkhandhaṃ parikkhīṇaṃ pariyādiṇṇaṃ upanidhāya yadidaṃ sattakkhattuṃparamatā. Evaṃ mahatthiyo kho bhikkhave dhammābhisamayo, evaṃ mahatthiyo dhammacakkhupaṭilābhoti. .
Dutiyāṃ.

3. Saṃbhejja-udakasutta

76. Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave yatthimā mahānadiyo saṃsandanti samenti. Seyyathidaṃ, Gaṅgā Yamunā Aciravatī Sarabhū Mahī. Tato puriso dve vā tīṇi vā udakaphusitāni uddhareyya. Taṃ kiṃ maññatha bhikkhave, katamaṃ nu kho bahutaraṃ, yāni vā dve vā tīṇi vā udakaphusitāni ubbhatāni, yaṃ vā saṃbhejja-udakanti.

Etadeva bhante bahutaraṃ yadidaṃ saṃbhejja-udakaṃ, appamattakāni dve vā tīṇi vā udakaphusitāni ubbhatāni, neva satimaṃ kamaṃ upenti, na sahassimaṃ kamaṃ upenti, na satahassimaṃ kamaṃ upenti saṃbhejja-udakaṃ upanidhāya dve vā tīṇi vā udakaphusitāni ubbhatānīti. Evameva kho bhikkhave -pa- dhammacakkhupaṭilābhoti. . Tatiyaṃ.

4. Dutiyasaṃbhejja-udakasutta

77. Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave yatthimā mahānadiyo saṃsandanti samenti. Seyyathidaṃ, Gaṅgā Yamunā Aciravatī Sarabhū Mahī. Taṃ udakaṃ parikkhayaṃ pariyādānaṃ gaccheyya ṭhapetvā dve vā tīṇi vā udakaphusitāni. Taṃ kiṃ maññatha bhikkhave, katamaṃ nu kho bahutaraṃ, yaṃ vā saṃbhejja-udakaṃ parikkhīṇaṃ pariyādiṇṇaṃ, yāni vā dve vā tīṇi vā udakaphusitāni avasiṭṭhānīti.

Etadeva bhante bahutaraṃ saṃbhejja-udakaṃ yadidaṃ parikkhīṇaṃ pariyādiṇṇaṃ, appamattakāni dve vā tīṇi vā udakaphusitāni avasiṭṭhāni, neva satimaṃ

kalaṃ upenti, na saḥassimaṃ kalaṃ upenti, na sataḥassimaṃ kalaṃ upenti saṃbhejja-udakaṃ parikkhīṇaṃ pariyādiṇṇaṃ upanidhāya dve vā tīṇi vā udakaphusitāni avasiṭṭhānīti. Evameva kho bhikkhave -pa-dhammacakkhupaṭilābhoti. . Catutthaṃ.

5. Pathavīsutta

78. Sāvattiyaṃ viharatī. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave puriso mahāpathaviyā satta kolaṭṭhimattiyo guḷikā upanikkhipeyya. Taṃ kiṃ maññatha bhikkhave, katamaṃ nu kho bahutaraṃ, yā vā satta kolaṭṭhimattiyo guḷikā upanikkhittā, ayaṃ¹ vā mahāpathavīti.

Etadeva bhante bahutaraṃ yadidaṃ mahāpathavī, appamattikā satta kolaṭṭhimattiyo guḷikā upanikkhittā, neva satimaṃ kalaṃ upenti, na saḥassimaṃ kalaṃ upenti, na sataḥassimaṃ kalaṃ upenti mahāpathaviṃ upanidhāya satta kolaṭṭhimattiyo guḷikā upanikkhittāti. Evameva kho bhikkhave -pa-dhammacakkhupaṭilābhoti. . Pañcamaṃ.

6. Dutiyaṭṭhāvīsutta

79. Sāvattiyaṃ viharatī. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave mahāpathavī parikkhayaṃ pariyādānaṃ gaccheyya ṭhapetvā satta kolaṭṭhimattiyo guḷikā. Taṃ kiṃ maññatha bhikkhave, katamaṃ nu kho bahutaraṃ, yaṃ vā mahāpathaviyā parikkhīṇaṃ pariyādiṇṇaṃ, yā vā satta kolaṭṭhimattiyo guḷikā avasiṭṭhāti.

Etadeva bhante bahutaraṃ mahāpathaviyā yadidaṃ parikkhīṇaṃ pariyādiṇṇaṃ, appamattikā satta kolaṭṭhimattiyo guḷikā avasiṭṭhā, neva satimaṃ kalaṃ upenti, na saḥassimaṃ kalaṃ upenti, na sataḥassimaṃ kalaṃ upenti mahāpathaviyā parikkhīṇaṃ pariyādiṇṇaṃ upanidhāya satta kolaṭṭhimattiyo guḷikā avasiṭṭhāti. Evameva kho bhikkhave -pa-dhammacakkhupaṭilābhoti. . Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Samuddasutta

80. Sāvattiyaṃ viharatī. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave puriso mahāsamuddato dve vā tīṇi vā udakaphusitāni uddhareyya. Taṃ kiṃ maññatha

1. Yā (Syā, Ka)

bhikkhave, katamaṃ nu kho bahutaraṃ yāni vā dve vā tīṇi vā udakaphusitāni ubbhatāni, yaṃ vā mahāsamudde udakanti.

Etadeva bhante bahutaraṃ yadidaṃ mahāsamudde udakaṃ, appamattakāni dve vā tīṇi vā udakaphusitāni ubbhatāni, neva satimaṃ kalam upenti, na sahasimaṃ kalam upenti, na satahasimaṃ kalam upenti mahāsamudde udakaṃ upanidhāya dve vā tīṇi vā udakaphusitāni ubbhatānīti. Evameva kho bhikkhave -pa- dhammacakkhupaṭilābhoti. . Sattamaṃ.

8. Dutiyasamuddasutta

81. Sāvattiyam viharati. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave mahāsamuddo parikkhayaṃ pariyādānaṃ gaccheyya ṭhapetvā dve vā tīṇi vā udakaphusitāni. Taṃ kiṃ maññatha bhikkhave, katamaṃ nu kho bahutaraṃ, yaṃ vā mahāsamudde udakaṃ parikkhīṇaṃ pariyādiṇṇaṃ, yāni vā dve vā tīṇi vā udakaphusitāni avasiṭṭhānīti.

Etadeva bhante bahutaraṃ mahāsamudde udakaṃ yadidaṃ parikkhīṇaṃ pariyādiṇṇaṃ, appamattakāni dve vā tīṇi vā udakaphusitāni avasiṭṭhāni, neva satimaṃ kalam upenti, na sahasimaṃ kalam upenti, na satahasimaṃ kalam upenti mahāsamudde udakaṃ parikkhīṇaṃ pariyādiṇṇaṃ upanidhāya dve vā tīṇi vā udakaphusitāni avasiṭṭhānīti. Evameva kho bhikkhave -pa- dhammacakkhupaṭilābhoti. . Aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Pabbatasutta

82. Sāvattiyam viharati. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave puriso Himavato pabbatarājassa satta sāsapamattiyo pāsāṇasakkharā upanikkhipeyya. Taṃ kiṃ maññatha bhikkhave, katamaṃ nu kho bahutaraṃ, yā vā satta sāsapamattiyo pāsāṇasakkharā upanikkhittā, yo vā Himavā¹ pabbatarājāti.

Etadeva bhante bahutaraṃ yadidaṃ Himavā pabbatarājā, appamattikā satta sāsapamattiyo pāsāṇasakkharā upanikkhittā, neva satimaṃ kalam

1. Upanikkhittā, himavā vā (Si)

upenti, na sahasṣimaṃ kamaṃ upenti, na satahasṣimaṃ kamaṃ upenti
Himavantarṃ pabbatarājānaṃ upanidhāya satta sāsapamattiyo
pāsāṇasakkharā upanikkhittāti. Evameva kho -pa-
dhammacakkhupaṭilābhoti. . Navamaṃ.

10. Dutiyapabbatasutta

83. Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave Himavā pabbatarājā
parikkhayaṃ pariyādānaṃ gaccheyya ṭhapetvā satta sāsapamattiyo
pāsāṇasakkharā. Taṃ kiṃ maññatha bhikkhave, katamaṃ nu kho
bahutaraṃ, yaṃ vā Himavato pabbatarājassa parikkhīṇaṃ pariyādiṇṇaṃ, yā
vā satta sāsapamattiyo pāsāṇasakkharā avasiṭṭhāti.

Etadeva bhante bahutaraṃ Himavato pabbatarājassa yadidaṃ
parikkhīṇaṃ pariyādiṇṇaṃ, appamattikā satta sāsapamattiyo pāsāṇasakkharā
avasiṭṭhā, neva satimaṃ kamaṃ upenti, na sahasṣimaṃ kamaṃ upenti, na
satahasṣimaṃ kamaṃ upenti Himavato pabbatarājassa parikkhīṇaṃ
pariyādiṇṇaṃ upanidhāya satta sāsapamattiyo pāsāṇasakkharā avasiṭṭhāti.

Evameva kho bhikkhave ariyasāvakaṃsa diṭṭhisampannaṃsa puggalassa
abhisametāvino etadeva bahutaraṃ dukkhaṃ yadidaṃ parikkhīṇaṃ
pariyādiṇṇaṃ, appamattakaṃ avasiṭṭhaṃ, neva satimaṃ kamaṃ upeti, na
sahasṣimaṃ kamaṃ upeti, na satahasṣimaṃ kamaṃ upeti purimaṃ
dukkhakkhandhaṃ parikkhīṇaṃ pariyādiṇṇaṃ upanidhāya yadidaṃ
sattakkhattuṃparamatā. Evaṃ mahatthiyo kho bhikkhave
dhammābhisamayo, evaṃ mahatthiyo dhammacakkhupaṭilābhoti. .
Dasamaṃ.

11. Tatiyapabbatasutta

84. Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave puriso Sinerussa
pabbatarājassa satta muggamattiyo pāsāṇasakkharā upanikkhipeyya. Taṃ
kiṃ maññatha bhikkhave, katamaṃ nu kho bahutaraṃ, yā vā satta
muggamattiyo pāsāṇasakkharā upanikkhittā, yo vā Sineru¹ pabbatarājāti.

Etadeva bhante bahutaraṃ yadidaṃ Sineru pabbatarājā, appamattikā
satta muggamattiyo pāsāṇasakkharā upanikkhittā, neva satimaṃ kamaṃ
upenti, na

1. Upanikkhittā, Sineru vā (Sī)

sahassimaṃ kamaṃ upenti, na sataśahassimaṃ kamaṃ upenti Sineruṃ
 pabbatarājānaṃ upanidhāya satta muggamattiyo pāsāṇasakkharā
 upanikkhattāti. Evameva kho bhikkhave ariyasāvakaṃsa diṭṭhisampannaṃsa
 puggalassa adhigamaṃ upanidhāya aññatitthiya
 samaṇabrāhmaṇaparibbājakānaṃ adhigamo neva satimaṃ kamaṃ upeti, na
 saḥassimaṃ kamaṃ upeti, na sataśahassimaṃ kamaṃ upeti. Evaṃ
 mahādhigamo bhikkhave diṭṭhisampanno puggalo evaṃ mahābhiññoti. .
 Ekādasamaṃ.

Abhisamayasaṃyuttaṃ samattaṃ.

Tassuddānaṃ

Nakhasikhā Pokkharāṇī, Saṃbhejja-udake ca dve.
 Dve Pathavī dve Samuddā, tayo ca Pabbatūpamāti.

3. Dhātusamyutta

1. Nānattavagga

1. Dhātunānattasutta

85. Sāvattthiyam viharati. Dhātunānattam vo bhikkhave desessāmi, tam suṇātha sādhuḥkaṃ manasi karoṭha, bhāsissāmīti. “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etadavoca—

Katamañca bhikkhave dhātunānattam. Cakkhudhātu rūpadhātu cakkhuviññādhātu, sotadhātu saddadhātu sotaviññādhātu, ghānadhātu gandhadhātu ghānaviññādhātu, jivhādhātu rasadhātu jivhāviññādhātu, kāyadhātu phoṭṭhabbhadhātu kāyaviññādhātu, manodhātu dhammadhātu manoviññādhātu. Idam vuccati bhikkhave dhātunānattanti. . Paṭhamam.

2. Phassanānattasutta

86. Sāvattthiyam viharati. Dhātunānattam bhikkhave paṭicca uppajjati phassanānattam. Katamañca bhikkhave dhātunānattam. Cakkhudhātu sotadhātu ghānadhātu jivhādhātu kāyadhātu manodhātu. Idam vuccati bhikkhave dhātunānattam.

Kathañca bhikkhave dhātunānattam paṭicca uppajjati phassanānattam. Cakkhudhātum bhikkhave paṭicca uppajjati cakkhusamphasso. Sotadhātum paṭicca. Ghānadhātum paṭicca. Jivhādhātum paṭicca. Kāyadhātum paṭicca. Manodhātum paṭicca uppajjati manosamphasso. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave dhātunānattam paṭicca uppajjati phassanānattanti. . Dutiyam.

3. Nophassanānattasutta

87. Sāvattthiyam viharati. Dhātunānattam bhikkhave paṭicca uppajjati phassanānattam, no phassanānattam paṭicca uppajjati dhātunānattam. Katamañca bhikkhave dhātunānattam. Cakkhudhātu -pa- manodhātu. Idam vuccati bhikkhave dhātunānattam.

Kathañca bhikkhave dhātunānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati phassanānattaṃ, no phassanānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati dhātunānattaṃ. Cakkhudhātuṃ bhikkhave paṭicca uppajjati cakkhusamphasso, no cakkhusamphassaṃ paṭicca uppajjati cakkhudhātu -pa-. Manodhātuṃ paṭicca uppajjati manosamphasso, no manosamphassaṃ paṭicca uppajjati manodhātu. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave dhātunānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati phassanānattaṃ, no phassanānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati dhātunānattanti. . Tatiyaṃ.

4. Vedanānānattasutta

88. Sāvattiyāṃ viharati. Dhātunānattaṃ bhikkhave paṭicca uppajjati phassanānattaṃ, phassanānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati vedanānānattaṃ. Katamañca bhikkhave dhātunānattaṃ. Cakkhudhātu -pa- manodhātu. Idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave dhātunānattaṃ.

Kathañca bhikkhave dhātunānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati phassanānattaṃ phassanānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati vedanānānattaṃ. Cakkhudhātuṃ bhikkhave paṭicca uppajjati cakkhusamphasso, cakkhusamphassaṃ paṭicca uppajjati cakkhusamphassajā vedanā -pa-. Manodhātuṃ paṭicca uppajjati manosamphasso, manosamphassaṃ paṭicca uppajjati manosamphassajā vedanā. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave dhātunānattaṃ paṭicca, uppajjati phassanānattaṃ, phassanānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati vedanānānattanti. . Catutthaṃ.

5. Dutiya vedanānānattasutta

89. Sāvattiyāṃ viharati. Dhātunānattaṃ bhikkhave paṭicca uppajjati phassanānattaṃ, phassanānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati vedanānānattaṃ, no vedanānānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati phassanānattaṃ, no phassanānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati dhātunānattaṃ. Katamañca bhikkhave dhātunānattaṃ. Cakkhudhātu -pa- manodhātu. Idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave dhātunānattaṃ.

Kathañca bhikkhave dhātunānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati phassanānattaṃ, phassanānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati vedanānānattaṃ, no vedanānānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati phassanānattaṃ, no phassanānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati dhātunānattaṃ. Cakkhudhātuṃ bhikkhave paṭicca uppajjati cakkhusamphasso, cakkhusamphassaṃ paṭicca uppajjati cakkhusamphassajā vedanā, no cakkhusamphassajā vedanā paṭicca uppajjati cakkhusamphasso, no cakkhusamphassaṃ paṭicca uppajjati cakkhudhātu -pa-. Manodhātuṃ paṭicca uppajjati manosamphasso,

manosamphassaṃ paṭicca uppajjati manosamphassajā vedanā, no manosamphassaṃ vedanaṃ paṭicca uppajjati manosamphasso, no manosamphassaṃ paṭicca uppajjati manodhātu. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave dhātunānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati phassanānattaṃ, phassanānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati vedanānānattaṃ, no vedanānānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati phassanānattaṃ, no phassanānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati dhātunānattanti. . Pañcamaṃ.

6. Bāhiradhātunānattasutta

90. Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati. Dhātunānattaṃ vo bhikkhave desessāmi, taṃ suṇātha -pa-. Katamañca bhikkhave dhātunānattaṃ. Rūpadhātu saddadhātu gandhadhātu rasadhātu phoṭṭhabbhadhātu dhammadhātu. Idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave dhātunānattanti. . Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Saññānānattasutta

91. Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati. Dhātunānattaṃ bhikkhave paṭicca uppajjati saññānānattaṃ, saññānānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati saṅkappanānattaṃ, saṅkappanānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati chandanānattaṃ, chandanānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati pariḷahanānattaṃ, pariḷahanānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati pariyesanānānattaṃ. Katamañca bhikkhave dhātunānattaṃ, rūpadhātu -pa-dhammadhātu. Idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave dhātunānattaṃ.

Kathañca bhikkhave dhātunānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati saññānānattaṃ, saññānānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati saṅkappanānattaṃ, saṅkappanānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati chandanānattaṃ, chandanānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati pariḷahanānattaṃ, pariḷahanānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati pariyesanānānattaṃ.

Rūpadhātuṃ bhikkhave paṭicca uppajjati rūpasaññā, rūpasaññaṃ paṭicca uppajjati rūpasaṅkappo, rūpasaṅkappaṃ paṭicca uppajjati rūpacchando, rūpacchandaṃ paṭicca uppajjati rūpapariḷāho, rūpapariḷāhaṃ paṭicca uppajjati rūpapariyesanā -pa-. Dhammadhātuṃ paṭicca uppajjati dhammasaññā, dhammasaññaṃ paṭicca uppajjati dhammasaṅkappo, dhammasaṅkappaṃ paṭicca uppajjati dhammacchando, dhammacchandaṃ paṭicca uppajjati dhammapariḷāho, dhammapariḷāhaṃ paṭicca uppajjati dhammapariyesanā.

Evaṃ kho bhikkhave dhātunānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati saññānānattaṃ, saññānānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati saṅkappanānattaṃ, saṅkappanānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati chandanānattaṃ,

chandanānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati pariḷāhanānattaṃ, pariḷāhanānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati pariyesanānānattanti. . Sattamaṃ.

8. Nopariyesanānānattasutta

92. Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati. Dhātunānattaṃ bhikkhave paṭicca uppajjati saññānānattaṃ, saññānānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati saṅkappanānattaṃ, saṅkappanānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati chandanānattaṃ, chandanānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati pariḷāhanānattaṃ, pariḷāhanānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati pariyesanānānattaṃ, no pariyesanānānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati pariḷāhanānattaṃ, no pariḷāhanānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati chandanānattaṃ, no chandanānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati saṅkappanānattaṃ, no saṅkappanānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati saññānānattaṃ, no saññānānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati dhātunānattaṃ. Katamañca bhikkhave dhātunānattaṃ, rūpadhātu -pa- dhammadhātu. Idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave dhātunānattaṃ.

Kathañca bhikkhave dhātunānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati saññānānattaṃ, saññānānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati -pa- pariyesanānānattaṃ. No pariyesanānānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati pariḷāhanānattaṃ, no pariḷāhanānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati chandanānattaṃ, no chandanānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati saṅkappanānattaṃ, no saṅkappanānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati saññānānattaṃ, no saññānānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati dhātunānattaṃ.

Rūpadhātum bhikkhave paṭicca uppajjati rūpasaññā -pa- Dhammadhātum paṭicca uppajjati dhammasaññā, dhammasaññaṃ paṭicca uppajjati -pa- dhammapariyesanā, no dhammapariyesanaṃ paṭicca uppajjati dhammapariḷāho, no dhammapariḷāhaṃ paṭicca uppajjati dhammacchando, no dhammacchandaṃ paṭicca uppajjati dhammasaṅkappo, no dhammasaṅkappaṃ paṭicca uppajjati dhammasaññā. No dhammasaññaṃ paṭicca uppajjati dhammadhātu.

Evam kho bhikkhave dhātunānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati saññānānattaṃ, saññānānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati -pa- pariyesanānānattaṃ, no pariyesanānānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati pariḷāhanānattaṃ, no pariḷāhanānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati chandanānattaṃ, no chandanānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati saṅkappanānattaṃ, no saṅkappanānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati saññānānattaṃ, no saññānānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati dhātunānattanti. . Aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Bāhiraphassanānattasutta

93. Sāvatthiyaṃ viharatī. Dhātunānattam bhikkhave paṭicca uppajjati saññānānattam, saññānānattam paṭicca uppajjati saṅkappanānattam, saṅkappanānattam paṭicca uppajjati phassanānattam, phassanānattam paṭicca uppajjati vedanānānattam, vedanānānattam paṭicca uppajjati chandanānattam, chandanānattam paṭicca uppajjati pariḷāhanānattam, pariḷāhanānattam paṭicca uppajjati pariyesanānānattam, pariyesanānānattam paṭicca uppajjati lābhanānattam. Katamañca bhikkhave dhātunānattam. Rūpadhātu -pa- dhammadhātu. Idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave dhātunānattam.

Kathañca bhikkhave dhātunānattam paṭicca uppajjati saññānānattam, saññānānattam paṭicca uppajjati -pa- lābhanānattam.

Rūpadhātum bhikkhave paṭicca uppajjati rūpasaññā, rūpasaññam paṭicca uppajjati rūpasāṅkappo, rūpasāṅkappam paṭicca uppajjati rūpasamphasso, rūpasamphassam paṭicca uppajjati rūpasamphassajā vedanā, rūpasamphassajam vedanam paṭicca uppajjati rūpacchando, rūpacchandam paṭicca uppajjati rūpaparilāho, rūpaparilāham paṭicca uppajjati rūpapariyesanā, rūpapariyesanam paṭicca uppajjati rūpalābho -pa-. Dhammadhātum paṭicca uppajjati dhammasaññā, dhammasañnam paṭicca uppajjati dhammasāṅkappo, dhammasāṅkappam paṭicca uppajjati dhammasamphasso, dhammasamphassam paṭicca uppajjati dhammasamphassajā vedanā, dhammasamphassajam vedanam paṭicca uppajjati dhammacchando, dhammacchandam paṭicca uppajjati dhammaparilāho, dhammaparilāham paṭicca uppajjati dhammapariyesanā, dhammapariyesanam paṭicca uppajjati dhammalābho.

Evaṃ kho bhikkhave dhātunānattam paṭicca uppajjati saññānānattam, saññānānattam paṭicca uppajjati -pa- pariyesanānānattam, pariyesanānānattam paṭicca uppajjati lābhanānattanti. . Navamaṃ.

10. Dutiyabāhiraphassanānattasutta

94. Sāvatthiyaṃ viharatī. Dhātunānattam bhikkhave paṭicca uppajjati saññānānattam, saññānānattam paṭicca uppajjati saṅkappanānattam. Phassa. Vedanā. Chanda. Pariḷāha. Pariyesanānānattam paṭicca uppajjati lābhanānattam, no lābhanānattam paṭicca uppajjati pariyesanānānattam, no pariyesanānānattam paṭicca uppajjati pariḷāhanānattam, no pariḷāhanānattam paṭicca uppajjati -pa- chanda. Vedanā. Phassa. Saṅkappa. Saññānānattam, no saññānānattam

paṭicca uppajjati dhātunānattaṃ. Katamañca bhikkhave dhātunānattaṃ.
Rūpadhātu -pa- dhammadhātu. Idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave dhātunānattaṃ.

Kathañca bhikkhave dhātunānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati saññānānattaṃ,
saññānānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati saṅkappanānattaṃ. Phassa. Vedanā.
Chanda. Pariḷāha. Pariyesanā. Lābha. No lābhanānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati
pariyesanānānattaṃ, no pariyesanānānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati pariḷāha.
Chanda. Vedanā. Phassa. No saṅkappanānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati
saññānānattaṃ, no saññānānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati dhātunānattaṃ.

Rūpadhātum bhikkhave paṭicca uppajjati rūpasaññā -pa-
Dhammadhātum paṭicca uppajjati dhammasaññā, dhammasaññaṃ paṭicca
uppajjati -pa- dhammapariyesanā, dhammapariyesanaṃ paṭicca uppajjati
dhammalābho, no dhammalābhaṃ paṭicca uppajjati dhammapariyesanā, no
dhammapariyesanaṃ paṭicca uppajjati dhammapariḷāho, no
dhammapariḷāhaṃ paṭicca uppajjati dhammacchando, no dhammacchandaṃ
paṭicca uppajjati dhammasamphassajā vedanā, no dhammasamphassaṃ
vedanaṃ paṭicca uppajjati dhammasamphasso, no dhammasamphassaṃ
paṭicca uppajjati dhammasaṅkappo, no dhammasaṅkappaṃ paṭicca uppajjati
dhammasaññā, no dhammasaññaṃ paṭicca uppajjati dhammadhātu.

Evam kho bhikkhave dhātunānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati saññānānattaṃ,
saññānānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati -pa- saṅkappa. Phassa. Vedanā. Chanda.
Pariḷāha. Pariyesanā. Lābha. No lābhanānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati
pariyesanānānattaṃ, no pariyesanānānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati
pariḷāhanānattaṃ, no pariḷāhanānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati chandanānattaṃ, no
chandanānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati vedanānānattaṃ, no vedanānānattaṃ
paṭicca uppajjati phassanānattaṃ, no phassanānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati
saṅkappanānattaṃ, no saṅkappanānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati saññānānattaṃ,
no saññānānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati dhātunānattanti. . Dasamaṃ.

Nānattavaggo paṭhamao.

Tassuddānaṃ

Dhātuphassaṃca no cetam, Vedanā apare duve.
Etaṃ Ajjhattapañcakaṃ, Dhātusaññaṃca no cetam.
Phassassa apare duve, etaṃ Bāhirapañcakanti.

2. Dutiyavagga

1. Sattadhātusutta

95. Sāvattthiyam viharati. Sattimā bhikkhave dhātuyo. Katamā satta, ābhādhātu subhādhātu ākāsānañcāyatanadhātu viññāṇañcāyatanadhātu ākiñcaññāyatanadhātu nevasaññānāsaññāyatanadhātu saññāvedayitanirodhādhātu. Imā kho bhikkhave satta dhātuyoti.

Evam vutte aññataro bhikkhu Bhagavantam etadavoca “yā cāyam bhante ābhādhātu yā ca subhādhātu yā ca ākāsānañcāyatanadhātu yā ca viññāṇañcāyatanadhātu yā ca ākiñcaññāyatanadhātu yā ca nevasaññānāsaññāyatanadhātu yā ca saññāvedayitanirodhādhātu, imā nu kho bhante dhātuyo kim paṭicca paññāyanti”ti.

Yāyam bhikkhu ābhādhātu, ayam dhātu andhakāram paṭicca paññāyati. Yāyam bhikkhu subhādhātu, ayam dhātu asubham paṭicca paññāyati. Yāyam bhikkhu ākāsānañcāyatanadhātu, ayam dhātu rūpam paṭicca paññāyati. Yāyam bhikkhu viññāṇañcāyatanadhātu, ayam dhātu ākāsānañcāyatanam paṭicca paññāyati. Yāyam bhikkhu ākiñcaññāyatanadhātu, ayam dhātu viññāṇañcāyatanam paṭicca paññāyati. Yāyam bhikkhu nevasaññānāsaññāyatanadhātu, ayam dhātu ākiñcaññāyatanam paṭicca paññāyati. Yāyam bhikkhu saññāvedayitanirodhādhātu, ayam dhātu nirodham paṭicca paññāyatīti.

Yā cāyam bhante ābhādhātu yā ca subhādhātu yā ca ākāsānañcāyatanadhātu yā ca viññāṇañcāyatanadhātu yā ca ākiñcaññāyatanadhātu yā ca nevasaññānāsaññāyatanadhātu yā ca saññāvedayitanirodhādhātu, imā nu kho bhante dhātuyo katham samāpatti pattabbāti.

Yā cāyam bhikkhu ābhādhātu yā ca subhādhātu yā ca ākāsānañcāyatanadhātu yā ca viññāṇañcāyatanadhātu yā ca ākiñcaññāyatanadhātu, imā dhātuyo saññāsamāpatti pattabbā. Yāyam bhikkhu nevasaññānāsaññāyatanadhātu, ayam dhātu saṅkhārāvasesasamāpatti

pattabbā. Yāyaṃ bhikkhu saññāvedayitanirodhadhātu, ayaṃ dhātu nirodhasamāpatti pattabbāti. . Paṭhamāṃ.

2. Sanidānasutta

96. Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati. Sanidānaṃ bhikkhave uppajjati kāmavitakko no anidānaṃ, sanidānaṃ uppajjati byāpādavitaṅkko no anidānaṃ, sanidānaṃ uppajjati vihiṃsāvitaṅkko no anidānaṃ.

Kathaṅca bhikkhave sanidānaṃ uppajjati kāmavitaṅkko no anidānaṃ, sanidānaṃ uppajjati byāpādavitaṅkko no anidānaṃ, sanidānaṃ uppajjati vihiṃsāvitaṅkko no anidānaṃ. Kāmadhātuṃ bhikkhave paṭicca uppajjati kāmasaññā, kāmasaññaṃ paṭicca uppajjati kāmasaṅkappo, kāmasaṅkappaṃ paṭicca uppajjati kāmaccando, kāmaccandaṃ paṭicca uppajjati kāmāpariḷāho, kāmāpariḷāhaṃ paṭicca uppajjati kāmāpariyesanā, kāmāpariyesanaṃ bhikkhave pariyesamāno assutavā puthujjano tīhi ṭhānehi micchā paṭipajjati kāyena vācāya manasā.

Byāpādadhātuṃ bhikkhave paṭicca uppajjati byāpādasaññā, byāpādasaññaṃ paṭicca uppajjati byāpādasāṅkappo -pa- byāpādacchando. Byāpādāpariḷāho. Byāpādāpariyesanā. Byāpādāpariyesanaṃ bhikkhave pariyesamāno assutavā puthujjano tīhi ṭhānehi micchā paṭipajjati kāyena vācāya manasā.

Vihimsādhātuṃ bhikkhave paṭicca uppajjati vihiṃsāsaññā. Vihimsāsaññaṃ paṭicca uppajjati vihiṃsāsaṅkappo -pa- vihiṃsācchando. Vihimsāpariḷāho. Vihimsāpariyesanā. Vihimsāpariyesanaṃ bhikkhave pariyesamāno assutavā puthujjano tīhi ṭhānehi micchā paṭipajjati kāyena vācāya manasā.

Seyyathāpi bhikkhave puriso ādittaṃ tiṇukkaṃ sukkhe tiṇadāye nikkhipeyya, no ce hatthehi ca pādehi ca khippameva nibbāpeyya. Evaṃ hi bhikkhave ye tiṇakaṭṭhanissitā pāṇā, te anayabyasanaṃ āpajjeyyūṃ. Evameva kho bhikkhave yo hi koci samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā uppannaṃ visamagataṃ saññaṃ na khippameva pajahati vinodeti byantīkaroti

anabhāvaṃ gameti, so diṭṭhe ceva dhamme dukkhaṃ viharati savighātaṃ sa-upāyāsaṃ sapariḷāhaṃ, kāyassa ca bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā duggati paṭikaṅkhā.

Sanidānaṃ bhikkhave uppajjati nekkhammavitakko no anidānaṃ, sanidānaṃ uppajjati abyāpādavitakko no anidānaṃ, sanidānaṃ uppajjati avihimsāvitakko no anidānaṃ.

Kathaṅca bhikkhave sanidānaṃ uppajjati nekkhammavitakko no anidānaṃ, sanidānaṃ uppajjati abyāpādavitakko no anidānaṃ, sanidānaṃ uppajjati avihimsāvitakko no anidānaṃ. Nekkhammadhātum bhikkhave paṭicca uppajjati nekkhammasaññā, nekkhammasaññaṃ paṭicca uppajjati nekkhammasaṅkappo, nekkhammasaṅkappaṃ paṭicca uppajjati nekkhammacchando, nekkhammacchandaṃ paṭicca uppajjati nekkhammapariḷāho, nekkhammapariḷāhaṃ paṭicca uppajjati nekkhammapariyesanā, nekkhammapariyesanaṃ bhikkhave pariyesamāno sutavā ariyasāvako tīhi ṭhānehi sammā paṭipajjati kāyena vācāya manasā.

Abyāpādadhātum bhikkhave paṭicca uppajjati abyāpādasaññā. Abyāpādasaññaṃ paṭicca uppajjati abyāpādasaṅkappo -pa-abyāpādacchando. Abyāpādapariḷāho. Abyāpādapariyesanā. Abyāpādapariyesanaṃ bhikkhave pariyesamāno sutavā ariyasāvako tīhi ṭhānehi sammā paṭipajjati kāyena vācāya manasā.

Avihimsādhātum bhikkhave paṭicca uppajjati avihimsāsaññā, avihimsāsaññaṃ paṭicca uppajjati avihimsāsaṅkappo, avihimsāsaṅkappaṃ paṭicca uppajjati avihimsāchando, avihimsāchandaṃ paṭicca uppajjati avihimsāpariḷāho, avihimsāpariḷāhaṃ paṭicca uppajjati avihimsāpariyesanā, avihimsāpariyesanaṃ bhikkhave pariyesamāno sutavā ariyasāvako tīhi ṭhānehi sammā paṭipajjati kāyena vācāya manasā.

Seyyathāpi bhikkhave puriso ādittaṃ tiṇukkaṃ sukkhe tiṇadāye nikkhipeyya, tamenam hatthehi ca pādehi ca khippameva nibbāpeyya. Evaṃ hi bhikkhave ye tiṇakaṭṭhanissitā pāṇā, te na anayabyasanaṃ āpajjeyyūṃ. Evameva kho bhikkhave yo hi koci samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā uppannaṃ visamagataṃ saññaṃ khippameva pajahati vinodeti

byantīkaroti anabhāvaṃ gameti, so diṭṭhe ceva dhamme sukhaṃ viharati avighātaṃ anupāyāsaṃ apariḷahaṃ, kāyassa ca bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugati paṭīkaṅkhāti. . Dutiyāṃ.

3. Giṇḍakāvasathasutta

97. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Ñātike viharati Giṇḍakāvasathe. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi “bhikkhavo”ti. “Bhadante”ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosūṃ. Bhagavā etadavoca—

“Dhātuṃ bhikkhave paṭicca uppajjati saññā uppajjati diṭṭhi uppajjati vitakko”ti. Evaṃ vutte āyasmā Kaccāno¹ Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “yāyaṃ bhante diṭṭhi ‘asammāsambuddhesu Sammāsambuddhā’ti, ayaṃ nu kho bhante diṭṭhi kiṃ paṭicca paññāyati”ti.

Mahati kho esā Kaccāna dhātu yadidaṃ avijjādhātu. Hīnaṃ Kaccāna dhātuṃ paṭicca uppajjati hīnā saññā hīnā diṭṭhi hīno vitakko hīnā cetanā hīnā patthanā hīno paṇidhi hīno puggalo hīnā vācā hīnaṃ ācikkhati deseti paññāpeti paṭṭhapeti vivarati vibhajati uttānīkaroti, hīnā tassa upapattīti vadāmi.

Majjhimaṃ Kaccāna dhātuṃ paṭicca uppajjati majjhimā saññā majjhimā diṭṭhi majjhimo vitakko majjhimā cetanā majjhimā patthanā majjhimo paṇidhi majjhimo puggalo majjhimā vācā majjhimaṃ ācikkhati deseti paññāpeti paṭṭhapeti vivarati vibhajati uttānīkaroti, majjhimā tassa upapattīti vadāmi.

Paṇītaṃ Kaccāna dhātuṃ paṭicca uppajjati paṇītā saññā paṇītā diṭṭhi paṇīto vitakko paṇītā cetanā paṇītā patthanā paṇīto paṇidhi paṇīto puggalo paṇītā vācā paṇītaṃ ācikkhati deseti paññāpeti paṭṭhapeti vivarati vibhajati uttānīkaroti, paṇītā tassa upapattīti vadāmīti. . Tatiyāṃ.

1. Saddho Kaccāno (Ka)

4. Hīnādhimuttikasutta

98. Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati. Dhātusova¹ bhikkhave sattā saṃsandanti samenti, hīnādhimuttikā hīnādhimuttikehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, kalyāṇādhimuttikā kalyāṇādhimuttikehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti.

Atītampi kho² bhikkhave addhānaṃ dhātusova³ sattā saṃsandimsu samimsu, hīnādhimuttikā hīnādhimuttikehi saddhiṃ saṃsandimsu samimsu, kalyāṇādhimuttikā kalyāṇādhimuttikehi saddhiṃ saṃsandimsu samimsu.

Anāgatampi kho² bhikkhave addhānaṃ dhātusova³ sattā saṃsandissanti samessanti, hīnādhimuttikā hīnādhimuttikehi saddhiṃ saṃsandissanti samessanti, kalyāṇādhimuttikā kalyāṇādhimuttikehi saddhiṃ saṃsandissanti samessanti.

Etarahipi kho² bhikkhave paccuppannaṃ addhānaṃ dhātusova³ sattā saṃsandanti samenti, hīnādhimuttikā hīnādhimuttikehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, kalyāṇādhimuttikā kalyāṇādhimuttikehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samentī. . Catutthaṃ.

5. Caṅkamasutta

99. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Gijjhakūṭe pabbate. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Sāriputto sambahulehi bhikkhūhi saddhiṃ Bhagavato avidūre caṅkamati, āyasmāpi kho Mahāmoggallāno sambahulehi bhikkhūhi saddhiṃ Bhagavato avidūre caṅkamati, āyasmāpi kho Mahākassapo sambahulehi bhikkhūhi saddhiṃ Bhagavato avidūre caṅkamati, āyasmāpi kho Anuruddho sambahulehi bhikkhūhi saddhiṃ Bhagavato avidūre caṅkamati, āyasmāpi kho Puṇṇo Mantāniputto sambahulehi bhikkhūhi saddhiṃ Bhagavato avidūre caṅkamati, āyasmāpi kho Upāli sambahulehi bhikkhūhi saddhiṃ Bhagavato avidūre caṅkamati, āyasmāpi kho Ānando sambahulehi bhikkhūhi saddhiṃ Bhagavato avidūre caṅkamati, Devadattopi kho sambahulehi bhikkhūhi saddhiṃ Bhagavato avidūre caṅkamati.

1. Dhātuso (Sī, I) ayañca paṭhamārambhavākyeyeva, na sabbattha. Tīsu pana addhāsu ca upamāsaṃsandananigamanaṭṭhāne ca idaṃ pāṭhanānattaṃ natthi.

2. Khosaddo Sī-Syā-Kaṃ-I-potthakesu natthi.

3. Īdisesu ṭhānesu pāṭhanānattaṃ natthi.

Atha kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi—passatha no tumhe bhikkhave Sāriputtaṃ sambahulehi bhikkhūhi saddhiṃ caṅkamantanti. Evaṃ bhante. Sabbe kho ete bhikkhave bhikkhū mahāpaññā. Passatha no tumhe bhikkhave Moggallānaṃ sambahulehi bhikkhūhi saddhiṃ caṅkamantanti. Evaṃ bhante. Sabbe kho ete bhikkhave bhikkhū mahiddhikā. Passatha no tumhe bhikkhave Kassapaṃ sambahulehi bhikkhūhi saddhiṃ caṅkamantanti. Evaṃ bhante. Sabbe kho ete bhikkhave bhikkhū dhutavādā. Passatha no tumhe bhikkhave Anuruddhaṃ sambahulehi bhikkhūhi saddhiṃ caṅkamantanti. Evaṃ bhante. Sabbe kho ete bhikkhave bhikkhū dibbacakkhukā. Passatha no tumhe bhikkhave Puṇṇaṃ Mantāniputtaṃ sambahulehi bhikkhūhi saddhiṃ caṅkamantanti. Evaṃ bhante. Sabbe kho ete bhikkhave bhikkhū dhammakathikā. Passatha no tumhe bhikkhave Upāliṃ sambahulehi bhikkhūhi saddhiṃ caṅkamantanti. Evaṃ bhante. Sabbe kho ete bhikkhave bhikkhū vinayadharā. Passatha no tumhe bhikkhave Ānandaṃ sambahulehi bhikkhūhi saddhiṃ caṅkamantanti. Evaṃ bhante. Sabbe kho ete bhikkhave bhikkhū bahussutā. Passatha no tumhe bhikkhave Devadattaṃ sambahulehi bhikkhūhi saddhiṃ caṅkamantanti. Evaṃ bhante. Sabbe kho ete bhikkhave bhikkhū pāpicchā.

Dhātusova bhikkhave sattā saṃsandanti samenti, hīnādhimuttikā hīnādhimuttikehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, kalyāṇādhimuttikā kalyāṇādhimuttikehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti. Atītampi kho bhikkhave addhānaṃ dhātusova sattā saṃsandimsu samimsu, hīnādhimuttikā hīnādhimuttikehi saddhiṃ saṃsandimsu samimsu, kalyāṇādhimuttikā kalyāṇādhimuttikehi saddhiṃ saṃsandimsu samimsu.

Anāgatampi kho bhikkhave addhānaṃ dhātusova sattā saṃsandissanti samessanti, hīnādhimuttikā hīnādhimuttikehi saddhiṃ saṃsandissanti samessanti, kalyāṇādhimuttikā kalyāṇādhimuttikehi saddhiṃ saṃsandissanti samessanti.

Etarahipi kho bhikkhave paccuppannaṃ addhānaṃ dhātusova sattā saṃsandanti samenti, hīnādhimuttikā hīnādhimuttikehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, kalyāṇādhimuttikā kalyāṇādhimuttikehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samentīti. . Pañcamaṃ.

6. Sagāthāsutta

100. Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati. Dhātusova bhikkhave sattā saṃsandanti samenti, hīnādhimuttikā hīnādhimuttikehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti. Atītampi kho bhikkhave addhānaṃ dhātusova sattā saṃsandimsu samimsu, hīnādhimuttikā hīnādhimuttikehi saddhiṃ saṃsandimsu samimsu.

Anāgatampi kho bhikkhave addhānaṃ dhātusova sattā saṃsandissanti samessanti, hīnādhimuttikā hīnādhimuttikehi saddhiṃ saṃsandissanti samessanti.

Etarahipi kho bhikkhave paccuppannaṃ addhānaṃ dhātusova sattā saṃsandanti samenti, hīnādhimuttikā hīnādhimuttikehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti.

Seyyathāpi bhikkhave gūtho gūthena saṃsandati sameti, muttaṃ muttena saṃsandati sameti, kheḷo kheḷena saṃsandati sameti, pubbo pubbena saṃsandati sameti, lohitaṃ lohiteṇa saṃsandati sameti. Evameva kho bhikkhave dhātusova¹ sattā saṃsandanti samenti, hīnādhimuttikā hīnādhimuttikehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti. Atītampi kho addhānaṃ -pa-. Anāgatampi kho addhānaṃ -pa-. Etarahipi kho paccuppannaṃ addhānaṃ dhātusova sattā saṃsandanti samenti, hīnādhimuttikā hīnādhimuttikehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti.

Dhātusova bhikkhave sattā saṃsandanti samenti, kalyāṇādhimuttikā kalyāṇādhimuttikehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti. Atītampi kho bhikkhave addhānaṃ dhātusova sattā saṃsandimsu samimsu, kalyāṇādhimuttikā kalyāṇādhimuttikehi saddhiṃ saṃsandimsu samimsu.

Anāgatampi kho bhikkhave addhānaṃ -pa-. Etarahipi kho bhikkhave paccuppannaṃ addhānaṃ dhātusova sattā saṃsandanti samenti, kalyāṇādhimuttikā kalyāṇādhimuttikehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti.

Seyyathāpi bhikkhave khīraṃ khīreṇa saṃsandati sameti, telaṃ telena saṃsandati sameti, sappi sappinā saṃsandati sameti, madhu madhunā saṃsandati sameti, phāṇitaṃ phāṇiteṇa saṃsandati sameti. Evameva kho bhikkhave

1. Sabbatthapi evameva dissati.

dhātusova sattā saṃsandanti samenti, kalyāṇādhimuttikā
 kalyāṇādhimuttikehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti. Atītampi kho addhānaṃ.
 Anāgatampi kho addhānaṃ. Etarahipi kho paccuppannaṃ addhānaṃ
 dhātusova sattā saṃsandanti samenti, kalyāṇādhimuttikā
 kalyāṇādhimuttikehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti.

Idamavoca Bhagavā, idaṃ vatvāna Sugato athāparaṃ etadavoca
 Satthā—

“Saṃsaggā vanatho jāto, asaṃsaggena chijjati.
 Parittaṃ dārumāruyha, yathā sīde mahaṇṇave.

Evam kusītamāgamma, sādhujīvipi sīdati.
 Tasmā taṃ parivajjeyya, kusītaṃ hīnavīriyaṃ.

Pavivittehi ariyehi, pahitattehi jhāyīhi¹.
 Niccaṃ āraddhaviriyehi, paṇḍitehi sahāvase”ti.

Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Assaddhasaṃsandanasutta

101. Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati. Dhātusova bhikkhave sattā saṃsandanti
 samenti. Assaddhā assaddhehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, ahirikā
 ahirikehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, anottappino anottappīhi saddhiṃ
 saṃsandanti samenti, appassutā appassutehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti,
 kusītā kusītehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, muṭṭhassatino muṭṭhassatīhi
 saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, duppaññā duppaññehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti
 samenti.

Atītampi kho bhikkhave addhānaṃ dhātusova sattā saṃsandimsu
 samimsu. Assaddhā assaddhehi saddhiṃ saṃsandimsu samimsu, ahirikā
 ahirikehi saddhiṃ saṃsandimsu samimsu, anottappino anottappīhi saddhiṃ
 saṃsandimsu samimsu, appassutā appassutehi saddhiṃ saṃsandimsu
 samimsu, kusītā kusītehi saddhiṃ saṃsandimsu samimsu, muṭṭhassatino
 muṭṭhassatīhi saddhiṃ saṃsandimsu samimsu, duppaññā duppaññehi
 saddhiṃ saṃsandimsu samimsu.

1. Jhāyīhi (Sī), jhāyibhi (Syā, Kam)

Anāgatampi kho bhikkhave addhānaṃ dhātusova sattā saṃsandissanti samessanti. Assaddhā assaddhehi saddhiṃ saṃsandissanti samessanti, ahirikā ahirikehi saddhiṃ saṃsandissanti samessanti, anottappino anottappīhi saddhiṃ -pa- appassutā appassutehi saddhiṃ -pa- kusītā kusītehi saddhiṃ -pa- muṭṭhassatino muṭṭhassatīhi saddhiṃ -pa- duppaññā duppaññehi saddhiṃ saṃsandissanti samessanti.

Etarahipi kho bhikkhave paccuppannaṃ addhānaṃ dhātusova sattā saṃsandanti samenti. Assaddhā assaddhehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, ahirikā ahirikehi saddhiṃ -pa- anottappino anottappīhi saddhiṃ Appassutā appassutehi saddhiṃ -pa- kusītā kusītehi saddhiṃ -pa- muṭṭhassatino muṭṭhassatīhi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, duppaññā duppaññehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti.

Dhātusova bhikkhave sattā saṃsandanti samenti. Saddhā saddhehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, hirimanā hirimanehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, ottappino ottappīhi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, bahussutā bahussutehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, āraddhavīriyā āraddhavīriyehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, upaṭṭhitassatino upaṭṭhitassatīhi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, paññavanto paññavantehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti. Atītampi kho bhikkhave addhānaṃ -pa-. Anāgatampi kho bhikkhave -pa-. Etarahipi kho bhikkhave paccuppannaṃ addhānaṃ dhātusova sattā saṃsandanti samenti. Saddhā saddhehi saddhiṃ -pa- paññavanto paññavantehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samentīti. . Sattamaṃ.

8. Assaddhamūlakasutta

102. Sāvatthiyaṃ viharatī. Dhātusova bhikkhave sattā saṃsandanti samenti. Assaddhā assaddhehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, ahirikā ahirikehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, duppaññā duppaññehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti. Saddhā saddhehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, hirimanā hirimanehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, paññavanto paññavantehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti. Atītampi kho bhikkhave addhānaṃ dhātusova sattā saṃsandimṃsu samimṃsu -pa-. Anāgatampi kho bhikkhave addhānaṃ dhātusova sattā saṃsandissanti samessanti -pa-.

Etarahipi kho bhikkhave paccuppannaṃ addhānaṃ dhātusova sattā saṃsandanti samenti. Assaddhā assaddhehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, ahirikā ahirikehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, duppaññā duppaññehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti. Saddhā saddhehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, hirimanā hirimanehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, paññavanto paññavantehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samentīti. (1)

Dhātusova bhikkhave sattā saṃsandanti samenti. Assaddhā assaddhehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, anottappino anottappīhi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, duppaññā duppaññehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti. Saddhā saddhehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, ottappino ottappīhi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, paññavanto paññavantehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti -pa- paṭhamavāro viya vitthāretabbo. (2)

Dhātusova bhikkhave -pa-. Assaddhā assaddhehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, appassutā appassutehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, duppaññā duppaññehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti. Saddhā saddhehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, bahussutā bahussutehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, paññavanto paññavantehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti -pa-. (3)

Dhātusova bhikkhave -pa-. Assaddhā assaddhehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, kusītā kusītehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, duppaññā duppaññehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti. Saddhā saddhehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, āraddhavīriyā āraddhavīriyehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, paññavanto paññavantehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti -pa-. (4)

Dhātusova bhikkhave -pa-. Assaddhā assaddhehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, muṭṭhassatino muṭṭhassatīhi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, duppaññā duppaññehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti. Saddhā saddhehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, upaṭṭhitassatino upaṭṭhitassatīhi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, paññavanto paññavantehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samentīti -pa-. . (5) Aṭṭhamāṃ.

9. Ahirikamūlakasutta

103. Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati. Dhātusova -pa-. Ahirikā ahirikehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, anottappino anottappīhi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti

samenti, duppaññā duppaññehi saddhim saṃsandanti samenti. Hirimanā hirimanehi saddhim saṃsandanti samenti, ottappino ottappīhi saddhim saṃsandanti samenti, paññavanto paññavantehi saddhim saṃsandanti samenti -pa-. (1)

Ahrikā ahirikehi saddhim saṃsandanti samenti, appassutā appassutehi saddhim saṃsandanti samenti, duppaññā duppaññehi saddhim saṃsandanti samenti. Hirimanā hirimanehi saddhim saṃsandanti samenti, bahussutā bahussutehi saddhim saṃsandanti samenti, paññavanto paññavantehi saddhim saṃsandanti samenti -pa-. (2)

Ahrikā ahirikehi saddhim saṃsandanti samenti, kusītā kusītehi saddhim saṃsandanti samenti, duppaññā duppaññehi saddhim saṃsandanti samenti. Hirimanā hirimanehi saddhim saṃsandanti samenti, āradhāvīriyā āradhāvīriyehi saddhim saṃsandanti samenti, paññavanto paññavantehi saddhim saṃsandanti samenti -pa-. (3)

Ahrikā ahirikehi saddhim saṃsandanti samenti, muṭṭhassatino muṭṭhassatīhi saddhim saṃsandanti samenti, duppaññā duppaññehi saddhim saṃsandanti samenti. Hirimanā hirimanehi saddhim saṃsandanti samenti, upaṭṭhitassatino upaṭṭhitassatīhi saddhim saṃsandanti samenti, paññavanto paññavantehi saddhim saṃsandanti samentīti -pa-. . (4) Navamaṃ.

10. Anottappamūlakasutta

104. Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati. Dhātusova bhikkhave sattā saṃsandanti samenti. Anottappino anottappīhi saddhim saṃsandanti samenti, appassutā appassutehi saddhim saṃsandanti samenti, duppaññā duppaññehi saddhim saṃsandanti samenti. Ottappino ottappīhi saddhim saṃsandanti samenti, bahussutā bahussutehi saddhim saṃsandanti samenti, paññavanto paññavantehi saddhim saṃsandanti samenti -pa-. (1)

Anottappino anottappīhi saddhim saṃsandanti samenti, kusītā kusītehi saddhim saṃsandanti samenti, duppaññā duppaññehi saddhim saṃsandanti samenti. Ottappino ottappīhi saddhim saṃsandanti samenti, āradhāvīriyā āradhāvīriyehi saddhim saṃsandanti samenti, paññavanto paññavantehi saddhim saṃsandanti samenti -pa-. (2)

Anottappino anottappīhi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, muṭṭhassatino muṭṭhassatīhi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, duppaññā duppaññehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti. Ottappino ottappīhi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, upaṭṭhitassatino upaṭṭhitassatīhi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, paññavanto paññavantehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samentīti -pa-. . (3) Dasamaṃ.

11. Appassutamūlakasutta

105. Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati. Dhātusova bhikkhave sattā saṃsandanti samenti. Appassutā appassutehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, kusītā kusītehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, duppaññā duppaññehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti. Bahussutā bahussutehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, āraddhavīriyā āraddhavīriyehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, paññavanto paññavantehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti -pa-. (1)

Appassutā appassutehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, muṭṭhassatino muṭṭhassatīhi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, duppaññā duppaññehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti. Bahussutā bahussutehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, upaṭṭhitassatino upaṭṭhitassatīhi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, paññavanto paññavantehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samentīti -pa-. . (2) Ekādasamaṃ.

12. Kusītamūlakasutta

106. Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati. Dhātusova bhikkhave sattā saṃsandanti samenti. Kusītā kusītehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, muṭṭhassatino muṭṭhassatīhi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, duppaññā duppaññehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti. Āraddhavīriyā āraddhavīriyehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, upaṭṭhitassatino upaṭṭhitassatīhi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, paññavanto paññavantehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samentīti -pa-. . Dvādasamaṃ.

(Sabbattha atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ kātappaṃ.)

Dutiyo vaggo.

Tassuddānaṃ

Sattimā Sanidānañca, Giṇjakāvasathena ca.
 Hīnādhimutti Caṅkamaṃ, Sagāthā Assaddhasattamaṃ.
 Assaddhamūlakā pañca, cattāro Ahirikamūlakā.
 Anottappamūlakā tīṇi, duve Appassutena ca.
 Kusītaṃ ekakaṃ vuttaṃ, suttantā tīṇi pañcakā.
 Bāvīsati vuttā suttā, dutiyo vaggo pavuccatīti.

3. Kammaṭṭhāvagga

1. Asamāhitasutta

107. Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati. Dhātusova bhikkhave sattā saṃsandanti samenti. Assaddhā assaddhehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, ahirikā ahirikehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, anottappino anottappīhi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, asamāhitā asamāhitehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, duppaññā duppaññehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti.

Saddhā saddhehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, hirimanā hirimanehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, ottappino ottappīhi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, samāhitā samāhitehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, paññavanto paññavantehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samentīti. . Paṭhamam.

2. Dussīlasutta

108. Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati. Dhātusova bhikkhave sattā saṃsandanti samenti. Assaddhā assaddhehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, ahirikā ahirikehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, anottappino anottappīhi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, dussīlā dussīlehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, duppaññā duppaññehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti.

Saddhā saddhehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, hirimanā hirimanehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, ottappino ottappīhi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti,

sīlavanto sīlavantehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, paññavanto paññavantehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samentīti. . Dutiyam.

3. Pañcasikkhāpadasutta

109. Sāvatthiyam viharati. Dhātusova bhikkhave sattā saṃsandanti samenti. Pāṇātipātino pāṇātipātīhi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, adinnādāyino adinnādāyīhi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, kāmesumicchācārino kāmesumicchācārīhi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, musāvādino musāvādīhi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, surāmerayamajjappamādaṭṭhāyino surāmerayamajjappamādaṭṭhāyīhi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti.

Pāṇātipātā paṭiviratā pāṇātipātā paṭiviratehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, adinnādānā paṭiviratā adinnādānā paṭiviratehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, kāmesumicchācārā paṭiviratā kāmesumicchācārā paṭiviratehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, musāvādā paṭiviratā musāvādā paṭiviratehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, surāmerayamajjappamādaṭṭhānā paṭiviratā surāmerayamajjappamādaṭṭhānā paṭiviratehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samentīti. . Tatiyam.

4. Sattakammāpathasutta

110. Sāvatthiyam viharati. Dhātusova bhikkhave sattā saṃsandanti samenti. Pāṇātipātino pāṇātipātīhi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, adinnādāyino adinnādāyīhi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, kāmesumicchācārino kāmesumicchācārīhi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, musāvādino musāvādīhi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, piṣuṇavācā piṣuṇavācehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, pharusavācā pharusavācehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, samphappalāpino samphappalāpīhi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti.

Pāṇātipātā paṭiviratā -pa- adinnādānā paṭiviratā. Kāmesumicchācārā paṭiviratā. Musāvādā paṭiviratā. Piṣuṇāya vācāya paṭiviratā piṣuṇāya vācāya paṭiviratehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, pharusāya vācāya paṭiviratā pharusāya vācāya paṭiviratehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, samphappalāpā paṭiviratā samphappalāpā paṭiviratehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samentīti. . Catuttham.

5. Dasakammapathasutta

111. Sāvattthiyaṃ viharatī. Dhātusova bhikkhave sattā saṃsandanti samenti. Pāṇātipātino pāṇātipātīhi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, adinnādāyino -pa-. Kāmesumicchācārino. Musāvādino. Pisuṇavācā. Pharusavācā. Samphappalāpino samphappalāpīhi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, abhijjhāluno abhijjhālūhi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, byāpannacittā byāpannacittehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, micchādiṭṭhikā micchādiṭṭhikehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti.

Pāṇātipātā paṭiviratā pāṇātipātā paṭiviratehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, adinnādānā paṭiviratā -pa-. Kāmesumicchācārā paṭiviratā. Musāvādā paṭiviratā. Pisuṇāya vācāya. Pharusāya vācāya. Samphappalāpā paṭiviratā samphappalāpā paṭiviratehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, anabhijjhāluno anabhijjhālūhi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, abyāpannacittā abyāpannacittehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, sammādiṭṭhikā sammādiṭṭhikehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samentīti. . Pañcamāṃ.

6. Aṭṭhaṅgikasutta

112. Sāvattthiyaṃ viharatī. Dhātusova bhikkhave sattā saṃsandanti samenti. Micchādiṭṭhikā micchādiṭṭhikehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, micchāsaṅkappā -pa- micchāvācā. Micchākammantā. Micchā-ājīvā. Micchāvāyāmā. Micchāsatino. Micchāsamādhino micchāsamādhīhi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti. Sammādiṭṭhikā sammādiṭṭhikehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, sammāsaṅkappā -pa- sammāvācā. Sammākammantā. Sammā-ājīvā. Sammāvāyāmā. Sammāsatino. Sammāsamādhino sammāsamādhīhi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samentīti. . Chaṭṭham.

7. Dasaṅgasutta

113. Sāvattthiyaṃ viharatī. Dhātusova bhikkhave sattā saṃsandanti samenti. Micchādiṭṭhikā micchādiṭṭhikehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti micchāsaṅkappā -pa- micchāvācā. Micchākammantā. Micchā-ājīvā. Micchāvāyāmā.

micchāsantino. Micchāsamādhino micchāsamādhīhi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, micchāñāṇino micchāñāṇīhi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, micchāvimuttino micchāvimuttīhi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti.

Sammādiṭṭhikā sammādiṭṭhikehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, sammāsaṅkappā -pa- sammāvācā. Sammākammantā. Sammā-ājīvā. Sammāvāyāmā. Sammāsantino. Sammāsamādhino. Sammāñāṇino sammāñāṇīhi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, sammāvimuttino sammāvimuttīhi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samentīti. . Sattamaṃ.

(Sabbattha atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ kātabbamaṃ.)

Sattamaṃ suttantaṃ uddānaṃ

Asamāhitaṃ Dussīlaṃ, Pañcasikkhāpadāni ca.
Sattakammaṃ pathā vuttā, Dasakammaṃ pathena ca.
Chatṭhaṃ Aṭṭhaṅgiko vutto, Dasaṅgena ca sattamaṃ.

Kammaṃ pathavaggo tatiyo.

4. Catutthavagga

1. Catudhātusutta

114. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Catasso imā bhikkhave dhātuyo. Katamā catasso, pathavīdhātu āpodhātu tejodhātu vāyodhātu. Imā kho bhikkhave catasso dhātuyoti. . Paṭhamam.

2. Pubbesambodhasutta

115. Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati. Pubbeva me bhikkhave sambodhā anabhisambuddhassa bodhisattasseva sato etadahosi “ko nu kho pathavīdhātuyā assādo ko ādīnava kiṃ nissaraṇam, ko āpodhātuyā assādo ko ādīnava kiṃ nissaraṇam, ko

tejodhātuyā assādo ko ādīnavo kiṃ nissaraṇaṃ, ko vāyodhātuyā assādo ko ādīnavo kiṃ nissaraṇaṃ”ti.

Tassa mayhaṃ bhikkhave etadahosi “yaṃ kho pathavīdhātuṃ paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanassaṃ, ayaṃ pathavīdhātuyā assādo. Yaṃ¹ pathavīdhātu aniccā dukkhā vipariṇāmadhammā, ayaṃ pathavīdhātuyā ādīnavo. Yo pathavīdhātuyā chandarāgavinayo chandarāgappahānaṃ, idaṃ pathavīdhātuyā nissaraṇaṃ. Yaṃ āpodhātuṃ paṭicca -pa-. Yaṃ tejodhātuṃ paṭicca -pa-. Yaṃ vāyodhātuṃ paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanassaṃ, ayaṃ vāyodhātuyā assādo. Yaṃ vāyodhātu aniccā dukkhā vipariṇāmadhammā, ayaṃ vāyodhātuyā ādīnavo. Yo vāyodhātuyā chandarāgavinayo chandarāgappahānaṃ, idaṃ vāyodhātuyā nissaraṇaṃ.

Yāvakīvañcāhaṃ bhikkhave imāsaṃ catunnaṃ dhātūnaṃ evaṃ assādañca assādato ādīnavañca ādīnavato nissaraṇaṃ nissaraṇato yathābhūtaṃ na abbhaññāsīm, neva tāvāhaṃ bhikkhave sadevake loke samārake sabrahmake sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya anuttaraṃ sammāsambodhiṃ abhisambuddhoti² paccaññāsīm.

Yato ca khvāhaṃ bhikkhave imāsaṃ catunnaṃ dhātūnaṃ evaṃ assādañca assādato ādīnavañca ādīnavato nissaraṇaṃ nissaraṇato yathābhūtaṃ abbhaññāsīm, athāhaṃ bhikkhave sadevake loke samārake sabrahmake sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya anuttaraṃ sammāsambodhiṃ abhisambuddhoti paccaññāsīm. Ñāṇaṃ pana me dassanaṃ udapādi, akuppā me vimutti³, ayamantimā jāti, natthi dāni punabbhavo”ti. . Dutiyaṃ.

3. Acariṃsutta

116. Sāvattiyaṃ viharati. Pathavīdhātuyāhaṃ bhikkhave assādapariyesanaṃ acariṃ, yo pathavīdhātuyā assādo tadajjhagamaṃ, yāvataṃ pathavīdhātuyā assādo paññāya me so sudiṭṭho. Pathavīdhātuyāhaṃ bhikkhave ādīnavapariyesanaṃ acariṃ, yo pathavīdhātuyā ādīnavo

1. Yā (Sī)

2. Abhisambuddho (Sī, Syā, Kam)

3. Cetovimutti (Sī, I, Ka)

tadajjhagamaṃ, yāvatā pathavīdhātuyā ādīnavo paññāya me so sudiṭṭho.
Pathavīdhātuyāhaṃ bhikkhave nissaraṇapariyesanaṃ acarim, yaṃ
pathavīdhātuyā nissaraṇaṃ tadajjhagamaṃ, yāvatā pathavīdhātuyā
nissaraṇaṃ paññāya me taṃ sudiṭṭhaṃ.

Āpodhātuyāhaṃ bhikkhave -pa-. Tejodhātuyāhaṃ bhikkhave.
Vāyodhātuyāhaṃ bhikkhave assādapariyesanaṃ acarim, yo vāyodhātuyā
assādo tadajjhagamaṃ, yāvatā vāyodhātuyā assādo paññāya me so sudiṭṭho.
Vāyodhātuyāhaṃ bhikkhave ādīnavapariyesanaṃ acarim, yo vāyodhātuyā
ādīnavo tadajjhagamaṃ, yāvatā vāyodhātuyā ādīnavo paññāya me so
sudiṭṭho. Vāyodhātuyāhaṃ bhikkhave nissaraṇapariyesanaṃ acarim, yaṃ
vāyodhātuyā nissaraṇaṃ tadajjhagamaṃ, yāvatā vāyodhātuyā nissaraṇaṃ
paññāya me taṃ sudiṭṭhaṃ.

Yāvakīvañcāhaṃ bhikkhave imāsaṃ catunnaṃ dhātūnaṃ assādañca
assādato ādīnavañca ādīnavato nissaraṇañca nissaraṇato yathābhūtaṃ na
abbhaññāsim, neva tāvāhaṃ bhikkhave sadevake loke samārake sabrahmake
sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya anuttaraṃ
sammāsambodhiṃ abhisambuddhoti paccaññāsim.

Yato ca khvāhaṃ bhikkhave imāsaṃ catunnaṃ dhātūnaṃ assādañca
assādato ādīnavañca ādīnavato nissaraṇañca nissaraṇato yathābhūtaṃ
abbhaññāsim, athāhaṃ bhikkhave sadevake loke samārake sabrahmake
sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya anuttaraṃ
sammāsambodhiṃ abhisambuddhoti paccaññāsim. Ñaṇaṃ pana me
dassanaṃ udapādi, akuppā me vimutti, ayamantimā jāti, natthi dāni
punabbhavoti. . Tatiyaṃ.

4. Nocaḍaṃsutta

117. Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati. No cedam bhikkhave pathavīdhātuyā assādo
abhavissa, nayidaṃ sattā pathavīdhātuyā sārājjeyyuṃ.

Yasmā ca kho bhikkhave atthi pathavīdhātuyā assādo, tasmā sattā pathavīdhātuyā sārājanti. No cedam bhikkhave pathavīdhātuyā ādīnavo abhavissa, nayidam sattā pathavīdhātuyā nibbindeyyum. Yasmā ca kho bhikkhave atthi pathavīdhātuyā ādīnavo, tasmā sattā pathavīdhātuyā nibbindanti. No cedam bhikkhave pathavīdhātuyā nissaraṇam abhavissa, nayidam sattā pathavīdhātuyā nissareyyum. Yasmā ca kho bhikkhave atthi pathavīdhātuyā nissaraṇam, tasmā sattā pathavīdhātuyā nissaranti.

No cedam bhikkhave āpodhātuyā assādo abhavissa. No cedam bhikkhave tejodhātuyā -pa-. No cedam bhikkhave vāyodhātuyā assādo abhavissa, nayidam sattā vāyodhātuyā sārājeyyum. Yasmā ca kho bhikkhave atthi vāyodhātuyā assādo, tasmā sattā vāyodhātuyā sārājanti. No cedam bhikkhave vāyodhātuyā ādīnavo abhavissa, nayidam sattā vāyodhātuyā nibbindeyyum. Yasmā ca kho bhikkhave atthi vāyodhātuyā ādīnavo, tasmā sattā vāyodhātuyā nibbindanti. No cedam bhikkhave vāyodhātuyā nissaraṇam abhavissa, nayidam sattā vāyodhātuyā nissareyyum. Yasmā ca kho bhikkhave atthi vāyodhātuyā nissaraṇam, tasmā sattā vāyodhātuyā nissaranti.

Yāvakīvañcime bhikkhave sattā imāsam catunnam dhātūnam assādañca assādato ādīnavañca ādīnavato nissaraṇañca nissaraṇato yathābhūtam na abbhāññamsu, neva tāvime bhikkhave sattā sadevakā lokā samārakā sabrahmakā sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya nissaṭṭhā visamīyuttā vipamuttā vimariyādikatena cetasā viharīmsu.

Yato ca kho bhikkhave sattā imāsam catunnam dhātūnam assādañca assādato ādīnavañca ādīnavato nissaraṇañca nissaraṇato yathābhūtam abbhāññamsu, atha bhikkhave sattā sadevakā lokā samārakā sabrahmakā sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya nissaṭṭhā visamīyuttā vipamuttā vimariyādikatena cetasā viharantīti. . Catuttham.

5. Ekantadukkhasutta

118. Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati. Pathavīdhātu ce¹ hidaṃ bhikkhave ekantadukkhā abhaviṣṣa dukkhānupatitā dukkhāvakkantā anavakkantā sukhena, nayidaṃ sattā pathavīdhātuyā sārājjeyyuṃ. Yasmā ca kho bhikkhave pathavīdhātu sukhā sukhānupatitā sukhāvakkantā anavakkantā dukkhena, tasmā sattā pathavīdhātuyā sārājjanti.

Āpodhātu ce hidaṃ bhikkhave -pa-. Tejodhātu ce hidaṃ bhikkhave. Vāyodhātu ce hidaṃ bhikkhave ekantadukkhā abhaviṣṣa dukkhānupatitā dukkhāvakkantā anavakkantā sukhena, nayidaṃ sattā vāyodhātuyā sārājjeyyuṃ. Yasmā ca kho bhikkhave vāyodhātu sukhā sukhānupatitā sukhāvakkantā anavakkantā dukkhena, tasmā sattā vāyodhātuyā sārājjanti.

Pathavīdhātu ce hidaṃ bhikkhave ekantasukhā abhaviṣṣa sukhānupatitā sukhāvakkantā anavakkantā dukkhena, nayidaṃ sattā pathavīdhātuyā nibbindeyyuṃ. Yasmā ca kho bhikkhave pathavīdhātu dukkhā dukkhānupatitā dukkhāvakkantā anavakkantā sukhena, tasmā sattā pathavīdhātuyā nibbindanti.

Āpodhātu ce hidaṃ bhikkhave -pa-. Tejodhātu ce hidaṃ bhikkhave. Vāyodhātu ce hidaṃ bhikkhave ekantasukhā abhaviṣṣa sukhānupatitā sukhāvakkantā anavakkantā dukkhena, nayidaṃ sattā vāyodhātuyā nibbindeyyuṃ. Yasmā ca kho bhikkhave vāyodhātu dukkhā dukkhānupatitā dukkhāvakkantā anavakkantā sukhena, tasmā sattā vāyodhātuyā nibbindantīti. . Pañcamāṃ.

6. Abhinandasutta

119. Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati. Yo bhikkhave pathavīdhātuṃ abhinandati, dukkhaṃ so abhinandati. Yo dukkhaṃ abhinandati, aparimutto so dukkhasmāti vadāmi. Yo āpodhātuṃ abhinandati -pa-. Yo tejodhātuṃ. Yo vāyodhātuṃ abhinandati, dukkhaṃ so abhinandati. Yo dukkhaṃ abhinandati, aparimutto so dukkhasmāti vadāmi.

1. Ca (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ)

Yo ca kho bhikkhave pathavīdhātuṃ nābhinandati, dukkhaṃ so nābhinandati. Yo dukkhaṃ nābhinandati, parimutto so dukkhasmāti vadāmi. Yo āpodhātuṃ -pa-. Yo tejodhātuṃ. Yo vāyodhātuṃ nābhinandati, dukkhaṃ so nābhinandati. Yo dukkhaṃ nābhinandati, parimutto so dukkhasmātiṃ vadāmīti. . Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Uppādasutta

120. Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati. Yo bhikkhave pathavīdhātuyā uppādo ṭhiti abhinibbatti pātubhāvo, dukkhasseso uppādo rogānaṃ ṭhiti jarāmaraṇassa pātubhāvo. Yo āpodhātuyā -pa-. Yo tejodhātuyā. Yo vāyodhātuyā uppādo ṭhiti abhinibbatti pātubhāvo, dukkhasseso uppādo rogānaṃ ṭhiti jarāmaraṇassa pātubhāvo.

Yo ca kho bhikkhave pathavīdhātuyā nirodho vūpasamo atthaṅgamo, dukkhasseso nirodho rogānaṃ vūpasamo jarāmaraṇassa atthaṅgamo. Yo āpodhātuyā -pa-. Yo tejodhātuyā. Yo vāyodhātuyā nirodho vūpasamo atthaṅgamo, dukkhasseso nirodho rogānaṃ vūpasamo jarāmaraṇassa atthaṅgamoti. . Sattamaṃ.

8. Samaṇabrāhmaṇasutta

121. Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati. Catasso imā bhikkhave dhātuyo. Katamā catasso, pathavīdhātu āpodhātu tejodhātu vāyodhātu. Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā imāsaṃ catunnaṃ dhātūnaṃ assādaṅca ādīnavaṅca nissaraṅca yathābhūtaṃ nappajānanti. Na me te bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā samaṇesu vā samaṇasammata, brāhmaṇesu vā brāhmaṇasammata. Na ca pana te āyasmanto sāmaññatthaṃ vā brahmaññatthaṃ vā diṭṭheva dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharanti.

Ye ca kho keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā imāsaṃ catunnaṃ dhātūnaṃ assādaṅca ādīnavaṅca nissaraṅca yathābhūtaṃ pajānanti. Te ca

kho me bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā samaṇesu ceva samaṇasammatā, brāhmaṇesu ca brāhmaṇasammatā. Te ca paṇāyasmanto sāmaññatthaṇca brahmaññatthaṇca diṭṭheva dhamme sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharantīti. . Aṭṭhamam.

9. Dutiyasamaṇabrāhmaṇasutta

122. Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati. Catasso imā bhikkhave dhātuyo. Katamā catasso, pathavīdhātu āpodhātu tejodhātu vāyodhātu. Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā imāsaṃ catunnaṃ dhātūnaṃ samudayaṇca atthaṅgamaṇca assādaṇca ādīnavaṇca nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtaṃ nappajānanti -pa-. (Vitthāretabbaṃ.) Pajānanti -pa- sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharantīti. . Navamaṃ.

10. Tatiyasamaṇabrāhmaṇasutta

123. Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati. Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā pathavīdhātum nappajānanti, pathavīdhātusamudayaṃ nappajānanti, pathavīdhātunirodham nappajānanti, pathavīdhātunirodhagāminim paṭipadam nappajānanti -pa- āpodhātum nappajānanti. Tejjodhātum nappajānanti. Vāyodhātum nappajānanti, vāyodhātusamudayaṃ nappajānanti, vāyodhātunirodham nappajānanti, vāyodhātunirodhagāminim paṭipadam nappajānanti. Na me te bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā samaṇesu vā samaṇasammatā, brāhmaṇesu vā brāhmaṇasammatā. Na ca pana te āyasmanto sāmaññattham vā brahmaññattham vā diṭṭheva dhamme sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharanti.

Ye ca kho keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā pathavīdhātum pajānanti, pathavīdhātusamudayaṃ pajānanti, pathavīdhātunirodham pajānanti, pathavīdhātunirodhagāminim paṭipadam pajānanti. Ye ca kho keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā -pa- āpodhātum pajānanti. Tejjodhātum pajānanti. Vāyodhātum pajānanti, vāyodhātusamudayaṃ pajānanti, vāyodhātunirodham pajānanti, vāyodhātunirodhagāminim paṭipadam pajānanti.

te ca kho me bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā samaṇesu ceva
 samaṇasammatā, brāhmaṇesu ca brāhmaṇasammatā. Te ca panāyasmanto
 sāmāññatthaṅca brahmaññatthaṅca diṭṭheva dhamme sayam abhiññā
 sacchikatvā upasampajja viharantīti. . Dasamaṃ.

Catuttho vaggo.

Tassuddānaṃ

Catasso Pubbe Acariṃ, Nocedaṃ ca Dukkheṇa ca.
 Abhinandaṅca Uppādo, tayo Samaṇabrāhmaṇāti.

Dhātusaṃyuttaṃ samattaṃ.

4. Anamataggasaṃyutta

1. Paṭhamavagga

1. Tiṇakaṭṭhasutta

124. Evaṃ me sutāṃ—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattṭhiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi “bhikkhavo”ti. “Bhadante”ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etadavoca—

Anamataggoyaṃ¹ bhikkhave saṃsāro, pubbā koṭi na paññāyati avijjānīvaraṇānaṃ sattānaṃ taṇhāsaṃyojanānaṃ sandhāvataṃ saṃsarataṃ. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave puriso yaṃ imasmiṃ Jambudīpe tiṇakaṭṭhasākhā-palāsaṃ, taṃ chetvā² ekajjhaṃ saṃharitvā caturaṅgulaṃ caturaṅgulaṃ ghaṭikaṃ katvā nikkhipeyya ayaṃ me mātā, tassā me mātu ayaṃ mātā”ti. Apariyādinnāva³ bhikkhave tassa purisassa mātumātaro assu, atha imasmiṃ Jambudīpe tiṇakaṭṭhasākhāpalāsaṃ parikkhayaṃ pariyādānaṃ gaccheyya. Taṃ kissa hetu, anamataggoyaṃ bhikkhave saṃsāro, pubbā koṭi na paññāyati avijjānīvaraṇānaṃ sattānaṃ taṇhāsaṃyojanānaṃ sandhāvataṃ saṃsarataṃ. Evaṃ dīgharattaṃ vo bhikkhave dukkhaṃ paccanubhūtaṃ tibbaṃ paccanubhūtaṃ byasanaṃ paccanubhūtaṃ kaṭasi⁴ vaḍḍhitā, yāvañcidaṃ bhikkhave alameva sabbasaṅkhāresu nibbinditum, alaṃ virajjitum, alaṃ vimuccitunti. . Paṭhamaṃ.

2. Pathavīsutta

125. Sāvattṭhiyaṃ viharati. Anamataggoyaṃ bhikkhave saṃsāro, pubbā koṭi na paññāyati avijjānīvaraṇānaṃ sattānaṃ taṇhāsaṃyojanānaṃ sandhāvataṃ saṃsarataṃ. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave puriso imaṃ mahāpathaviṃ kolaṭṭhimattaṃ kolaṭṭhimattaṃ mattikāguḷikaṃ karitvā nikkhipeyya “ayaṃ me pitā, tassa me pitu ayaṃ pitā”ti. Apariyādinnāva bhikkhave tassa purisassa pitupitaro assu, athāyaṃ mahāpathavī parikkhayaṃ pariyādānaṃ

1. Anamataggāyaṃ (I, Ka)

2. Tacchetvā (bahūsu)

3. Apariyādiṇṇāva (Sī)

4. Kaṭasi (Sī, I, Ka) kaṭā chavā sayanti etthāti kaṭasi.

gaccheyya. Taṃ kissa hetu, anamataggoyāṃ bhikkhave saṃsāro, pubbā koṭi na paññāyati avijjānīvaraṇānaṃ sattānaṃ taṇhāsāmyojanānaṃ sandhāvataṃ saṃsarataṃ. Evaṃ dīgharattaṃ vo bhikkhave dukkhaṃ paccanubhūtaṃ tibbaṃ paccanubhūtaṃ byasanaṃ paccanubhūtaṃ kaṭasī vaḍḍhitā, yāvañcidaṃ bhikkhave alameva sabbasaṅkhāresu nibbinditum, alaṃ virajjitum, alaṃ vimuccitunti. . Dutiyāṃ.

3. Assusutta

126. Sāvatthiyāṃ viharati. Anamataggoyāṃ bhikkhave saṃsāro, pubbā koṭi na paññāyati avijjānīvaraṇānaṃ sattānaṃ taṇhāsāmyojanānaṃ sandhāvataṃ saṃsarataṃ. Taṃ kiṃ maññatha bhikkhave, katamaṃ nu kho bahutaraṃ, yaṃ vā vo iminā dīghena addhunā sandhāvataṃ saṃsarataṃ amanāpasampayogā manāpavippayogā kandantānaṃ rodantānaṃ¹ assu passannaṃ² paggharitaṃ, yaṃ vā catūsu mahāsamuddesu udakanti. Yathā kho mayaṃ bhante Bhagavatā dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānāma, etadeva bhante bahutaraṃ, yaṃ no iminā dīghena addhunā sandhāvataṃ saṃsarataṃ amanāpasampayogā manāpavippayogā kandantānaṃ rodantānaṃ assu passannaṃ paggharitaṃ, na tveva catūsu mahāsamuddesu udakanti.

Sādhu sādhu bhikkhave, sādhu kho me tumhe bhikkhave evaṃ dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānātha, etadeva bhikkhave bahutaraṃ, yaṃ vo iminā dīghena addhunā sandhāvataṃ saṃsarataṃ amanāpasampayogā manāpavippayogā kandantānaṃ rodantānaṃ assu passannaṃ paggharitaṃ, na tveva catūsu mahāsamuddesu udakaṃ. Dīgharattaṃ vo bhikkhave mātumaraṇaṃ paccanubhūtaṃ, tesaṃ vo mātumaraṇaṃ paccanubhontānaṃ amanāpasampayogā manāpavippayogā kandantānaṃ rodantānaṃ assu passannaṃ paggharitaṃ, na tveva catūsu mahāsamuddesu udakaṃ. Dīgharattaṃ vo bhikkhave pitumaraṇaṃ paccanubhūtaṃ -pa- bhātumaraṇaṃ paccanubhūtaṃ. Bhaginimaraṇaṃ paccanubhūtaṃ. Puttamaraṇaṃ paccanubhūtaṃ. Dhītumaraṇaṃ paccanubhūtaṃ. Ñātibyasanaṃ paccanubhūtaṃ. Bhogabyasanaṃ paccanubhūtaṃ. Dīgharattaṃ vo bhikkhave rogabyasanaṃ paccanubhūtaṃ, tesaṃ vo rogabyasanaṃ paccanubhontānaṃ amanāpasampayogā manāpavippayogā kandantānaṃ rodantānaṃ assu passannaṃ paggharitaṃ, na tveva catūsu mahāsamuddesu udakaṃ. Taṃ kissa hetu, anamataggoyāṃ bhikkhave

1. Rudantānaṃ (Sī)

2. Passandaṃ (Ka-Sī), pasandaṃ (Syā, Kam), passannaṃ (I, Ka)

saṃsāro -pa-. Yāvañcidaṃ bhikkhave alameva sabbasaṅkhāresu nibbindituṃ, alaṃ virajjituṃ, alaṃ vimuccitunti. . Tatiyaṃ.

4. Khīrasutta

127. Sāvattthiyaṃ viharatī. Anamataggoyaṃ bhikkhave saṃsāro, pubbā koṭi na paññāyati avijjānīvaraṇānaṃ sattānaṃ taṇhāsaṃyojanānaṃ sandhāvataṃ saṃsarataṃ. Taṃ kiṃ maññatha bhikkhave, katamaṃ nu kho bahutaraṃ, yaṃ vā vo iminā dīghena addhunā sandhāvataṃ saṃsarataṃ mātuthaññaṃ pītaṃ, yaṃ vā catūsu mahāsamuddesu udakanti. Yathā kho mayaṃ bhante Bhagavatā dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānāma, etadeva bhante bahutaraṃ, yaṃ no iminā dīghena addhunā sandhāvataṃ saṃsarataṃ mātuthaññaṃ pītaṃ, na tveva catūsu mahāsamuddesu udakanti.

Sādhu sādhu bhikkhave, sādhu kho me tumhe bhikkhave evaṃ dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānātha, etadeva bhikkhave bahutaraṃ, yaṃ vo iminā dīghena addhunā sandhāvataṃ saṃsarataṃ mātuthaññaṃ pītaṃ, na tveva catūsu mahāsamuddesu udakaṃ. Taṃ kissa hetu, anamataggoyaṃ bhikkhave saṃsāro -pa- alaṃ vimuccitunti. . Catuttham.

5. Pabbatasutta

128. Sāvattthiyaṃ viharatī -pa- ārāme. Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “kīvadīgho nu kho bhante kappo”ti. Dīgho kho bhikkhu kappo, so na sukaro saṅkhātum “ettakāni vassāni” iti vā “ettakāni vassasatāni” iti vā “ettakāni vassasahassāni” iti vā “ettakāni vassasatasahassāni” iti vāti.

Sakkā pana bhante upamaṃ kātunti. “Sakkā bhikkhū”ti Bhagavā avoca, seyyathāpi bhikkhu mahāselo pabbato yojanaṃ āyāmena yojanaṃ vitthārena yojanaṃ ubbedhena acchinno asusiro ekagghano, tamenam puriso vassasatassa vassasatassa accayena Kāsikena

vatthena sakim̄ sakim̄ parimajjeyya. Khippataram̄ kho so bhikkhu mahāselo pabbato iminā upakkamena parikkhayaṃ pariyādānaṃ gaccheyya, na tveva kappo. Evaṃ dīgho bhikkhu kappo, evaṃ dīghānaṃ kho bhikkhu kappānaṃ neko kappo saṃsito, nekaṃ kappasataṃ saṃsitaṃ, nekaṃ kappasahassaṃ saṃsitaṃ, nekaṃ kappasatasahassaṃ saṃsitaṃ. Taṃ kissa hetu, anamataggoyaṃ bhikkhu saṃsāro, pubbā koṭi -pa-. Yāvañcidaṃ bhikkhu alameva sabbasaṅkhāresu nibbindituṃ, alaṃ virajjituṃ, alaṃ vimuccitunti. . Pañcamāṃ.

6. Sāsapasutta

129. Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati. Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu yena Bhagavā -pa- ekamantaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “kīvadīgho nu kho bhante kappo”ti. Dīgho kho bhikkhu kappo, so na sukaro saṅkhātum̄ “ettakāni vassāni” iti vā -pa- “ettakāni vassasatasahassāni” iti vāti.

Sakkā pana bhante upamaṃ kātunti. “Sakkā bhikkhū”ti Bhagavā avoca, seyyathāpi bhikkhu āyasaṃ nagaraṃ yojanaṃ āyāmena yojanaṃ vitthārena yojanaṃ ubbedhena puṇṇaṃ sāsapānaṃ guḷikābaddhaṃ¹, tato puriso vassasatassa vassasatassa accayena ekamekaṃ sāsapaṃ uddhareyya. Khippataram̄ kho so bhikkhu mahāsāsaparāsi iminā upakkamena parikkhayaṃ pariyādānaṃ gaccheyya, na tveva kappo. Evaṃ dīgho kho bhikkhu kappo, evaṃ dīghānaṃ kho bhikkhu kappānaṃ neko kappo saṃsito, nekaṃ kappasataṃ saṃsitaṃ, nekaṃ kappasahassaṃ saṃsitaṃ, nekaṃ kappasatasahassaṃ saṃsitaṃ. Taṃ kissa hetu, anamataggoyaṃ bhikkhu saṃsāro -pa- alaṃ vimuccitunti. . Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Sāvakasutta

130. Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati. Atha kho sambahulā bhikkhū yena Bhagavā -pa- ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū Bhagavantaṃ etadavocum̄ “kīvabahukā nu kho bhante kappā abbhātītā atikkantā”ti. Bahukā kho

1. Cūḷikābaddhaṃ (Sī, I)

bhikkhave kappā abbhatītā atikkantā, te na sukarā saṅkhātum “ettakā kappā” iti vā “ettakāni kappasatāni” iti vā “ettakāni kappasahasāni” iti vā “ettakāni kappasatasahasāni” iti vāti.

Sakkā pana bhante upamaṃ kātunti. “Sakkā bhikkhave”ti Bhagavā avoca, idhassu bhikkhave cattāro sāvakā vassasatāyukā vassasatajīvino, te divase divase kappasatasahasam kappasatasahasam anussareyyum. Ananussaritāva bhikkhave tehi kappā assu, atha kho te cattāro sāvakā vassasatāyukā vassasatajīvino vassasatassa accayena kalam kareyyum. Evaṃ bahukā kho bhikkhave kappā abbhatītā atikkantā, te na sukarā saṅkhātum “ettakā kappā” iti vā “ettakāni kappasatāni” iti vā “ettakāni kappasahasāni” iti vā “ettakāni kappasatasahasāni” iti vāti. Tam kissa hetu, anamataggoyam bhikkhave saṃsāro -pa- alam vimuccitunti. . Sattamaṃ.

8. Gaṅgāsutta

131. Rājagahe viharati Veḷuvane. Atha kho aññataro brāhmaṇo yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavatā saddhim sammodi, sammodanīyam katham saraṇīyam vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinnō kho so brāhmaṇo Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “kīvabahukā nu kho bho Gotama kappā abbhatītā atikkantā”ti. Bahukā kho brāhmaṇa kappā abbhatītā atikkantā, te na sukarā saṅkhātum “ettakā kappā” iti vā “ettakāni kappasatāni” iti vā “ettakāni kappasahasāni” iti vā “ettakāni kappasatasahasāni” iti vāti.

Sakkā pana bho Gotama upamaṃ kātunti. “Sakkā brāhmaṇā”ti Bhagavā avoca, seyyathāpi brāhmaṇa yato cāyam nadī pabhavati, yattha ca mahāsamuddaṃ appeti. Yā etasmim antare vālikā, sā na sukarā saṅkhātum “ettakā vālikā” iti vā “ettakāni vālikasatāni” iti vā “ettakāni vālikasahasāni” iti vā “ettakāni vālikasatasahasāni” iti vāti. Tato bahutarā kho brāhmaṇa kappā abbhatītā atikkantā, te na sukarā saṅkhātum “ettakā kappā”

iti vā “ettakāni kappasatāni” iti vā “ettakāni kappasahassāni” iti vā “ettakāni kappasatasahassāni” iti vāti. Taṃ kissa hetu, anamataggoyam brāhmaṇa saṃsāro, pubbā koṭi na paññāyati avijjānīvaraṇānaṃ sattānaṃ taṇhāsaṃyojanānaṃ sandhāvataṃ saṃsarataṃ. Evaṃ dīgharattaṃ kho brāhmaṇa dukkhaṃ paccanubhūtaṃ tibbaṃ paccanubhūtaṃ byasanaṃ paccanubhūtaṃ kaṭasī vaḍḍhitā, yāvañcidaṃ brāhmaṇa alameva sabbasaṅkhāresu nibbindituṃ, alaṃ virajjituṃ, alaṃ vimuccitunti.

Evaṃ vutte so brāhmaṇo Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama, abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama -pa- upāsakaṃ maṃ bhavaṃ Gotamo dhāretu ajjatagge paṇupetaṃ saraṇaṃ gataṃ”ti. . Aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Daṇḍasutta

132. Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati. Anamataggoyam bhikkhave saṃsāro, pubbā koṭi na paññāyati avijjānīvaraṇānaṃ sattānaṃ taṇhāsaṃyojanānaṃ sandhāvataṃ saṃsarataṃ. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave daṇḍo uparivehāsaṃ khitto sakimpi mūlena nipatati, sakimpi majjhena nipatati, sakimpi antena nipatati. Evameva kho bhikkhave avijjānīvaraṇā sattā taṇhāsaṃyojanā sandhāvantaṃ saṃsarantaṃ sakimpi asmā lokā paraṃ lokam gacchanti, sakimpi parasmā lokā imaṃ lokam āgacchanti. Taṃ kissa hetu, anamataggoyam bhikkhave saṃsāro -pa- alaṃ vimuccitunti. . Navamaṃ.

10. Puggalasutta

133. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Gijjhakūṭe pabbate. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi “bhikkhavo”ti. “Bhadante”ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etadavoca—

Anamataggoyam bhikkhave saṃsāro -pa-. Ekapuggalassa bhikkhave kappam sandhāvato saṃsarato siyā evaṃ mahā aṭṭhikaṅkalo aṭṭhipuñjo aṭṭhirāsi, yathāyaṃ Vepullo pabbato. Sace saṃhārako assa, sambhatañca na vinasseyya. Taṃ kissa hetu, anamataggoyam bhikkhave saṃsāro -pa- alaṃ vimuccitunti.

Idamavoca Bhagavā, idaṃ vatvāna Sugato athāparaṃ etadavoca
Sathā—

“Ekassekena kappena, puggalassaṭṭhisañcayo.
Siyā pabbatasamo rāsi, iti vuttaṃ Mahesinā.
So kho paṇāyaṃ akkhāto, Vepullo pabbato mahā.
Uttaro Gijjhakūṭassa, Magadhānaṃ Giribbaje.
Yato ca ariyasaccāni, sammappaññāya passati.
Dukkhaṃ dukkhasamuppādaṃ, dukkhassa ca atikkamaṃ.
Ariyaṃ caṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ, dukkhūpasamagāmināṃ.
Sa sattakkhattuṃparamaṃ, sandhāvitvāna puggalo.
Dukkhasantakaro hoti, sabbasaṃyojanakkhayā”ti.

Dasamaṃ.

Paṭhamo vaggo.

Tassuddānaṃ

Tiṇakaṭṭhañca Pathavī, Assu Khīrañca Pabbataṃ.
Sāsapā Sāvakaṃ Gaṅgā, Daṇḍo ca Puggalena cāti.

2. Dutiyavagga

1. Duggatasutta

134. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati. Tatra kho -pa-.
Anamataggoyaṃ bhikkhave saṃsāro pubbā koṭi na paññāyati
avijjānīvaraṇānaṃ sattānaṃ taṇhāsaṃyojanānaṃ sandhāvataṃ saṃsarataṃ.
Yaṃ bhikkhave passeyyātha duggataṃ durūpetāṃ, niṭṭhamettha gantabbaṃ
“amhehipi evarūpaṃ paccanubhūtaṃ iminā dīghena addhunā”ti. Taṃ kissa
hetu -pa-. Yāvañcidaṃ bhikkhave alameva sabbasaṅkhāresu nibbindituṃ,
alaṃ virajjituṃ, alaṃ vimuccitunti. . Paṭhamaṃ.

2. Sukhitasutta

135. Sāvattḥiyaṃ viharati. Anamataggoyaṃ bhikkhave saṃsāro -pa-. Yaṃ bhikkhave passeyyātha sukhitaṃ susajjitaṃ, niṭṭhamettha gantabbaṃ “amhehipi evarūpaṃ paccanubhūtaṃ iminā dīghena addhunā”ti. Taṃ kissa hetu, anamataggoyaṃ bhikkhave saṃsāro, pubbā koṭi na paññāyati -pa-alam vimuccitunti. . Dutiyaṃ.

3. Timsamattasutta

136. Rājagahe viharati Veḷuvane. Atha kho timsamattā Pāveyyakā¹ bhikkhū sabbe āraññikā sabbe piṇḍapātikā sabbe paṃsukūlikā sabbe tecīvarikā sabbe sasāmyojanā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimsu. Atha kho Bhagavato etadahosi “ime kho timsamattā Pāveyyakā bhikkhū sabbe āraññikā sabbe piṇḍapātikā sabbe paṃsukūlikā sabbe tecīvarikā sabbe sasāmyojanā. Yaṃnūnāhaṃ imesaṃ tathā dhammaṃ deseyyaṃ, yathā nesaṃ imasmimyeva āsane anupādāya āsavehi cittāni vimucceyyun”ti. Atha kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi “bhikkhavo”ti. “Bhadante”ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etadavoca—

Anamataggoyaṃ bhikkhave saṃsāro, pubbā koṭi na paññāyati avijjānīvaraṇānaṃ sattānaṃ taṇhāsāmyojanānaṃ sandhāvataṃ saṃsarataṃ. Taṃ kiṃ maññatha bhikkhave, katamaṃ nu kho bahutaraṃ, yaṃ vā vo iminā dīghena addhunā sandhāvataṃ saṃsarataṃ sīsacchinnānaṃ lohitaṃ passannaṃ paggharitaṃ, yaṃ vā catūsu mahāsamuddesu udakanti. Yathā kho mayaṃ bhante Bhagavatā dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānāma “etadeva bhante bahutaraṃ, yaṃ no iminā dīghena addhunā sandhāvataṃ saṃsarataṃ sīsacchinnānaṃ lohitaṃ passannaṃ paggharitaṃ, na tveva catūsu mahāsamuddesu udakan”ti.

Sādhu sādhu bhikkhave, sādhu kho me tumhe bhikkhave evaṃ dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānātha, etadeva bhikkhave bahutaraṃ, yaṃ vo iminā dīghena addhunā sandhāvataṃ saṃsarataṃ sīsacchinnānaṃ lohitaṃ passannaṃ paggharitaṃ, na tveva catūsu

1. Pāṭheyyakā (katthaci) Vi 3 Kathinakkhandhakepi.

mahāsamuddesu udakaṃ. Dīgharattaṃ vo bhikkhave gunnaṃ sataṃ gobhūtānaṃ sīsacchinnānaṃ lohitaṃ passannaṃ paggharitaṃ, na tveva catūsu mahāsamuddesu udakaṃ. Dīgharattaṃ vo bhikkhave mahimsānaṃ¹ sataṃ mahimsabhūtānaṃ sīsacchinnānaṃ lohitaṃ passannaṃ paggharitaṃ -pa-. Dīgharattaṃ vo bhikkhave urabbhānaṃ sataṃ urabbhabhūtānaṃ -pa-. Ajānaṃ sataṃ ajabhūtānaṃ. Migānaṃ sataṃ migabhūtānaṃ. Kukkuṭānaṃ sataṃ kukkuṭabhūtānaṃ. Sūkarānaṃ sataṃ sūkarabhūtānaṃ. Dīgharattaṃ vo bhikkhave “corā gāmaghātā”ti gahetvā sīsacchinnānaṃ lohitaṃ passannaṃ paggharitaṃ. Dīgharattaṃ vo bhikkhave “corā pāripanthikā”ti gahetvā sīsacchinnānaṃ lohitaṃ passannaṃ paggharitaṃ. Dīgharattaṃ vo bhikkhave “corā pāradārikā”ti gahetvā sīsacchinnānaṃ lohitaṃ passannaṃ paggharitaṃ, na tveva catūsu mahāsamuddesu udakaṃ. Taṃ kissa hetu, anamataggoyaṃ bhikkhave saṃsāro -pa- alaṃ vimuccitunti.

Idamavoca Bhagavā, attamaṇā te bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanduntī. Imasmiṃ ca pana veyyākaraṇasmiṃ bhaññamāne tiṃsamattānaṃ Pāvēyyakānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ anupādāya āsavehi cittāni vimuccisūti. . Tatiyaṃ.

4. Mātusutta

137. Sāvatthiyaṃ viharatī. Anamataggoyaṃ bhikkhave saṃsāro -pa-. Na so bhikkhave satto sulabharūpo, yo namātābhūtapubbo iminā dīghena addhunā. Taṃ kissa hetu, anamataggoyaṃ bhikkhave saṃsāro -pa- alaṃ vimuccitunti. . Catuttham.

5. Pitusutta

138. Sāvatthiyaṃ viharatī. Anamataggoyaṃ bhikkhave saṃsāro -pa-. Na so bhikkhave satto sulabharūpo, yo napitābhūtapubbo -pa- alaṃ vimuccitunti. . Pañcamaṃ.

6. Bhātusutta

139. Sāvatthiyaṃ viharatī -pa-. Na so bhikkhave satto sulabharūpo, yo nabhātābhūtapubbo -pa- alaṃ vimuccitunti. . Chaṭṭham.

7. Bhaginisutta

140. Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati -pa-. Na so bhikkhave satto sulabharūpo, yo nabhaginibhūtapubbo -pa- alaṃ vimuccitunti. . Sattamaṃ.

8. Puttasutta

141. Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati -pa-. Na so bhikkhave satto sulabharūpo, yo naputtabhūtapubbo -pa- alaṃ vimuccitunti. . Aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Dhītusutta

142. Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati. Anamataggoyaṃ bhikkhave saṃsāro, pubbā koṭi na paññāyati avijjānīvaraṇānaṃ sattānaṃ taṇhāsaṃyojanānaṃ sandhāvataṃ saṃsarataṃ. Na so bhikkhave satto sulabharūpo, yo nadhītābhūtapubbo iminā dīghena addhunā. Taṃ kissa hetu, anamataggoyaṃ bhikkhave saṃsāro, pubbā koṭi na paññāyati avijjānīvaraṇānaṃ sattānaṃ taṇhāsaṃyojanānaṃ sandhāvataṃ saṃsarataṃ. Evaṃ dīgharattaṃ vo bhikkhave dukkhaṃ paccanubhūtaṃ tibbaṃ paccanubhūtaṃ byasanaṃ paccanubhūtaṃ kaṭasī vaḍḍhitā, yāvañcidaṃ bhikkhave alameva sabbasaṅkhāresu nibbindituṃ, alaṃ virajjituṃ, alaṃ vimuccitunti. . Navamaṃ.

10. Vepullapabbatasutta

143. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Gijjhakūṭe pabbate. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi “bhikkhavo”ti. “Bhadante”ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etadavoca—

Anamataggoyaṃ bhikkhave saṃsāro, pubbā koṭi na paññāyati avijjānīvaraṇānaṃ sattānaṃ taṇhāsaṃyojanānaṃ sandhāvataṃ saṃsarataṃ. Bhūtapubbaṃ bhikkhave imassa Vepullassa pabbatassa “Pācīnavaṃso”tveva samaññā udapādi. Tena kho pana bhikkhave samayena manussānaṃ “Tivarā” tveva samaññā udapādi, Tivarānaṃ bhikkhave manussānaṃ cattārīsa vassasahassāni āyuppaṃāṇaṃ ahosi, Tivarā bhikkhave manussā Pācīnavaṃsaṃ pabbataṃ catūhena ārohani, catūhena orohanti. Tena kho pana

bhikkhave samayena Kakusandho Bhagavā Arahaṃ Sammāsambuddho loke uppanno hoti, Kakusandhassa bhikkhave Bhagavato Arahato Sammāsambuddhassa Vidhurasañjīvaṃ nāma sāvakayugaṃ ahosi aggaṃ bhaddayugaṃ. Passatha bhikkhave sā cevimassa pabbatassa samaññā antarahitā, te ca manussā kālaṅkatā, so ca Bhagavā parinibbuto. Evaṃ aniccā bhikkhave saṅkhārā, evaṃ addhuvā bhikkhave saṅkhārā, evaṃ anassāsikā bhikkhave saṅkhārā, yāvañcidaṃ bhikkhave alameva sabbasaṅkhāresu nibbindituṃ, alaṃ virajjituṃ, alaṃ vimuccituṃ.

Bhūtapubbaṃ bhikkhave imassa Vepullassa pabbatassa “Vaṅkako” tveva samaññā udapādi. Tena kho pana bhikkhave samayena manussānaṃ “Rohitassā” tveva samaññā udapādi, Rohitassānaṃ bhikkhave manussānaṃ tīṃsa vassasahassāni āyuppamāṇaṃ ahosi, Rohitassā bhikkhave manussā Vaṅkakaṃ pabbataṃ tīhena ārohanti, tīhena orohanti. Tena kho pana bhikkhave samayena Koṇāgamaṇo Bhagavā Arahaṃ Sammāsambuddho loke uppanno hoti, Koṇāgamaṇassa bhikkhave Bhagavato Arahato Sammāsambuddhassa Bhiyyosuttaraṃ nāma sāvakayugaṃ ahosi aggaṃ bhaddayugaṃ. Passatha bhikkhave sā cevimassa pabbatassa samaññā antarahitā, te ca manussā kālaṅkatā, so ca Bhagavā parinibbuto. Evaṃ aniccā bhikkhave saṅkhārā -pa- alaṃ vimuccituṃ.

Bhūtapubbaṃ bhikkhave imassa Vepullassa pabbatassa “Supasso” tveva¹ samaññā udapādi. Tena kho pana bhikkhave samayena manussānaṃ “Suppiyā” tveva² samaññā udapādi, Suppiyānaṃ bhikkhave manussānaṃ vīsati vassasahassāni āyuppamāṇaṃ ahosi, Suppiyā bhikkhave manussā Supassaṃ pabbataṃ dvīhena ārohanti, dvīhena orohanti. Tena kho pana bhikkhave samayena Kassapo Bhagavā Arahaṃ Sammāsambuddho loke uppanno hoti, Kassapassa bhikkhave Bhagavato Arahato Sammāsambuddhassa Tissabhāradvājaṃ nāma sāvakayugaṃ ahosi aggaṃ bhaddayugaṃ. Passatha bhikkhave sā cevimassa pabbatassa samaññā antarahitā, te ca manussā kālaṅkatā, so ca Bhagavā parinibbuto. Evaṃ aniccā bhikkhave saṅkhārā, evaṃ addhuvā bhikkhave saṅkhārā -pa- alaṃ vimuccituṃ.

1. Suphassotveva (Sī)

2. Appiyātveva (Sī)

Etarahi kho pana bhikkhave imassa Vepullassa pabbatassa “Vepullo”tveva samañña udapādi. Etarahi kho pana bhikkhave imesaṃ manussānaṃ “Māgadhakā”tveva samañña udapādi, Māgadhakānaṃ bhikkhave manussānaṃ appakaṃ āyuppamāṇaṃ parittaṃ lahukaṃ¹. Yo ciraṃ jīvati, so vassasataṃ appaṃ vā bhiiyo. Māgadhakā bhikkhave manussā Vepullaṃ pabbataṃ muhuttena ārohanti, muhuttena orhanti. Etarahi kho panāhaṃ bhikkhave Arahaṃ Sammāsambuddho loke uppanno, mayhaṃ kho pana bhikkhave Sāriputtamoggallānaṃ nāma sāvakaḃyugaṃ aggaṃ bhaddayugaṃ. Bhavissati bhikkhave so samayo, yā ayañcevimassa pabbatassa samañña antaradhāyissati, ime ca manussā kālaṃ karissanti, ahañca parinibbāyissāmi. Evaṃ aniccā bhikkhave sañkhārā, evaṃ addhuvā bhikkhave sañkhārā, evaṃ anassāsikā bhikkhave sañkhārā, yāvañcidaṃ bhikkhave alameva sabbasañkhāresu nibbindituṃ, alaṃ virajjitūṃ, alaṃ vimuccitūti.

Idamavoca Bhagavā, idaṃ vatvāna Sugato athāparaṃ etadavoca Satthā—

“Pācīnavamso Tivarānaṃ, Rohitassāna Vaṅkako.
Suppiyānaṃ Supassoti, Māgadhānañca Vepullo.
Aniccā vata sañkhārā, uppādavayadhammino.
Uppajjitvā nirujjhanti, tesāṃ vūpasamo sukho”ti.

Dasamaṃ.

Dutiyo vaggo.

Tassuddānaṃ

Duggataṃ Sukhitañceva, Timsa Mātāpitena ca.
Bhātā Bhaginī Putto ca, Dhītā Vepullapabbataṃ.

Anamataggasaṃyuttaṃ samattaṃ.

5. Kassapasamyutta

1. Santuṭṭhasutta

144. Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati. Santuṭṭhāyaṃ¹ bhikkhave Kassapo itarītarena cīvarena, itarītaracīvarasantuṭṭhiyā ca vaṇṇavādī, na ca cīvarahetu anesanaṃ appatirūpaṃ āpajjati, aladdhā ca cīvaraṃ na paritassati, laddhā ca cīvaraṃ agadhito² amucchito anajjhāpanno ādīnavadassāvī nissaraṇapaṇṇo paribhuñjati.

Santuṭṭhāyaṃ bhikkhave Kassapo itarītarena piṇḍapātena, itarītarapiṇḍapātasantuṭṭhiyā ca vaṇṇavādī, na ca piṇḍapātahetu anesanaṃ appatirūpaṃ āpajjati, aladdhā ca piṇḍapātaṃ na paritassati, laddhā ca piṇḍapātaṃ agadhito amucchito anajjhāpanno ādīnavadassāvī nissaraṇapaṇṇo paribhuñjati.

Santuṭṭhāyaṃ bhikkhave Kassapo itarītarena senāsanena, itarītarasenāsanasantuṭṭhiyā ca vaṇṇavādī, na ca senāsanahetu anesanaṃ appatirūpaṃ āpajjati, aladdhā ca senāsaṃ na paritassati, laddhā ca senāsaṃ agadhito amucchito anajjhāpanno ādīnavadassāvī nissaraṇapaṇṇo paribhuñjati.

Santuṭṭhāyaṃ bhikkhave Kassapo itarītarena gilānappaccayabhesajja-parikkhārena, itarītaragilānappaccayabhesajjaparikkhārasantuṭṭhiyā ca vaṇṇavādī, na ca gilānappaccayabhesajjaparikkhārahetu anesanaṃ appatirūpaṃ āpajjati, aladdhā ca gilānappaccayabhesajjaparikkhāraṃ na paritassati, laddhā ca gilānappaccayabhesajjaparikkhāraṃ agadhito amucchito anajjhāpanno ādīnavadassāvī nissaraṇapaṇṇo paribhuñjati.

Tasmātiha bhikkhave evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ—santuṭṭhā bhavissāma itarītarena cīvarena, itarītaracīvarasantuṭṭhiyā ca vaṇṇavādino, na ca cīvarahetu anesanaṃ appatirūpaṃ āpajjissāma, aladdhā ca cīvaraṃ na ca paritassissāma, laddhā ca cīvaraṃ agadhitaṃ amucchitaṃ anajjhāpannā ādīnavadassāvino nissaraṇapaṇṇā paribhuñjissāma. (Evaṃ sabbaṃ kātābbaṃ.)

1. Santuṭṭhoyam (Sī)

2. Agadhito (Sī)

Santuṭṭhā bhavissāma itarītarena piṇḍapātena -pa-. Santuṭṭhā bhavissāma itarītarena senāsanena -pa-. Santuṭṭhā bhavissāma itarītarena gilānappaccayabhesajjaparikkhārena, itarītaragilānappaccayabhesajjaparikkhārasantuṭṭhiyā ca vaṇṇavādino, na ca gilānappaccayabhesajjaparikkhārahetu anesanam appatirūpaṃ āpajjissāma, aladdhā ca gilānappaccayabhesajjaparikkhāraṃ na paritassissāma, laddhā ca gilānappaccayabhesajjaparikkhāraṃ agadhitā amucchitā anajjhāpanā ādīnavadassāvino nissaraṇapaññā paribhuñjissāmāti. Evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbaṃ. Kassapena vā hi vo bhikkhave ovadissāmi yo vā panassa¹ Kassapasadiso, ovaditehi ca pana vo tathattāya paṭipajjitabbanti. . Paṭhamam.

2. Anottappīsutta

145. Evaṃ me sutam—ekam samayaṃ āyasmā ca Mahākassapo āyasmā ca Sāriputto Bārāṇasiyam viharanti Isipatane migadāye. Atha kho āyasmā Sāriputto sāyanhasamayaṃ paṭisallānā vuṭṭhito yenāyasmā Mahākassapo tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā āyasmatā Mahākassapena saddhim sammodi, sammodanīyam katham sāraṇīyam vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Sāriputto āyasmantaṃ Mahākassapaṃ etadavoca “vuccati hidam āvuso Kassapa anātāpī anottappī abhabbo sambodhāya abhabbo nibbānāya abhabbo anuttarassa yogakkhemassa adhigamāya, ātāpī ca kho ottappī bhabbo sambodhāya bhabbo nibbānāya bhabbo anuttarassa yogakkhemassa adhigamāyā”ti.

Kittāvatā nu kho āvuso anātāpī hoti anottappī abhabbo sambodhāya abhabbo nibbānāya abhabbo anuttarassa yogakkhemassa adhigamāya, kittāvatā ca panāvuso ātāpī hoti ottappī bhabbo sambodhāya bhabbo nibbānāya bhabbo anuttarassa yogakkhemassa adhigamāyāti. Idhāvuso bhikkhu “anuppannā me pāpakā akusalā dhammā uppajjamānā anattāya saṃvatteyyun”ti na ātappaṃ karoti, “uppannā me pāpakā akusalā dhammā appahīyamānā anattāya

1. Yo vā pana (Sī), yo vā (I)

saṃvatteyyun”ti na ātappaṃ karoti, “anuppannā me kusalā dhammā nuppajjamānā anathāya saṃvatteyyun”ti na ātappaṃ karoti, “uppannā me kusalā dhammā nirujjhamānā anathāya saṃvatteyyun”ti na ātappaṃ karoti. Evaṃ kho āvuso anātāpī hoti.

Kathañcāvuso anottappī hoti, idhāvuso bhikkhu “anuppannā me pāpakā akusalā dhammā uppajjamānā anathāya saṃvatteyyun”ti na ottappati, “uppannā me pāpakā akusalā dhammā appahīyamānā anathāya saṃvatteyyun”ti na ottappati, “anuppannā me kusalā dhammā nuppajjamānā anathāya saṃvatteyyun”ti na ottappati, “uppannā me kusalā dhammā nirujjhamānā anathāya saṃvatteyyun”ti na ottappati. Evaṃ kho āvuso anottappī hoti. Evaṃ kho āvuso anātāpī anottappī abhabbo sambodhāya abhabbo nibbānāya abhabbo anuttarassa yogakkhemassa adhigamāya.

Kathañcāvuso ātāpī hoti, idhāvuso bhikkhu “anuppannā me pāpakā akusalā dhammā uppajjamānā anathāya saṃvatteyyun”ti ātappaṃ karoti, “uppannā me pāpakā akusalā dhammā appahīyamānā anathāya saṃvatteyyun”ti ātappaṃ karoti, “anuppannā me kusalā dhammā -pa-ātappaṃ karoti. Evaṃ kho āvuso ātāpī hoti.

Kathañcāvuso ottappī hoti, idhāvuso bhikkhu “anuppannā me pāpakā akusalā dhammā uppajjamānā anathāya saṃvatteyyun”ti ottappati, “uppannā me pāpakā akusalā dhammā appahīyamānā anathāya saṃvatteyyun”ti ottappati. “Anuppannā me kusalā dhammā anuppajjamānā anathāya saṃvatteyyun”ti ottappati, “uppannā me kusalā dhammā nirujjhamānā anathāya saṃvatteyyun”ti ottappati. Evaṃ kho āvuso ottappī hoti. Evaṃ kho āvuso ātāpī ottappī bhabbo sambodhāya bhabbo nibbānāya bhabbo anuttarassa yogakkhemassa adhigamāyāti. . Dutiyam.

3. Candūpamasutta

146. Sāvattiyam viharati. Candūpamā bhikkhave kulāni upasaṅkamatha apakasseva kāyam apakassa cittaṃ niccanavakā kulesu appagabbhā¹.

1. Appagabbā (Ka)

seyyathāpi bhikkhave puriso jarudapānaṃ vā olokeyya pabbatavisamaṃ vā nadīviduggaṃ vā apakasseva kāyaṃ apakassa cittaṃ. Evameva kho bhikkhave candūpamā kulāni upasaṅkamatha apakasseva kāyaṃ apakassa cittaṃ niccanavakā kulesu appagabbhā.

Kassapo bhikkhave candūpamo kulāni upasaṅkamati apakasseva kāyaṃ apakassa cittaṃ niccanavako kulesu appagabbho. Taṃ kiṃ maññatha bhikkhave, kathaṃrūpo bhikkhu arahati kulāni upasaṅkamitunti. Bhagavaṃmūlakā no bhante dhammā Bhagavaṃnettikā Bhagavaṃpaṭisaraṇā. Sādhu vata bhante Bhagavantaṃyeva paṭibhātu etassa bhāsitassa attho, Bhagavato sutvā bhikkhū dhāressantīti.

Atha kho Bhagavā ākāse pāṇiṃ cālesi. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave ayaṃ ākāse pāṇi na sajjati na gayhati na bajjhati. Evameva kho bhikkhave yassa kassaci bhikkhuno kulāni upasaṅkamato kulesu cittaṃ na sajjati na gayhati na bajjhati “labhantu lābhakāmā, puññakāmā karontu puññāni”ti. Yathāsakena lābhena attamano hoti sumano, evaṃ paresaṃ lābhena attamano hoti sumano. Evarūpo kho bhikkhave bhikkhu arahati kulāni upasaṅkamituṃ.

Kassapassa bhikkhave kulāni upasaṅkamato kulesu cittaṃ na sajjati na gayhati na bajjhati “labhantu lābhakāmā, puññakāmā karontu puññāni”ti. Yathāsakena lābhena attamano hoti sumano, evaṃ paresaṃ lābhena attamano hoti sumano.

Taṃ kiṃ maññatha bhikkhave, kathaṃrūpassa bhikkhuno aparisuddhā dhammadesanā hoti, kathaṃrūpassa bhikkhuno parisuddhā dhammadesanā hotīti. Bhagavaṃmūlakā no bhante dhammā Bhagavaṃnettikā Bhagavaṃpaṭisaraṇā. Sādhu vata bhante Bhagavantaṃyeva paṭibhātu etassa bhāsitassa attho, Bhagavato sutvā bhikkhū dhāressantīti. Tena hi bhikkhave suṇātha sādhukaṃ manasi karotha, bhāsissāmīti. “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etadavoca—

Yo hi koci bhikkhave bhikkhu evaṃcitto paresaṃ dhammaṃ deseti “aho vata me dhammaṃ suṇeyyūṃ, sutvā ca pana dhammaṃ pasīdeyyūṃ, pasannā

ca me pasannākāraṃ kareyyun”ti. Evarūpassa kho bhikkhave bhikkhuno aparisuddhā dhammadesanā hoti.

Yo ca kho bhikkhave bhikkhu evaṃcitto paresaṃ dhammaṃ deseti “svākkhāto Bhagavato dhammo sandiṭṭhiko akāliko ehipassiko opaneyyiko paccattaṃ vedītabbo viññūhī¹. Aho vata me dhammaṃ suṇeyyūṃ, sutvā ca pana dhammaṃ ājāneyyūṃ ājānitvā ca pana tathattāya paṭipajjeyyūṃ”ti. Iti dhammasudhammataṃ paṭicca paresaṃ dhammaṃ deseti, kāruṇṇaṃ paṭicca anuddayaṃ² paṭicca anukampaṃ upādāya paresaṃ dhammaṃ deseti, evarūpassa kho bhikkhave bhikkhuno parisuddhā dhammadesanā hoti.

Kassapo bhikkhave evaṃcitto paresaṃ dhammaṃ deseti “svākkhāto Bhagavatā dhammo sandiṭṭhiko akāliko ehipassiko opaneyyiko paccattaṃ vedītabbo viññūhīti. Aho vata me dhammaṃ suṇeyyūṃ, sutvā ca pana dhammaṃ ājāneyyūṃ, ājānitvā ca pana tathattāya paṭipajjeyyūṃ”ti. Iti dhammasudhammataṃ paṭicca paresaṃ dhammaṃ deseti, kāruṇṇaṃ paṭicca anuddayaṃ paṭicca anukampaṃ upādāya paresaṃ dhammaṃ deseti. Kassapena vā hi vo bhikkhave ovaḍissāmi yo vā panassa Kassapasadiso, ovaḍitehi ca pana vo tathattāya paṭipajjitabbanti. . Tatiyaṃ.

4. Kulūpakasutta

147. Sāvattthiyaṃ viharatī. Taṃ kiṃ maññatha bhikkhave, kathaṃrūpo bhikkhu arahatī kulūpako hotuṃ, kathaṃrūpo bhikkhu na arahatī kulūpako hotuntī. Bhagavaṃmūlakā no bhante dhammā -pa-. Bhagavā etadavoca—

Yo hi koci bhikkhave bhikkhu evaṃcitto kulāni upasaṅkamati “dentuyeva me mā nādaṃsu, bahukaññeva me dentu mā thokaṃ, paṇītaññeva me dentu mā lūkhaṃ, sīghaññeva me dentu mā dandhaṃ, sakkaccaññeva me dentu mā asakkaccan”ti. Tassa ce bhikkhave bhikkhuno evaṃcittassa kulāni upasaṅkamato na denti, tena bhikkhu sandīyati. So tatonidānaṃ dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedayati. Thokaṃ denti no bahukaṃ -pa- lūkhaṃ denti no paṇītaṃ, dandhaṃ denti no sīghaṃ, tena bhikkhu sandīyati. So

1. Viññūhi (?)

2. Anudayaṃ (bahūsu) dvittakāraṇaṃ pana gavesitabbaṃ.

tatonidānaṃ dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedayati. Asakkaccaṃ denti no sakkaccaṃ, tena bhikkhu sandīyati. So tatonidānaṃ dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedayati. Evarūpo kho bhikkhave bhikkhu na arahati kulūpako hotuṃ.

Yo ca kho bhikkhave bhikkhu evaṃcitto kulāni upasaṅkamati “taṃ kutettha labbhā parakulesu, dentuyeva me mā nādaṃsu, bahukaññeva me dentu mā thokaṃ, paṇitaññeva me dentu mā lūkhaṃ, sīghaññeva me dentu mā dandhaṃ, sakkaccaññeva me dentu mā asakkaccaṃ”ti. Tassa ce bhikkhave bhikkhuno evaṃcittassa kulāni upasaṅkamato na denti, tena bhikkhu na sandīyati. So na tatonidānaṃ dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedayati. Thokaṃ denti no bahukaṃ, tena bhikkhu na sandīyati. So na tatonidānaṃ dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedayati. Lūkhaṃ denti no paṇitaṃ, tena bhikkhu na sandīyati. So na tatonidānaṃ dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedayati. Dandhaṃ denti no sīghaṃ, tena bhikkhu na sandīyati. So na tatonidānaṃ dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedayati. Asakkaccaṃ denti no sakkaccaṃ, tena bhikkhu na sandīyati. So na tatonidānaṃ dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedayati. Evarūpo kho bhikkhave bhikkhu arahati kulūpako hotuṃ.

Kassapo bhikkhave evaṃcitto kulāni upasaṅkamati “taṃ kutettha labbhā parakulesu, dentuyeva me mā nādaṃsu, bahukaññeva me dentu mā thokaṃ, paṇitaññeva me dentu mā lūkhaṃ, sīghaññeva me dentu mā dandhaṃ, sakkaccaññeva me dentu mā asakkaccaṃ”ti. Tassa ce bhikkhave Kassapassa evaṃcittassa kulāni upasaṅkamato na denti, tena Kassapo na sandīyati. So na tatonidānaṃ dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedayati. Thokaṃ denti no bahukaṃ, tena Kassapo na sandīyati, so na tatonidānaṃ dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedayati. Lūkhaṃ denti no paṇitaṃ, tena Kassapo na sandīyati. So na tatonidānaṃ dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedayati. Dandhaṃ denti no sīghaṃ, tena Kassapo na sandīyati. So na tatonidānaṃ dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedayati. Asakkaccaṃ denti no sakkaccaṃ, tena Kassapo na sandīyati. So na tatonidānaṃ dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedayati. Kassapena vā hi vo bhikkhave ovaḍissāmi yo vā panassa Kassapasadiso, ovaḍitehi ca pana vo tathattāya paṭipajjitabbanti. . Catutthaṃ.

5. Jīṇṇasutta

148. Evaṃ me sutāṃ—Rājagahe Veḷuvane. Atha kho āyasmā Mahākassapo yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmantaṃ Mahākassapaṃ Bhagavā etadavoca “jīṇṇosi dāni tvaṃ Kassapa garukāni ca te imāni sāṇāni paṃsukūlāni nibbasanāni, tasmātiha tvaṃ Kassapa gahapatāni¹ ceva cīvarāni dhārehi, nimantanāni ca bhuñjāhi, mama ca santike viharāhi”ti.

Ahaṃ kho bhante dīgharattaṃ ārañṇiko ceva ārañṇikattassa ca vaṇṇavādī, piṇḍapātiko ceva piṇḍapātikattassa ca vaṇṇavādī, paṃsukūliko ceva paṃsukūlikattassa ca vaṇṇavādī, tecīvariko ceva tecīvarikattassa ca vaṇṇavādī, appiccho ceva appicchatāya ca vaṇṇavādī, santuṭṭho ceva santuṭṭhiyā ca vaṇṇavādī, pavivitto ceva pavivekassa ca vaṇṇavādī, asaṃsaṭṭho ceva asaṃsaggassa ca vaṇṇavādī, āraddhavīriyo ceva vīriyārambhassa² ca vaṇṇavādīti.

Kim³ pana tvaṃ Kassapa atthavasāṃ sampassamāno dīgharattaṃ ārañṇiko ceva ārañṇikattassa ca vaṇṇavādī, piṇḍapātiko ceva -pa- paṃsukūliko ceva. Tecīvariko ceva. Appiccho ceva. Santuṭṭho ceva. Pavivitto ceva. Asaṃsaṭṭho ceva. Āraddhavīriyo ceva vīriyārambhassa ca vaṇṇavādīti.

Dve khvāhaṃ bhante atthavase sampassamāno dīgharattaṃ ārañṇiko ceva ārañṇikattassa ca vaṇṇavādī, piṇḍapātiko ceva -pa- paṃsukūliko ceva. Tecīvariko ceva. Appiccho ceva. Santuṭṭho ceva. Pavivitto ceva. Asaṃsaṭṭho ceva. Āraddhavīriyo ceva vīriyārambhassa ca vaṇṇavādī.

Attano ca diṭṭhadhammasukhavihāraṃ sampassamāno pacchimaṅca janataṃ anukampamāno appeva nāma pacchimā janatā diṭṭhānugatiṃ āpajjeyyum⁴. Ye kira te ahesuṃ Buddhānubuddhasāvakā, te dīgharattaṃ ārañṇikā ceva ahesuṃ ārañṇikattassa ca vaṇṇavādino -pa- piṇḍapātikā ceva

1. Gahapatikāni (Sī)

3. Kaṃ (Ka)

2. Vīriyārabhassa (Ka)

4. Āpajjeyya (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ)

ahesuṃ -pa- paṃsukūlikā ceva ahesuṃ. Tecīvarikā ceva ahesuṃ. Appicchā ceva ahesuṃ. Santuṭṭhā ceva ahesuṃ. Pavivittā ceva ahesuṃ. Asaṃsaṭṭhā ceva ahesuṃ. Āraddhavīriyā ceva ahesuṃ vīriyārambhassa ca vaṇṇavādino”ti. Te tathattāya paṭipajjissanti, tesam tam bhavissati dīgharattam hitāya sukhāya.

Ime khvāham bhante dve athavase sampassamāno dīgharattam ārañṇiko ceva ārañṇikkattassa ca vaṇṇavādī, piṇḍapātiko ceva -pa- paṃsukūliko ceva. Tecīvariko ceva. Appiccho ceva. Santuṭṭho ceva. Pavivitto ceva. Asaṃsaṭṭho ceva. Āraddhavīriyo ceva vīriyārambhassa ca vaṇṇavādīti.

Sādhu sādhu Kassapa, bahujanahitāya kira tvaṃ Kassapa paṭipanno bahujanasukhāya lokānukampāya atthāya hitāya sukhāya devamanussānaṃ, tasmātiha tvaṃ Kassapa sāṇāni ceva paṃsukūlāni dhārehi nibbasanāni, piṇḍāya ca carāhi, araṇṇe ca viharāhīti. . Pañcamam.

6. Ovādasutta

149. Rājagahe Veḷuvane. Atha kho āyasmā Mahākassapo yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantam nisīdi ekamantam nisinnam kho āyasmantam Mahākassapam Bhagavā etadavoca “ovada Kassapa bhikkhū, karohi Kassapa bhikkhūnam dhammim katham, aham vā Kassapa bhikkhū ovadeyyam tvaṃ vā, aham vā bhikkhūnam dhammim katham kareyyam tvaṃ vā”ti.

Dubbacā kho bhante etarahi bhikkhū, dovacassakaraṇehi dhammehi samannāgatā, akkhamā appadakkhiṇaggāhino anusāsanim, idhāham bhante addasam Bhaṇḍaṅca¹ nāma bhikkhum Ānandassa saddhivihārim Abhijikaṅca² nāma bhikkhum Anuruddhassa saddhivihārim aññamaññaṃ sutena accāvadante “ehi bhikkhu, ko bahutaram bhāsissati, ko sundarataram bhāsissati, ko cirataram bhāsissati”ti.

1. Bhaṇḍuṅca (Sī)

2. Ābhiṅjikaṅca (Sī, Ka), ābhijikaṅca (Syā, Kam)

Atha kho Bhagavā aññatarāṃ bhikkhūṃ āmantesi “ehi tvaṃ bhikkhu mama vacanena Bhaṇḍaṇca bhikkhūṃ Ānandassa saddhivihāriṃ Abhijikaṇca bhikkhūṃ Anuruddhassa saddhivihāriṃ āmantehi ‘Sathā āyasmante āmantetī’ti”. “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho so bhikkhu Bhagavato paṭissutvā yena te bhikkhū tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā te bhikkhū etadavoca “Sathā āyasmante āmantetī”ti.

“Evaṃāvuso”ti kho te bhikkhū tassa bhikkhuno paṭissutvā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantāṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimsu, ekamantaṃ nisinne kho te bhikkhū Bhagavā etadavoca “saccaṃ kira tumhe bhikkhave aññamaññaṃ sutena accāvadatha ‘ehi bhikkhu, ko bahutaraṃ bhāsissati, ko sundaratarāṃ bhāsissati, ko ciratarāṃ bhāsissati’ti”. Evaṃ bhante. Kim nu kho me tumhe bhikkhave evaṃ dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānātha “etha tumhe bhikkhave aññamaññaṃ sutena accāvadatha ‘ehi bhikkhu, ko bahutaraṃ bhāsissati, ko sundaratarāṃ bhāsissati, ko ciratarāṃ bhāsissati’ti”. No hetāṃ bhante. No ce kira me tumhe bhikkhave evaṃ dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānātha, atha kiñcarahi tumhe moghapurisā kimjānantā kimpassantā evaṃ svākkhāte dhammavinaye pabbajitā samānā aññamaññaṃ sutena accāvadatha “ehi bhikkhu, ko bahutaraṃ bhāsissati, ko sundaratarāṃ bhāsissati, ko ciratarāṃ bhāsissati”ti.

Atha kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato pādesu sirasā nipatitvā Bhagavantāṃ etadavocum “accayo no bhante accagamā yathābāle yathāmūlḥe yathā-akusale¹, ye mayaṃ evaṃ svākkhāte dhammavinaye pabbajitā samānā aññamaññaṃ sutena accāvadimha ‘ehi bhikkhu, ko bahutaraṃ bhāsissati, ko sundaratarāṃ bhāsissati, ko ciratarāṃ bhāsissati’ti. Tesaṃ no bhante Bhagavā accayaṃ accayato paṭiggaṇhātu āyatim samvarāyā”ti.

Taggha tumhe bhikkhave accayo accagamā yathābāle yathāmūlḥe yathā-akusale, ye tumhe evaṃ svākkhāte dhammavinaye pabbajitā samānā aññamaññaṃ sutena accāvadittha “ehi bhikkhu, ko bahutaraṃ bhāsissati,

1. Yathā bāle yathā mūlḥe yathā akusale (I), yathābālaṃ yathāmūlḥaṃ yathā-akusalaṃ (?)

ko sundarataraṃ bhāsissati, ko cirataraṃ bhāsissatī”ti. Yato ca kho tumhe bhikkhave accayaṃ accayato disvā yathādhammaṃ paṭikarotha, taṃ vo mayam¹ paṭiggaṇhāma, vuddhi hesā bhikkhave ariyassa vinaye, yo accayaṃ accayato disvā yathādhammaṃ paṭikaroti, āyatim ca saṃvaram āpajjatīti. . Chaṭṭham.

7. Dutiya-ovādasutta

150. Rājagahe viharati Veḷuvane². Atha kho āyasmā Mahākassapo yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami -pa- ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmantaṃ Mahākassapaṃ Bhagavā etadavoca “ovada Kassapa bhikkhū, karohi Kassapa bhikkhūnaṃ dhammiṃ kathaṃ, ahaṃ vā Kassapa bhikkhū ovadeyyaṃ tvaṃ vā, ahaṃ vā bhikkhūnaṃ dhammiṃ kathaṃ kareyyaṃ tvaṃ vā”ti.

Dubbacā kho bhante etarahi bhikkhū dovacassakaraṇehi dhammehi samannāgatā akkhamā appadakkhiṇaggāhino anusāsanim, yassa kassaci bhante saddhā natthi kusalesu dhammesu. Hirī³ natthi kusalesu dhammesu. Ottappaṃ natthi kusalesu dhammesu. Vīriyaṃ natthi kusalesu dhammesu. Paññā natthi kusalesu dhammesu, tassa yā ratti vā divaso vā āgacchati⁴, hāniyeva pāṭikaṅkhā kusalesu dhammesu no vuddhi.

Seyyathāpi bhante kāḷapakkhe candassa yā ratti vā divaso vā āgacchati, hāyateva vaṇṇena, hāyati maṇḍalena, hāyati ābhāya, hāyati ārohapariṇāhena. Evameva kho bhante yassa kassaci saddhā natthi kusalesu dhammesu -pa-. Hirī natthi. Ottappaṃ natthi. Vīriyaṃ natthi. Paññā natthi kusalesu dhammesu, tassa yā ratti vā divaso vā āgacchati, hāniyeva pāṭikaṅkhā kusalesu dhammesu no vuddhi.

“Assaddho purisapuggalo”ti bhante parihānametaṃ. “Ahiriko purisapuggalo”ti bhante parihānametaṃ. “Anottappī purisapuggalo”ti bhante parihānametaṃ. “Kusīto purisapuggalo”ti bhante parihānametaṃ. “Duppañño purisapuggalo”ti bhante parihānametaṃ. “Kodhano

1. Mayam accayaṃ (Sī)

3. Hirī (sabbattha)

2. Sāvatti, tatra-etadavoca (Sī)

4. Āgacchanti (Sī)

purisapuggalo”ti bhante parihānametaṃ. “Upanāhī purisapuggalo”ti bhante parihānametaṃ. “Na santi bhikkhū ovādakā”ti bhante parihānametaṃ.

Yassa kassaci bhante saddhā atthi kusalesu dhammesu. Hirī atthi kusalesu dhammesu. Ottappaṃ atthi kusalesu dhammesu. Vīriyaṃ atthi kusalesu dhammesu. Paññā atthi kusalesu dhammesu, tassa yā ratti vā divaso vā āgacchati, vuddhiyeva pāṭikaṅkhā kusalesu dhammesu no parihāni.

Seyyathāpi bhante juṅhapakkhe candassa yā ratti vā divaso vā āgacchati, vaḍḍhateva vaṇṇena, vaḍḍhati maṇḍalena, vaḍḍhati ābhāya, vaḍḍhati ārohapariṇāhena. Evameva kho bhante yassa kassaci saddhā atthi kusalesu dhammesu. Hirī atthi -pa-. Ottappaṃ atthi. Vīriyaṃ atthi. Paññā atthi kusalesu dhammesu, tassa yā ratti vā divaso vā āgacchati, vuddhiyeva pāṭikaṅkhā kusalesu dhammesu no parihāni.

“Saddho purisapuggalo”ti bhante aparihānametaṃ. “Hirimā purisapuggalo”ti bhante aparihānametaṃ. “Ottappī purisapuggalo”ti bhante aparihānametaṃ. “Āraddhavīriyo purisapuggalo”ti bhante aparihānametaṃ. “Paññavā purisapuggalo”ti bhante aparihānametaṃ. “Akkodhano purisapuggalo”ti bhante aparihānametaṃ. “Anupanāhī purisapuggalo”ti bhante aparihānametaṃ. “Santi bhikkhū ovādakā”ti bhante aparihānametanti.

Sādhu sādhu Kassapa, yassa kassaci Kassapa saddhā natthi kusalesu dhammesu. Hirī natthi -pa-. Ottappaṃ natthi. Vīriyaṃ natthi. Paññā natthi kusalesu dhammesu, tassa yā ratti vā divaso vā āgacchati, hāniyeva pāṭikaṅkhā kusalesu dhammesu no vuddhi.

Seyyathāpi Kassapa kāḷapakkhe candassa yā ratti vā divaso vā āgacchati, hāyateva vaṇṇena -pa- hāyati ārohapariṇāhena. Evameva kho Kassapa yassa kassaci saddhā natthi kusalesu dhammesu -pa-. Hirī natthi. Ottappaṃ natthi. Vīriyaṃ natthi. Paññā natthi kusalesu dhammesu, tassa yā ratti vā divaso vā āgacchati, hāniyeva pāṭikaṅkhā kusalesu dhammesu no vuddhi. “Assaddho purisapuggalo”ti Kassapa

parihānametaṃ. Ahiriko -pa-. Anottappī. Kusīto. Duppañño. Kodhano. “Upanāhī purisapuggalo”ti Kassapa parihānametaṃ. “Na santi bhikkhū ovādakā”ti Kassapa parihānametaṃ.

Yassa kassaci Kassapa saddhā atthi kusalesu dhammesu -pa-. Hirī atthi. Ottappaṃ atthi. Vīriyaṃ atthi. Paññā atthi kusalesu dhammesu, tassa yā ratti vā divaso vā āgacchati, vuddhiyeva pāṭikañkhā kusalesu dhammesu no parihāni.

Seyyathāpi Kassapa juṅhapakkhe candassa yā ratti vā divaso vā āgacchati, vaḍḍhateva vaṇṇena, vaḍḍhati maṇḍalena, vaḍḍhati ābhāya, vaḍḍhati ārohapariṇāhena. Evameva kho Kassapa yassa kassaci saddhā atthi kusalesu dhammesu. Hirī atthi. Ottappaṃ atthi. Vīriyaṃ atthi. Paññā atthi kusalesu dhammesu, tassa yā ratti vā divaso vā āgacchati, vuddhiyeva pāṭikañkhā kusalesu dhammesu no parihāni.

“Saddho purisapuggalo”ti Kassapa aparihānametaṃ. Hirimā -pa-. Ottappī. Āraddhavīriyo. Paññavā. Akkodhano. “Anupanāhī purisapuggalo”ti Kassapa aparihānametaṃ. “Santi bhikkhū ovādakā”ti Kassapa aparihānametanti. . Sattamaṃ.

8. Tatiya-ovādasutta

151. Rājagahe Kalandakanivāpe¹. Atha kho āyasmā Mahākassapo yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmantaṃ Mahākassapaṃ Bhagavā etadavoca “ovada Kassapa bhikkhū, karohi Kassapa bhikkhūnaṃ dhammiṃ kathaṃ, ahaṃ vā Kassapa bhikkhū ovadeyyaṃ tvaṃ vā, ahaṃ vā bhikkhūnaṃ dhammiṃ kathaṃ kareyyaṃ tvaṃ vā”ti.

Dubbacā kho bhante etarahi bhikkhū dovacassakaraṇehi dhammehi samannāgatā akkhamā appadakkhiṇaggāhino anusāsaninti. Tathā hi pana Kassapa pubbe therā bhikkhū āraññikā ceva ahesuṃ āraññikattassa ca vaṇṇavādino, piṇḍapātikā ceva ahesuṃ piṇḍapātikattassa ca

1. Sāvatti, ārame (Sī)

vaṇṇavādino, paṃsukūlikā ceva ahesuṃ paṃsukūlikattassa ca vaṇṇavādino, tecīvarikā ceva ahesuṃ tecīvarikattassa ca vaṇṇavādino, appicchā ceva ahesuṃ appicchatāya ca vaṇṇavādino, santuṭṭhā ceva ahesuṃ santuṭṭhiyā ca vaṇṇavādino, pavivittā ceva ahesuṃ pavivekassa ca vaṇṇavādino, asaṃsaṭṭhā ceva ahesuṃ asaṃsaggassa ca vaṇṇavādino, āradhaviṛiyā ceva ahesuṃ viṛiyārambhassa ca vaṇṇavādino.

Tatra yo hoti bhikkhu ārañṇiko ceva ārañṇikattassa ca vaṇṇavādī, piṇḍapātiko ceva piṇḍapātikattassa ca vaṇṇavādī, paṃsukūliko ceva paṃsukūlikattassa ca vaṇṇavādī, tecīvariko ceva tecīvarikattassa ca vaṇṇavādī, appiccho ceva appicchatāya ca vaṇṇavādī, santuṭṭho ceva santuṭṭhiyā ca vaṇṇavādī, pavivitto ceva pavivekassa ca vaṇṇavādī, asaṃsaṭṭho ceva asaṃsaggassa ca vaṇṇavādī, āradhaviṛiyo ceva viṛiyārambhassa ca vaṇṇavādī, taṃ therā bhikkhū āsanena nimantenti “ehi bhikkhu, ko nāmāyaṃ bhikkhu, bhaddako vatāyaṃ bhikkhu, sikkhākāmo vatāyaṃ bhikkhu, ehi bhikkhu, idaṃ āsanaṃ, nisīdāhī”ti.

Tatra Kassapa navānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “yo kira so hoti bhikkhu ārañṇiko ceva ārañṇikattassa ca vaṇṇavādī, piṇḍapātiko ceva -pa-paṃsukūliko ceva. Tecīvariko ceva. Appiccho ceva. Santuṭṭho ceva. Pavivitto ceva. Asaṃsaṭṭho ceva. Āradhaviṛiyo ceva viṛiyārambhassa ca vaṇṇavādī, taṃ therā bhikkhū āsanena nimantenti ‘ehi bhikkhu, ko nāmāyaṃ bhikkhu, bhaddako vatāyaṃ bhikkhu, sikkhākāmo vatāyaṃ bhikkhu, ehi bhikkhu, idaṃ āsanaṃ, nisīdāhī’ti”. Te tathattāya paṭipajjanti, tesāṃ taṃ hoti dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāya.

Etarahi pana Kassapa therā bhikkhū na ceva ārañṇikā na ca ārañṇikattassa vaṇṇavādino, na ceva piṇḍapātikā na ca piṇḍapātikattassa vaṇṇavādino, na ceva paṃsukūlikā na ca paṃsukūlikattassa vaṇṇavādino, na ceva tecīvarikā na ca tecīvarikattassa vaṇṇavādino, na ceva appicchā na ca appicchatāya vaṇṇavādino, na ceva santuṭṭhā na ca santuṭṭhiyā vaṇṇavādino, na ceva pavivittā na ca pavivekassa vaṇṇavādino, na ceva asaṃsaṭṭhā na ca asaṃsaggassa vaṇṇavādino, na ceva āradhaviṛiyā na ca viṛiyārambhassa vaṇṇavādino.

Tatra yo hoti bhikkhu ñāto yasassī lābhī cīvarapiṇḍapātasenāsana-gilānappaccayabhesajjaparikkhārānaṃ, taṃ therā bhikkhū āsanena nimantenti “ehi bhikkhu, ko nāmāyaṃ bhikkhu, bhaddako vatāyaṃ bhikkhu, sabrahmacārikāmo vatāyaṃ bhikkhu, ehi bhikkhu, idaṃ āsanaṃ, nisīdāhī”ti.

Tatra Kassapa navānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “yo kira so hoti bhikkhu ñāto yasassī lābhī cīvara piṇḍapāta senāsana gilānappaccayabhesajja parikkhārānaṃ, taṃ therā bhikkhū āsanena nimantenti ‘ehi bhikkhu, ko nāmāyaṃ bhikkhu, bhaddako vatāyaṃ bhikkhu, sabrahmacārikāmo vatāyaṃ bhikkhu, ehi bhikkhu, idaṃ āsanaṃ, nisīdāhī’ti”. Te tathattāya paṭipajjanti, tesāṃ taṃ hoti dīgharattaṃ ahitāya dukkhāya. Yaṃ hi taṃ Kassapa sammā vadamāno vadeyya upaddutā brahmacārī brahmacārūpaddavena abhipatthanā¹ brahmacārī brahmacārī-abhipatthanenāti². Etarahi taṃ Kassapa sammā vadamāno vadeyya “upaddutā brahmacārī brahmacārūpaddavena abhipatthanā brahmacārī brahmacārī-abhipatthanenāti”ti. . Aṭṭhamāṃ.

9. Jhānābhīññasutta

152. Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati. Ahaṃ bhikkhave yāvade ākaṅkhāmi vivicceva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekajaṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharāmi. Kassapopi bhikkhave yāvade ākaṅkhati vivicceva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekajaṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati.

Ahaṃ bhikkhave yāvade ākaṅkhāmi vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā ajjhattaṃ sampasādanaṃ cetaso ekodibhāvaṃ avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ samādhijaṃ pītisukhaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharāmi. Kassapopi bhikkhave yāvade ākaṅkhati vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā -pa- dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati.

Ahaṃ bhikkhave yāvade ākaṅkhāmi pītiyā ca virāgā upekkhako ca viharāmi sato ca sampajāno sukhañca kāyena paṭisaṃvedemi, yaṃ taṃ ariyā ācikkhanti “upekkhako satimā sukhavihārī”ti, tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharāmi. Kassapopi bhikkhave yāvade ākaṅkhati

1. Abhibhavanā (Sī)

2. Brahmacārī-abhibhavanenāti (Sī)

pītiyā ca virāgā upekkhako ca viharati sato ca sampajāno sukhañca kāyena paṭisaṃvedeti, yaṃ taṃ ariyā ācikkhanti “upekkhako satimā sukhavihārī”ti, tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati.

Ahaṃ bhikkhave yāvade ākaṅkhāmi sukhasa ca pahānā dukkhasa ca pahānā pubbeva somanassadomanassānaṃ atthaṅgamā adukkhamasukhaṃ upekkhāsati pārisuddhiṃ catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharāmi. Kassapopi bhikkhave yāvade ākaṅkhati sukhasa ca pahānā -pa- catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati.

Ahaṃ bhikkhave yāvade ākaṅkhāmi sabbaso rūpasaññānaṃ samatikkamā paṭighasaññānaṃ atthaṅgamā nānattasaññānaṃ amanasikārā “ananto ākāso”ti ākāśānañcāyatanaṃ upasampajja viharāmi. Kassapopi bhikkhave yāvade ākaṅkhati sabbaso rūpasaññānaṃ samatikkamā -pa- ākāśānañcāyatanaṃ upasampajja viharati.

Ahaṃ bhikkhave yāvade ākaṅkhāmi sabbaso ākāśānañcāyatanaṃ samatikkamma “anantaṃ viññāṇaṃ”ti viññāṇañcāyatanaṃ upasampajja viharāmi. Kassapopi bhikkhave yāvade ākaṅkhati sabbaso ākāśānañcāyatanaṃ samatikkamma “anantaṃ viññāṇaṃ”ti viññāṇañcāyatanaṃ upasampajja viharati.

Ahaṃ bhikkhave yāvade ākaṅkhāmi sabbaso viññāṇañcāyatanaṃ samatikkamma “natthi kiñci”ti ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ upasampajja viharāmi. Kassapopi bhikkhave yāvade ākaṅkhati -pa- ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ upasampajja viharati.

Ahaṃ bhikkhave yāvade ākaṅkhāmi sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ samatikkamma nevasaññānāsaññāyatanaṃ upasampajja viharāmi. Kassapopi bhikkhave yāvade ākaṅkhati -pa- nevasaññānāsaññāyatanaṃ upasampajja viharati.

Ahaṃ bhikkhave yāvade ākaṅkhāmi sabbaso nevasaññānāsaññāyatanaṃ samatikkamma saññāvedayitanirodhaṃ upasampajja viharāmi. Kassapopi bhikkhave -pa- saññāvedayitanirodhaṃ upasampajja viharati.

Ahaṃ bhikkhave yāvade ākaṅkhāmi anekavihitāṃ iddhividhaṃ paccanubhomi, ekopi hutvā bahudhā homi, bahudhāpi hutvā eko homi, āvibhāvaṃ tirobhāvaṃ tirokuṭṭaṃ tiropākāraṃ tiropabbataṃ asajjamāno gacchāmi seyyathāpi ākāse, pathaviyāpi ummujjanimujjaṃ karomi seyyathāpi uduke, udukepi abhijjamāne gacchāmi seyyathāpi pathaviyaṃ, ākāsepi pallaṅkena kamāmi seyyathāpi pakkhī sakuṇo, imepi candimasūriye evaṃmahiddhike evaṃmahānubhāve pāṇinā parimasāmi parimajjāmi, yāva brahmalokāpi kāyena vasaṃ vattemi. Kassapopi bhikkhave yāvade ākaṅkhati anekavihitāṃ iddhividhaṃ paccanubhoti -pa- yāva brahmalokāpi kāyena vasaṃ vatteti.

Ahaṃ bhikkhave yāvade ākaṅkhāmi dibbāya sotadhātuyā visuddhāya atikkantamānusikāya ubho sadde suṇāmi dibbe ca mānuse ca ye dūre santike ca. Kassapopi bhikkhave yāvade ākaṅkhati dibbāya sotadhātuyā -pa- dūre santike ca.

Ahaṃ bhikkhave yāvade ākaṅkhāmi parasattānaṃ parapuggalānaṃ cetasā ceto paricca pajānāmi, sarāgaṃ vā cittaṃ “sarāgaṃ cittaṃ”ti pajānāmi, vītarāgaṃ vā cittaṃ “vītarāgaṃ cittaṃ”ti pajānāmi, sadosaṃ vā cittaṃ -pa- vītadosaṃ vā cittaṃ. Samohaṃ vā cittaṃ. Vītamohaṃ vā cittaṃ. Saṃkhittaṃ vā cittaṃ. Vikkhittaṃ vā cittaṃ. Mahaggataṃ vā cittaṃ. Amahaggataṃ vā cittaṃ. Sa-uttaraṃ vā cittaṃ. Anuttaraṃ vā cittaṃ. Samāhitaṃ vā cittaṃ. Asamāhitaṃ vā cittaṃ. Vimuttaṃ vā cittaṃ. Avimuttaṃ vā cittaṃ “avimuttaṃ cittaṃ”ti pajānāmi. Kassapopi bhikkhave yāvade ākaṅkhati parasattānaṃ parapuggalānaṃ cetasā ceto paricca pajānāti, sarāgaṃ vā cittaṃ “sarāgaṃ cittaṃ”ti pajānāti -pa- avimuttaṃ vā cittaṃ “avimuttaṃ cittaṃ”ti pajānāti.

Ahaṃ bhikkhave yāvade ākaṅkhāmi anekavihitāṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarāmi. Seyyathidaṃ, ekampi jātiṃ dvepi jātiyo tissopi jātiyo catassopi jātiyo pañcapi jātiyo dasapi jātiyo vīsampi jātiyo tiṃsampi jātiyo cattālīsampi jātiyo paññāsampi jātiyo jātisatampi jātisahassampi jātisatasahassampi anekepi saṃvaṭṭakappe anekepi vivaṭṭakappe anekepi saṃvaṭṭavivaṭṭakappe “amutrāsīṃ evaṃnāmo evaṃgotto evaṃvaṇṇo evamāhāro evaṃsukhadukkhappaṭisaṃvedī

evamāyupariyanto, so tato cuto amutra udapādiṃ, tatrāpāsīṃ evaṃnāmo evaṃgotto evaṃvaṇṇo evamāhāro evaṃsukhadukkhappaṭisaṃvedī evamāyupariyanto, so tato cuto idhūpapanno”ti, iti sākāraṃ sa-uddesaṃ anekavihitāṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarāmi. Kassapopi bhikkhave yāvade ākaṅkhati anekavihitāṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati. Seyyathidaṃ, ekampi jātiṃ -pa- iti sākāraṃ sa-uddesaṃ anekavihitāṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati.

Ahaṃ bhikkhave yāvade ākaṅkhāmi dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passāmi cavamāne upapajjamāne hīne paṇīte suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate duggate, yathākammūpage satte pajānāmi “ime vata bhonto sattā kāyaduccaritena samannāgatā vacīduccaritena samannāgatā manoduccaritena samannāgatā ariyānaṃ upavādakā micchādiṭṭhikā micchādiṭṭhikammasamādānā, te kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapannā. Ime vā pana bhonto sattā kāyasucaritena samannāgatā vacīsucaritena samannāgatā manosucaritena samannāgatā ariyānaṃ anupavādakā sammādiṭṭhikā sammādiṭṭhikammasamādānā, te kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggāṃ lokāṃ upapannā”ti. Iti dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passāmi cavamāne upapajjamāne hīne paṇīte suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate duggate, yathākammūpage satte pajānāmi. Kassapopi bhikkhave yāvade ākaṅkhati dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passati cavamāne -pa- yathākammūpage satte pajānāti.

Ahaṃ bhikkhave āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayaṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharāmi. Kassapopi bhikkhave āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayaṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharatīti. . Navamaṃ.

10. Upassayasutta

153. Evaṃ me sutāṃ—ekaṃ samayaṃ āyasmā Mahākassapo Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho āyasmā Ānando pubbaṅhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya

yenāyasmā Mahākassapo tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā āyasmantaṃ Mahākassapaṃ etadavoca “āyāma bhante Kassapa yena aññataro bhikkhunupassayo tenupasaṅkamissāmā”ti. Gaccha tvaṃ āvuso Ānanda bahukicco tvaṃ bahukaraṇīyoti. Dutiyampi kho āyasmā Ānando āyasmantaṃ Mahākassapaṃ etadavoca “āyāma bhante Kassapa yena aññataro bhikkhunupassayo tenupasaṅkamissāmā”ti. Gaccha tvaṃ āvuso Ānanda bahukicco tvaṃ bahukaraṇīyoti. Tatiyampi kho āyasmā Ānando āyasmantaṃ Mahākassapaṃ etadavoca “āyāma bhante Kassapa yena aññataro bhikkhunupassayo tenupasaṅkamissāmā”ti.

Atha kho āyasmā Mahākassapo pubbaṅhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya āyasmataṃ Ānandena pacchāsamaṇena yena aññataro bhikkhunupassayo tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā paññatte āsane nisīdi. Atha kho sambahulā bhikkhuniyo yenāyasmā Mahākassapo tenupasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamtivā āyasmantaṃ Mahākassapaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimisu, ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho tā bhikkhuniyo āyasmā Mahākassapo dhammiyā kathāya sandassesī samādapesī samuttejesī sampahaṃsesī. Atha kho āyasmā Mahākassapo tā bhikkhuniyo dhammiyā kathāya sandassetvā samādapetvā samuttejetvā sampahaṃsetvā uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ pakkāmi.

Atha kho Thullatissā bhikkhunī anattamaṇā anattamanavācaṃ nicchāresi “kiṃ pana ayyo Mahākassapo ayyassa Ānandassa Vedehamunino sammukhā dhammaṃ bhāsitaḥḥaṃ maññati. Seyyathāpi nāma sūcivāṇijako sūcikārassa santike sūciṃ vikketaḥḥaṃ maññeyya. Evameva ayyo Mahākassapo ayyassa Ānandassa Vedehamunino sammukhā dhammaṃ bhāsitaḥḥaṃ maññati”ti.

Assosi kho āyasmā Mahākassapo Thullatissāya bhikkhuniyā imaṃ vācaṃ bhāsamaṇāya. Atha kho āyasmā Mahākassapo āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ etadavoca “kiṃ nu kho āvuso Ānanda ahaṃ sūcivāṇijako tvaṃ sūcikāro, udāhu ahaṃ sūcikāro tvaṃ sūcivāṇijako”ti.

Khama bhante Kassapa, bālo mātugāmoti. Āgameti tvaṃ āvuso Ānanda, mā te saṃgho uttari upaparikkhi.

Taṃ kiṃ maññasi āvuso Ānanda, api nu tvaṃ Bhagavato sammukhā bhikkhusaṃghe upanīto “ahaṃ bhikkhave yāvade ākaṅkhāmi vivicca kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekajaṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharāmi. Ānandopi bhikkhave yāvade ākaṅkhati vivicca kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekajaṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharatī”ti. No hetam bhante.

Ahaṃ kho āvuso Bhagavato sammukhā bhikkhusaṃghe upanīto “ahaṃ bhikkhave yāvade ākaṅkhāmi vivicca kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekajaṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharāmi. Kassapopi bhikkhave yāvade ākaṅkhati vivicca kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi -pa- paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharatī”ti -pa-. (Navannaṃ anupubbavihārasamāpattīnaṃ pañcannaṃca abhiññānaṃ evaṃ vitthāro veditabbo.)

Taṃ kiṃ maññasi āvuso Ānanda, api nu tvaṃ Bhagavato sammukhā bhikkhusaṃghe upanīto “ahaṃ bhikkhave āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharāmi. Ānandopi bhikkhave āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharatī”ti. No hetam bhante.

Ahaṃ kho āvuso Bhagavato sammukhā bhikkhusaṃghe upanīto “ahaṃ bhikkhave āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharāmi. Kassapopi bhikkhave āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharatī”ti.

Sattaratanam vā āvuso nāgaṃ adḍhaṭṭhamaratanam vā tālapattikāya chādetabbaṃ maññeyya, yo me cha abhiññā chādetabbaṃ maññeyyāti.

Cavitha ca pana Thullatissā bhikkhunī brahmacariyamhāti. .
Dasamaṃ.

11. Cīvarasutta

154. Ekam̐ samayaṃ āyasmā Mahākassapo Rājagahe viharati Veḷuvane Kalandakanivāpe. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Ānando Dakkhiṇagirismim̐ cārikaṃ carati mahatā bhikkhusaṃghena saddhim̐.

Tena kho pana samayena āyasmato Ānandassa tiṃsamattā saddhivihārino bhikkhū sikkhaṃ paccakkhāya hīnāyavattā bhavanti yebhuyyena kumārabhūtā. Atha kho āyasmā Ānando Dakkhiṇagirismim̐ yathābhirantaṃ cārikaṃ caritvā yena Rājagahaṃ Veḷuvanaṃ Kalandakanivāpo yenāyasmā Mahākassapo tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā āyasmantaṃ Mahākassapaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ āyasmā Mahākassapo etadavoca “kati nu kho āvuso Ānanda atthavase paṭicca Bhagavatā kulesu tikabhojanaṃ paññattan”ti.

Tayo kho bhante Kassapa atthavase paṭicca Bhagavatā kulesu tikabhojanaṃ paññattaṃ. Dummaṅkūnaṃ puggalānaṃ niggahāya pesalānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ phāsuvihārāya, mā pāpicchā pakkhaṃ nissāya saṃghaṃ bhindeyyum¹, kulānuddayatāya ca. Ime kho bhante Kassapa tayo atthavase paṭicca Bhagavatā kulesu tikabhojanaṃ paññattanti.

Atha kiñcarahi tvaṃ āvuso Ānanda imehi navehi bhikkhūhi indriyesu aguttadvārehi bhojane amattaññūhi jāgariyaṃ ananuyuttehi saddhim̐ cārikaṃ carasi, sassaghātāṃ maññe carasi, kulūpaghātāṃ maññe carasi, olujjati² kho te āvuso Ānanda parisā, palujjanti kho te āvuso navappāyā. Na vāyaṃ kumārako mattamaññāsīti.

Api me bhante Kassapa sirasmim̐ palitāni jātāni, atha ca pana mayaṃ ajjāpi āyasmato Mahākassapassa kumārakavādā na muccāmāti. Tathā hi pana tvaṃ āvuso Ānanda imehi navehi bhikkhūhi indriyesu aguttadvārehi bhojane amattaññūhi jāgariyaṃ ananuyuttehi saddhim̐ cārikaṃ carasi, sassaghātāṃ maññe carasi, kulūpaghātāṃ maññe carasi,

1. Vi 4 Saṃghabhedakakkhandhake Vajirabuddhiyaṃ aññathā sambandho dassito.

2. Ullujjati (Sī, Aṭṭhakathāsu ca)

olujjati kho te āvuso Ānanda parisā, palujjanti kho te āvuso¹ navappāyā, na vāyam kumārako mattamaññāsīti.

Assosi kho Thullanandā bhikkhunī “ayyena kira Mahākassapena ayyo Ānando Vedehamuni kumārakavādena apasādito”ti.

Atha kho Thullanandā bhikkhunī anattamanā anattamanavācam nicchāresi “kiṃ pana ayyo Mahākassapo aññatitthiyapubbo samāno ayyam Ānandaṃ vedehimuniṃ kumārakavādena apasādetabbaṃ maññati”ti. Assosi kho āyasmā Mahākassapo Thullanandāya bhikkhuniyā imaṃ vācam bhāsamānāya.

Atha kho āyasmā Mahākassapo āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ etadavoca— tagghāvuso Ānanda Thullanandāya bhikkhuniyā sahasā appaṭisaṅkhā vācā bhāsītā, yatvāhaṃ āvuso kesamassuṃ ohāretvā kāsāyāni vatthāni acchādetvā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito, nābhijānāmi aññaṃ Satthāraṃ uddisitā² aññatra tena Bhagavatā Arahatā Sammāsambuddhena. Pubbe me āvuso agārikabhūtassa sato etadahosi “sambādho gharāvāso rajāpatho³ abbhokāso pabbajjā. Nayidaṃ sukaraṃ agāraṃ ajjhāvasatā ekantaparipuṇṇaṃ ekantaparissuddhaṃ saṅkhalikhiṭaṃ brahmacariyaṃ carituṃ, yaṃnūnāhaṃ kesamassuṃ ohāretvā kāsāyāni vatthāni acchādetvā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajeyyaṃ”ti. So khvāhaṃ āvuso aparena samayena paṭapilotikānaṃ saṅghāṭiṃ kāretvā⁴ ye loke arahanto, te uddissa kesamassuṃ ohāretvā kāsāyāni vatthāni acchādetvā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajiṃ.

So evaṃ pabbajito samāno addhānamaggappaṭipanno addasaṃ Bhagavantaṃ antarā ca Rājagahaṃ antarā ca Nāḷandaṃ bahuputte cetiye nisinnaṃ, disvāna me etadahosi “Satthāraṃca vatāhaṃ passeyyaṃ Bhagavantameva passeyyaṃ, Sugataṃca vatāhaṃ passeyyaṃ Bhagavantameva passeyyaṃ, Sammāsambuddhaṃca vatāhaṃ passeyyaṃ Bhagavantameva passeyyaṃ”ti. So khvāhaṃ āvuso tattheva Bhagavato pādesu sirasā nipatitvā Bhagavantaṃ etadavocaṃ “Satthā me bhante Bhagavā, sāvako hamasmi, Satthā me bhante Bhagavā,

1. Palujjati kho te āvuso Ānanda parisā (Ka-Sī)

3. Rajopatho (Sī)

2. Uddisitum (Sī, I, Ka)

4. Karitvā (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

sāvakoḥasmī”ti. Evaṃ vutte maṃ āvuso Bhagavā etadavoca “yo kho Kassapa evaṃ sabbacetasā samannāgataṃ sāvakaṃ ajānaññeva vadeyya ‘jānāmī’ti, apassaññeva vadeyya ‘passāmī’ti, muddhāpi tassa vipateyya. Ahaṃ kho pana Kassapa jānaññeva vadāmi ‘jānāmī’ti, passaññeva vadāmi ‘passāmī’ti”.

Tasmātiha te Kassapa evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ “tibbaṃ me hirottappaṃ, paccupaṭṭhitaṃ bhavissati thesesu navesu majjhimesū”ti, evaṃ hi te Kassapa sikkhitabbaṃ.

Tasmātiha te Kassapa evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ “yaṃ kiñci dhammaṃ suṇissāmi kusalūpasamhitaṃ, sabbaṃ taṃ aṭṭhiṃ katvā manasi karitvā sabbacetasā samannāharitvā ohitasoto dhammaṃ suṇissāmī”ti, evaṃ hi te Kassapa sikkhitabbaṃ.

Tasmātiha te Kassapa evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ “sātasahagatā ca me kāyagatāsati na vijahissatī”ti, evaṃ hi te Kassapa sikkhitabbanti.

Atha kho maṃ āvuso Bhagavā iminā ovādena ovaditvā uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ pakkāmi, sattāhameva khvāhaṃ āvuso saraṇo¹ raṭṭhapaṇḍaṃ bhuñjīm aṭṭhamiyā aññā udapādi.

Atha kho āvuso Bhagavā maggā okkamma yena aññataraṃ rukkhamūlaṃ tenupasaṅkami, atha khvāhaṃ āvuso paṭapilotikānaṃ saṅghāṭiṃ catugguṇaṃ paññāpetvā Bhagavantaṃ etadavocaṃ “idha bhante Bhagavā nisīdatu, yaṃ mamassa dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāyā”ti. Nisīdi kho āvuso Bhagavā paññatte āsane, nisajja kho maṃ āvuso Bhagavā etadavoca “mudukā kho tyāyaṃ Kassapa paṭapilotikānaṃ saṅghāṭī”ti. Paṭiggaṇhātu me bhante Bhagavā paṭapilotikānaṃ saṅghāṭiṃ anukampaṃ upādāyāti. Dhāressasi pana me tvaṃ Kassapa sāṇāni paṃsukūlāni nibbasanānīti. Dhāressāmahaṃ bhante Bhagavato sāṇāni paṃsukūlāni nibbasanānīti. So khvāhaṃ āvuso paṭapilotikānaṃ saṅghāṭiṃ Bhagavato pādāsīm, ahaṃ pana Bhagavato sāṇāni paṃsukūlāni nibbasanāni paṭipajjīm.

Yaṃ hi taṃ āvuso sammā vadamāno vadeyya “Bhagavato putto oraso mukhato jāto dhammajo dhammanimitto dhammadāyādo,

1. Sāṇo (Sī)

paṭiggahitāni¹ sāṇāni paṃsukūlāni nibbasanāni”ti. Mamaṃ taṃ sammā vadamāno vadeyya “Bhagavato putto oraso mukhato jāto dhammajo dhammanimmito dhammadāyādo, paṭiggahitāni sāṇāni paṃsukūlāni nibbasanāni”ti.

Ahaṃ kho āvuso yāvade ākaṅkhāmi vivicceva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekajaṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharāmi, ahaṃ kho āvuso yāvade ākaṅkhāmi -pa-. (Navannaṃ anupubbavihārasamāpattīnaṃ pañcannaṅca abhiññānaṃ evaṃ vitthāro veditabbo.)

Ahaṃ kho āvuso āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayaṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharāmi, sattaratanāṃ vā āvuso nāgaṃ aḍḍhaṭṭhamaratanāṃ vā tālapattikāya chādetabbaṃ maññeyya, yo me cha abhiññā chādetabbaṃ maññeyyāti.

Cavitttha ca pana Thullanandā bhikkhunī brahmacariyamhāti. .
Ekādasamaṃ.

12. Paraṃmarasutta

155. Ekaṃ samayaṃ āyasmā ca Mahākassapo āyasmā ca Sāriputto Bārāṇasiyaṃ viharanti Isipatane migadāye. Atha kho āyasmā Sāriputto sāyanhasamayaṃ paṭisallānā vuṭṭhito yenāyasmā Mahākassapo tenupasaṅkamaṃ, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmataṃ Mahākassapena saddhiṃ sammodi, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Sāriputto āyasmantaṃ Mahākassapaṃ etadavoca “kiṃ nu kho āvuso Kassapa hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”ti. Abyākataṃ kho etaṃ āvuso Bhagavatā “hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”ti. Kiṃ panāvuso na hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇāti. Etampi kho āvuso abyākataṃ Bhagavatā “na hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”ti. Kiṃ nu kho āvuso hoti ca na ca hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇāti. Abyākataṃ kho etaṃ āvuso Bhagavatā “hoti ca na ca hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”ti. Kiṃ panāvuso neva hoti na na hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇāti. Etampi kho āvuso abyākataṃ Bhagavatā “neva hoti na na hoti

Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”ti. Kasmā cetam āvuso abyākataṃ Bhagavatāti. Na hetam āvuso atthasaṃhitaṃ nādibrahmacariyakam na nibbidāya na virāgāya na nirodhāya na upasamāya na abhiññāya na sambodhāya na nibbānāya saṃvattati, tasmā taṃ abyākataṃ Bhagavatāti.

Atha kiñcarahāvuso byākataṃ Bhagavatāti. “Idaṃ dukkhan”ti kho āvuso byākataṃ Bhagavatā, “ayaṃ dukkhasamudayo”ti byākataṃ Bhagavatā, “ayaṃ dukkhanirodho”ti byākataṃ Bhagavatā, “ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā”ti byākataṃ Bhagavatāti. Kasmā cetam āvuso byākataṃ Bhagavatāti. Etaṃ hi āvuso atthasaṃhitaṃ etaṃ ādibrahmacariyakam etaṃ nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya upasamāya abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattati, tasmā taṃ byākataṃ Bhagavatāti. . Dvādasamaṃ.

13. Saddhammappatirūpakasutta

156. Evaṃ me sutam—ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho āyasmā Mahākassapo yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Mahākassapo Bhagavantam etadavoca “ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo, yena pubbe appatarāni ceva sikkhāpadāni ahesuṃ, bahutarā ca bhikkhū aññāya saṅghahiṃsu. Ko pana bhante hetu ko paccayo, yenetarahi bahutarāni ceva sikkhāpadāni appatarā ca bhikkhū aññāya saṅghahantī”ti. Evañcetaṃ Kassapa hoti sattesu hāyamānesu saddhamme antaradhāyamāne bahutarāni ceva sikkhāpadāni honti, appatarā ca bhikkhū aññāya saṅghahanti. Na tāva Kassapa saddhammassa antaradhānam hoti, yāva na saddhammappatirūpakam loke uppajjati. Yato ca kho Kassapa saddhammappatirūpakam loke uppajjati, atha saddhammassa antaradhānam hoti.

Seyyathāpi Kassapa na tāva jātarūpassa antaradhānam hoti, yāva na jātarūpappatirūpakam loke uppajjati. Yato ca kho Kassapa jātarūpappatirūpakam loke uppajjati, atha jātarūpassa antaradhānam hoti. Evameva kho Kassapa na tāva saddhammassa antaradhānam hoti,

yāva na saddhammappatirūpakaṃ loke uppajjati. Yato ca kho Kassapa saddhammappatirūpakaṃ loke uppajjati, atha saddhammassa antaradhānaṃ hoti.

Na kho Kassapa pathavīdhātu saddhammaṃ antaradhāpeti, na āpodhātu saddhammaṃ antaradhāpeti, na tejodhātu saddhammaṃ antaradhāpeti, na vāyodhātu saddhammaṃ antaradhāpeti, atha kho idheva te uppajjanti moghapurisā, ye imaṃ saddhammaṃ antaradhāpentī. Seyyathāpi Kassapa nāvā ādikeneva opilavati, na kho Kassapa evaṃ saddhammassa antaradhānaṃ hoti.

Pañca khome Kassapa okkamaniyā dhammā saddhammassa sammosāya antaradhānāya saṃvattanti. Katame pañca, idha Kassapa bhikkhū bhikkhuniyo upāsakā upāsikāyo Satthari agāravā viharanti appatissā, dhamme agāravā viharanti appatissā, saṃghe agāravā viharanti appatissā, sikkhāya agāravā viharanti appatissā, samādhismiṃ agāravā viharanti appatissā. Ime kho Kassapa pañca okkamaniyā dhammā saddhammassa sammosāya antaradhānāya saṃvattanti.

Pañca khome Kassapa dhammā saddhammassa ṭhitiyā asammosāya anantaradhānāya saṃvattanti. Katame pañca, idha Kassapa bhikkhū bhikkhuniyo upāsakā upāsikāyo Satthari sagāravā viharanti sappatissā, dhamme sagāravā viharanti sappatissā, saṃghe sagāravā viharanti sappatissā, sikkhāya sagāravā viharanti sappatissā, samādhismiṃ sagāravā viharanti sappatissā. Ime kho Kassapa pañca dhammā saddhammassa ṭhitiyā asammosāya anantaradhānāya saṃvattanti. . Terasamaṃ.

Kassapasamyuttaṃ samattaṃ.

Tassuddānaṃ

Santuṭṭhañca Anottappī, Candūpamaṃ Kulūpakaṃ.

Jiṇṇaṃ tayo ca Ovādā, Jhānābhiññā Upassayaṃ.

Cīvaraṃ Paraṃmaraṇaṃ, Saddhammappatirūpakanti.

6. Lābhasakkārasamyutta

1. Paṭhamavagga

1. Dāruṇasutta

157. Evaṃ me sutam—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi “bhikkhavo”ti. “Bhadante”ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etadavoca—

Dāruṇo bhikkhave lābhasakkārasiloko kaṭuko pharuso antarāyiko anuttarassa yogakkhemassa adhigamāya. Tasmātiha bhikkhave evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ “uppannaṃ lābhasakkārasilokaṃ pajahissāma, na ca no uppanno lābhasakkārasiloko cittaṃ pariyādāya ṭhassatī”ti. Evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbanti. . Paṭhamaṃ.

2. Baḷisasutta

158. Sāvattiyam viharati. Dāruṇo bhikkhave lābhasakkārasiloko kaṭuko pharuso antarāyiko anuttarassa yogakkhemassa adhigamāya. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave bālīsiko āmisagataṃ baḷisaṃ gambhīre udakarahade pakkhipeyya, tamenam aññataro āmisacakkhu maccho gileyya. Evaṃ hi so bhikkhave maccho gilabaḷiso bālīsikassa anayaṃ āpanno byasanaṃ āpanno yathākāmakaraṇīyo bālīsikassa.

“Bālīsiko”ti kho bhikkhave mārassetam pāpimato adhivacanaṃ. “Baḷisan”ti kho bhikkhave lābhasakkārasilokassetam adhivacanaṃ. Yo hi koci bhikkhave bhikkhu uppannaṃ lābhasakkārasilokaṃ assādeti nikāmeti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu gilabaḷiso mārassa anayaṃ āpanno byasanaṃ āpanno yathākāmakaraṇīyo pāpimato. Evaṃ dāruṇo kho

bhikkhave lābhasakkārasiloko kaṭuko pharuso antarāyiko anuttarassa yogakkhemassa adhigamāya. Tasmātiha bhikkhave evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ “uppannaṃ lābhasakkārasilokaṃ pajahissāma, na ca no uppanno lābhasakkārasiloko cittaṃ pariyādāya ṭhassatī”ti. Evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbanti. . Dutiyam.

3. Kummasutta

159. Sāvattthiyam viharati. Dāruṇo bhikkhave lābhasakkārasiloko -pa-adhigamāya. Bhūtapubbaṃ bhikkhave aññatarasmiṃ udakarahade mahākummakulaṃ ciranivāsi ahoṣi. Atha kho bhikkhave aññataro kummo aññataraṃ kummaṃ etadavoca “mā kho tvaṃ tāta kumma etaṃ padesaṃ agamāsī”ti. Agamāsī kho bhikkhave so kummo taṃ padesaṃ, tamenam luddo papatāya vijjhi. Atha kho bhikkhave so kummo yena so kummo tenupasaṅkami. Addasā kho bhikkhave so kummo taṃ kummaṃ dūratova āgacchantam, disvāna taṃ kummaṃ etadavoca “kacci tvaṃ tāta kumma na taṃ padesaṃ agamāsī”ti. Agamāsīm khvāham tāta kumma taṃ padesanti. Kacci panāsi tāta kumma akkhato anupahatoti. Akkhato khomhi tāta kumma anupahato, atthi ca me idaṃ suttakaṃ piṭṭhito piṭṭhito anubandhanti. Tagghasi tāta kumma khato taggha upahato, etena hi te tāta kumma suttakena pitaro ca pitāmahā ca anayaṃ āpannā byāsanam āpannā, gaccha dāni tvaṃ tāta kumma, na dāni tvaṃ amhākanti.

“Luddo”ti kho bhikkhave mārassetam pāpimato adhivacanam.
 “Papatā”ti kho bhikkhave lābhasakkārasilokassetam adhivacanam.
 “Suttakan”ti kho bhikkhave nandīrāgassetam adhivacanam. Yo hi koci bhikkhave bhikkhu uppannaṃ lābhasakkārasilokaṃ assādeti nikāmeti. Ayam vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu giddho papatāya¹ anayaṃ āpanno byasanam āpanno yathākāmakaraṇīyo pāpimato. Evaṃ dāruṇo kho bhikkhave lābhasakkārasiloko -pa-. Evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbanti. . Tatiyam.

1. Bhikkhu papatāya (Syā, Kam), bhikkhu viddho papatāya (?)

4. Dīghalomikasutta

160. Sāvattthiyaṃ viharatī. Dāruṇo bhikkhave lābhasakkārasiloko -pa-adhigamāya. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave dīghalomikā eḷakā kaṇṭakagahanam paviseyya. Sā tatra tatra sajjeyya, tatra tatra gayheyya¹, tatra tatra bajjheyya, tatra tatra anayabyasanam āpajjeyya. Evameva kho bhikkhave idhekacco bhikkhu lābhasakkārasilokena abhibhūto pariyādiṇṇacitto pubbaṇhasamayam nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya gāmaṃ vā nigamaṃ vā piṇḍāya pavisati. So tatra tatra sajjati, tatra tatra gayhati, tatra tatra bajjhati, tatra tatra anayabyasanam āpajjati. Evaṃ dāruṇo kho bhikkhave lābhasakkārasiloko -pa-. Evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbanti. . Catuttham.

5. Mīḷhakasutta

161. Sāvattthiyaṃ viharatī. Dāruṇo bhikkhave lābhasakkārasiloko -pa-adhigamāya. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave mīḷhakā gūthādī gūthapūrā puṇṇā gūthassa, purato cassa mahāgūthapuñjo, sā tena aññā mīḷhakā atimaññeyya “ahamhi gūthādī gūthapūrā puṇṇā gūthassa, purato ca myāyam mahāgūthapuñjo”ti. Evameva kho bhikkhave idhekacco bhikkhu lābhasakkārasilokena abhibhūto pariyādiṇṇacitto pubbaṇhasamayam nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya gāmaṃ vā nigamaṃ vā piṇḍāya pavisati. So tattha bhuttāvī ca hoti yāvadattho, nimantito ca svātanāya, piṇḍapāto cassa pūro, so ārāmaṃ gantvā bhikkhugaṇassa majjhe vikatthati “bhuttāvī camhi yāvadattho, nimantito camhi svātanāya, piṇḍapāto ca myāyam pūro, lābhī camhi cīvarapiṇḍapātasenāsanagilānappaccayabhesajjaparikkhārānam, ime panaññe bhikkhū appapuññā appesakkhā na lābhino cīvarapiṇḍapātasenāsanagilānappaccayabhesajjaparikkhārānan”ti. So tena lābhasakkārasilokena abhibhūto pariyādiṇṇacitto aññe pesale bhikkhū atimaññati, tam hi tassa bhikkhave moghapurisassa hoti dīgharattam ahitāya dukkhāya. Evaṃ dāruṇo kho bhikkhave lābhasakkārasiloko -pa-. Evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbanti. . Pañcamaṃ.

1. Gaccheyya (Sī), gaṇheyya (Syā, Kam, I, Ka)

6. Asanisutta

162. Sāvattthiyaṃ viharatī. Dāruṇo bhikkhave lābhasakkārasiloko -pa-adhigamāya.¹ Kaṃ bhikkhave asanivicakkaṃ āgacchatu¹, sekhaṃ² appattamānasam lābhasakkārasiloko anupāpuṇātu³.

“Asanivicakkaṃ”ti kho bhikkhave lābhasakkārasilokassetam adhivacanaṃ. Evaṃ dāruṇo kho bhikkhave lābhasakkārasiloko -pa-. Evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbanti. . Chaṭṭham.

7. Diddhasutta

163. Sāvattthiyaṃ viharatī. Dāruṇo bhikkhave lābhasakkārasiloko -pa-adhigamāya. Kaṃ bhikkhave diddhagatena visallena sallena⁴ vijjhatu, sekhaṃ⁵ appattamānasam lābhasakkārasiloko anupāpuṇātu³.

“Sallan”ti kho bhikkhave lābhasakkārasilokassetam adhivacanaṃ. Evaṃ dāruṇo kho bhikkhave lābhasakkārasiloko -pa-. Evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbanti. . Sattamaṃ.

8. Siṅgālasutta

164. Sāvattthiyaṃ viharatī. Dāruṇo bhikkhave lābhasakkārasiloko -pa-adhigamāya. Assuttha no tumhe bhikkhave rattiyā

1-1. Upari tatiyavagge tatiyacatutthasuttesu “mā ca kho tvaṃ tāta sekhaṃ ... anupāpuṇātū”ti āgataṃ. Tena nayena idhāpi attho gahetabbo. Ettha hi kiṃsaddena paṭikkhepatthopi sakkā ñātum, yathā “sayam abhiññāya kamuddiseyyan”ti. Tasmā kaṃ ... āgacchatūti ettha kamapi ... mā āgacchatūti ca, kaṃ sekhaṃ ... anupāpuṇātūti ettha kamapi sekhaṃ ... mā pāpuṇātūti ca attho vedītabbo. Aṭṭhakathāṭīkāsu ca ayamevattho ñāpito.

2. Asanivicakkaṃ, taṃ sekhaṃ (I, Ka), asanivicakkaṃ, sekhaṃ (Syā, Kaṃ), asanivicakkaṃ āgacchatu, kaṃ sekhaṃ (?)

3. Anupāpuṇāti (I, Ka)

4. Diṭṭhigatena visallena (Ka-Sī), diṭṭhigatena sallena (Syā, Kaṃ), diṭṭhigatena visallena sallena (Ka), diṭṭhigatena visallena sallena (I)

5. Vijjhatu, taṃ sekhaṃ (Sī), vijjhati, taṃ sekhaṃ (I, Ka)

paccūsasamayam jarasiṅgālassa¹ vassamānassāti. Evaṃ bhante. Eso kho bhikkhave jarasiṅgālo ukkaṇḍakena² nāma rogajātena phuṭṭho neva bilagato ramati, na rukkhamūlagato ramati, na ajjhokāsagato ramati. Yena yena gacchati, yattha yattha tiṭṭhati, yattha yattha nisīdati, yattha yattha nipajjati, tattha tattha anayabyasanam āpajjati. Evameva kho bhikkhave idhekacco bhikkhu lābhasakkārasilokena abhibhūto pariyādiṇṇacitto neva suññāgāragato ramati, na rukkhamūlagato ramati, na ajjhokāsagato ramati. Yena yena gacchati, yattha yattha tiṭṭhati, yattha yattha nisīdati, yattha yattha nipajjati, tattha tattha anayabyasanam āpajjati. Evaṃ dāruṇo kho bhikkhave lābhasakkārasiloko -pa-. Evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbanti. . Aṭṭhamam.

9. Verambhasutta

165. Sāvattiyam viharati. Dāruṇo bhikkhave lābhasakkārasiloko -pa-adhigamāya. Upari bhikkhave ākāse verambhā³ nāma vātā vāyanti. Tattha yo pakkhī gacchati, tamenam verambhā vātā khipanti, tassa verambhavātakkhittassa aññeneva pādā gacchanti, aññena pakkhā gacchanti, aññena sīsam gacchati, aññena kāyo gacchati. Evameva kho bhikkhave idhekacco bhikkhu lābhasakkārasilokena abhibhūto pariyādiṇṇacitto pubbaṇhasamayam nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya gāmam vā nigamam vā piṇḍāya pavisati, arakkhiteneva kāyena arakkhitāya vācāya arakkhitena cittena anupaṭṭhitāya satiyā asaṃvutehi indriyehi, so tattha passati mātugāmam dunnivattham vā duppārutam vā. Tassa mātugāmam disvā dunnivattham vā duppārutam vā rāgo cittam anuddhamseti, so rāganuddhamsitena cittena sikkham paccakkhāya hīnāyāvattati. Tassa aññe cīvaram haranti, aññe pattam haranti, aññe nisīdanam haranti, aññe sūciharam haranti verambhavātakkhittasseva sakuṇassa. Evaṃ dāruṇo kho bhikkhave lābhasakkārasiloko -pa-. Evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbanti. . Navamam.

1. Siṅgālassa (Ka), jarasiṅgālassa (Sī, Syā, Kam)

2. Ukkaṇḍakena (Sī), ukkaṇḍakena (Syā, Kam, I)

3. Verambā (Sī, I)

10. Sagāthakasutta

166. Sāvattthiyaṃ viharatī. Dāruṇo bhikkhave lābhasakkārasiloko -pa-adhigamāya. Idhāhaṃ bhikkhave ekaccaṃ puggalaṃ passāmi sakkārena abhibhūtaṃ pariyādiṇṇacittaṃ kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapannaṃ. Idha paṇāhaṃ bhikkhave ekaccaṃ puggalaṃ passāmi asakkārena abhibhūtaṃ pariyādiṇṇacittaṃ kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapannaṃ. Idha paṇāhaṃ bhikkhave ekaccaṃ puggalaṃ passāmi sakkārena ca asakkārena ca tadubhayena abhibhūtaṃ pariyādiṇṇacittaṃ kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapannaṃ. Evaṃ dāruṇo kho bhikkhave lābhasakkārasiloko -pa-. Evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbanti.

Idamavoca Bhagavā, idaṃ vatvāna Sugato athāparaṃ etadavoca Satthā—

“Yassa sakkariyamānassa, asakkārena cūbhayaṃ.

Samādhi na vikampati, appamāṇavīhārino¹.

Taṃ jhāyinaṃ sātatakaṃ, sukhumamdiṭṭhivipassakaṃ.

Upādānakkhayārāmaṃ, āhu sappuriso itī”ti.

Dasamaṃ.

Paṭhamo vaggo.

Tassuddānaṃ

Dāruṇo Baḷisaṃ Kummaṃ, Dīghalomi ca Mīḷhakaṃ.

Asani Diddhaṃ Siṅgālaṃ, Verambhena Sagāthakanti.

1. Appamāḍavīhārino (I, Ka) appamāṇoti hettha phalasaṃmādhī, na sati.

2. Dutiyavagga

1. Suvaṇṇapātisutta

167. Sāvattthiyaṃ viharatī. Dāruṇo bhikkhave lābhasakkārasiloko -pa-adhigamāya. Idhāhaṃ bhikkhave ekaccaṃ puggalaṃ evaṃ cetasā ceto paricca pajānāmi “na cāyamāyasmā suvaṇṇapātiyāpi rūpiyacuṇṇaparipūrāya hetu sampajānamusā bhāseyyā”ti, tamenāṃ passāmi aparena samayena lābhasakkārasilokena abhibhūtaṃ pariyādiṇṇacittaṃ sampajānamusā bhāsantaṃ. Evaṃ dāruṇo kho bhikkhave lābhasakkārasiloko -pa-. Evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbanti. . Paṭhamāṃ.

2. Rūpiyapātisutta

168. Sāvattthiyaṃ viharatī. Dāruṇo bhikkhave lābhasakkārasiloko -pa-. Idhāhaṃ bhikkhave ekaccaṃ puggalaṃ evaṃ cetasā ceto paricca pajānāmi “na cāyamāyasmā rūpiyapātiyāpi suvaṇṇacuṇṇaparipūrāya hetu sampajānamusā bhāseyyā”ti, tamenāṃ passāmi aparena samayena lābhasakkārasilokena abhibhūtaṃ pariyādiṇṇacittaṃ, sampajānamusā bhāsantaṃ. Evaṃ dāruṇo kho bhikkhave lābhasakkārasiloko -pa-. Evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbanti. . Dutiyāṃ.

3-10. Suvaṇṇanikkhasuttādi-aṭṭhaka

169. Sāvattthiyaṃ viharatī. Idhāhaṃ bhikkhave ekaccaṃ puggalaṃ evaṃ cetasā ceto paricca pajānāmi “na cāyamāyasmā suvaṇṇanikkhasāpi hetu -pa- suvaṇṇanikkhasatassāpi hetu. Siṅgīnikkhasāpi hetu. Siṅgīnikkhasatassāpi hetu. Pathaviyāpi jātarūpaparipūrāya hetu. Āmisakiñcikkhahetupi. Jīvitahetupi. Janapadakalyāṇiyāpi hetu sampajānamusā bhāseyyā”ti, tamenāṃ passāmi aparena samayena lābhasakkārasilokena abhibhūtaṃ pariyādiṇṇacittaṃ sampajānamusā bhāsantaṃ. Evaṃ dāruṇo kho bhikkhave lābhasakkārasiloko -pa-. Evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbanti. . Dasamāṃ.

Dutiyo vaggo.

Tassuddānaṃ

Dve Pāti dve Suvanṇā ca, Siṅgīhi apare duve.
Pathavī Kiñcikkhajīvitāṃ, Janapadakalyāṇiyā dasāti.

3. Tatiyavagga

1. Mātugāmasutta

170. Sāvatthiyaṃ viharatī. Dāruṇo bhikkhave lābhasakkārasiloko -pa-. Na tassa bhikkhave mātugāmo eko ekassa cittaṃ pariyādāya tiṭṭhati, yassa lābhasakkārasiloko cittaṃ pariyādāya tiṭṭhati. Evaṃ dāruṇo kho bhikkhave lābhasakkārasiloko -pa-. Evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbanti. . Paṭhamāṃ.

2. Kalyāṇīsutta

171. Sāvatthiyaṃ viharatī. Dāruṇo bhikkhave lābhasakkārasiloko -pa-. Na tassa bhikkhave janapadakalyāṇī ekā ekassa cittaṃ pariyādāya tiṭṭhati, yassa lābhasakkārasiloko cittaṃ pariyādāya tiṭṭhati. Evaṃ dāruṇo kho bhikkhave lābhasakkārasiloko -pa-. Evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbanti. . Dutiyāṃ.

3. Ekaputtakasutta

172. Sāvatthiyaṃ viharatī. Dāruṇo bhikkhave lābhasakkārasiloko -pa-. Saddhā bhikkhave upāsikā ekaputtakaṃ piyaṃ manāpaṃ evaṃ sammā āyācamānā āyāceyya “tādiso tāta bhavāhi, yādiso Citto ca gahapati Hatthako ca Āḷavako”ti. Esā bhikkhave tulā etaṃ pamāṇaṃ mama sāvakānaṃ upāsakānaṃ, yadidaṃ Citto ca gahapati Hatthako ca Āḷavako. Sace kho tvaṃ tāta agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajasi, tādiso tāta bhavāhi, yādisā Sāriputtamoggallānāti. Esā bhikkhave tulā etaṃ pamāṇaṃ mama sāvakānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ, yadidaṃ

Sāriputtamoggallānā. Mā ca kho tvaṃ tāta sekhaṃ appattamānasam lābhasakkārasiloko anupāpuṇātūti. Tañce bhikkhave bhikkhum sekhaṃ appattamānasam lābhasakkārasiloko anupāpuṇāti, so tassa hoti antarāyāya. Evaṃ dāruṇo kho bhikkhave lābhasakkārasiloko -pa-. Evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbanti. . Tatiyaṃ.

4. Ekadhītusutta

173. Sāvattthiyaṃ viharatī. Dāruṇo bhikkhave lābhasakkārasiloko -pa-. Saddhā bhikkhave upāsikā ekaṃ dhītaraṃ piyaṃ manāpaṃ evaṃ sammā āyācamānā āyāceyya “tādisā ayye bhavāhi, yādisā Khujjuttarā ca upāsikā Veḷukaṇḍakiyā¹ ca Nandamātā”ti. Esā bhikkhave tulā etaṃ pamāṇaṃ mama sāvikanāṃ upāsikanāṃ, yadidaṃ Khujjuttarā ca upāsikā Veḷukaṇḍakiyā ca Nandamātā. Sace kho tvaṃ ayye agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajasi, tādisā ayye bhavāhi, yādisā Khemā ca bhikkhunī Uppalavaṇṇā cāti. Esā bhikkhave tulā etaṃ pamāṇaṃ mama sāvikanāṃ bhikkhunīnaṃ, yadidaṃ Khemā ca bhikkhunī Uppalavaṇṇā ca. Mā ca kho tvaṃ ayye sekhaṃ appattamānasam lābhasakkārasiloko anupāpuṇātūti. Tañce bhikkhave bhikkhunim sekhaṃ appattamānasam lābhasakkārasiloko anupāpuṇāti, so tassā hoti antarāyāya. Evaṃ dāruṇo kho bhikkhave lābhasakkārasiloko -pa-. Evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbanti. . Catutthaṃ.

5. Samaṇabrāhmaṇasutta

174. Sāvattthiyaṃ viharatī. Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā lābhasakkārasilokassa assādaṇca ādīnavaṇca nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtaṃ nappajānanti. Na me te bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā samaṇesu vā samaṇasammatā brāhmaṇesu vā brāhmaṇasammatā, na ca pana te āyasmantā sāmāññatthaṃ vā brahmaññatthaṃ vā diṭṭheva dhamme sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharanti. Ye ca kho keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā lābhasakkārasilokassa assādaṇca

1. Veḷukaṇḍakī (Sī, Chakkaṅguttarepi)

ādīnavañca nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtaṃ pajānanti, te ca kho me bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā samaṇesu ceva samaṇasammataṃ brāhmaṇesu ca brāhmaṇasammataṃ, te ca paṇāyasmanto sāmāññatthaṇca brahmaññatthaṇca diṭṭheva dhamme sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharantīti. . Pañcamaṃ.

6. Dutiyasamaṇabrāhmaṇasutta

175. Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati. Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā lābhasakkārasilokassa samudayaṇca atthaṅgamaṇca assādaṇca ādīnavañca nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtaṃ nappajānanti -pa- pajānanti -pa- sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharantīti. . Chaṭṭham.

7. Tatiyasamaṇabrāhmaṇasutta

176. Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati. Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā lābhasakkārasilokaṃ yathābhūtaṃ nappajānanti, lābhasakkārasilokasamudayaṃ nappajānanti, lābhasakkārasilokanirodham nappajānanti, lābhasakkārasilokanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ nappajānanti -pa- pajānanti -pa- sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharantīti. . Sattamaṃ.

8. Chavisutta

177. Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati. Dāruṇo bhikkhave lābhasakkārasiloko, lābhasakkārasiloko bhikkhave chaviṃ chindati, chaviṃ chetvā cammaṃ chindati, cammaṃ chetvā maṃsaṃ chindati, maṃsaṃ chetvā nhāruṃ chindati, nhāruṃ chetvā aṭṭhiṃ chindati, aṭṭhiṃ chetvā aṭṭhimiñjaṃ āhacca tiṭṭhati. Evaṃ dāruṇo kho bhikkhave lābhasakkārasiloko -pa-. Evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbanti. . Aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Rajjusutta

178. Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati. Dāruṇo bhikkhave lābhasakkārasiloko, lābhasakkārasiloko bhikkhave chaviṃ chindati, chaviṃ chetvā cammaṃ chindati, cammaṃ chetvā maṃsaṃ chindati, maṃsaṃ chetvā nhāruṃ chindati, nhāruṃ chetvā aṭṭhiṃ chindati, aṭṭhiṃ chetvā aṭṭhimiñjaṃ āhacca tiṭṭhati.

Seyyathāpi bhikkhave balavā puriso daḷhāya vālarajjuyā jaṅghaṃ veṭhetvā ghaṃseyya. Sā chaviṃ chindeyya, chaviṃ chetvā cammaṃ chindeyya, cammaṃ chetvā maṃsaṃ chindeyya, maṃsaṃ chetvā nhāruṃ chindeyya, nhāruṃ chetvā aṭṭhiṃ chindeyya, aṭṭhiṃ chetvā aṭṭhimiñjaṃ āhacca tiṭṭheyya. Evameva kho bhikkhave lābhasakkārasiloko chaviṃ chindati, chaviṃ chetvā cammaṃ chindati, cammaṃ chetvā maṃsaṃ chindati, maṃsaṃ chetvā nhāruṃ chindati, nhāruṃ chetvā aṭṭhiṃ chindati, aṭṭhiṃ chetvā aṭṭhimiñjaṃ āhacca tiṭṭhati. Evaṃ dāruṇo kho bhikkhave lābhasakkārasiloko -pa-. Evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbanti. . Navamaṃ.

10. Bhikkhusutta

179. Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati. Yopi so bhikkhave bhikkhu araham khīṇāsavo, tassapāhaṃ lābhasakkārasiloko antarāyāya vadāmīti. Evaṃ vutte āyasmā Ānando Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “kissa pana bhante khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno lābhasakkārasiloko antarāyāya”ti. Yā hissa sā Ānanda akuppā cetovimutti, nāhaṃ tassā lābhasakkārasilokaṃ antarāyāya vadāmi. Ye ca khvassa Ānanda appamattassa ātāpino pahitattassa viharato diṭṭhadhammasukhavihārā adhigatā, tesāhamassa lābhasakkārasilokaṃ antarāyāya vadāmi. Evaṃ dāruṇo kho Ānanda lābhasakkārasiloko kaṭuko pharuso antarāyiko anuttarassa yogakkhemassa adhigamāya. Tasmātihānanda evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ “uppannaṃ lābhasakkārasilokaṃ pajahissāma, na ca no uppanno lābhasakkārasiloko Cittaṃ pariyādāya ṭhassatī”ti. Evaṃ hi vo Ānanda sikkhitabbanti. . Dasamaṃ.

Tatiyo vaggo.

Tassuddānaṃ

Mātugāmo ca Kalyāṇī, Putto ca Ekadhītu ca.

Samaṇabrāhmaṇā tīṇi, Chavi Rajju ca Bhikkhunāti.

4. Catutthavagga

1. Bhindisutta

180. Sāvattthiyaṃ viharatī. Dāruṇo bhikkhave lābhasakkārasiloko, lābhasakkārasilokena abhibhūto pariyādiṇṇacitto bhikkhave Devadatto saṃghaṃ bhindi. Evaṃ dāruṇo kho bhikkhave lābhasakkārasiloko -pa- sikkhitabbanti. . Paṭhamāṃ.

2. Kusalamūlasutta

181. Sāvattthiyaṃ viharatī. Dāruṇo bhikkhave lābhasakkārasiloko, lābhasakkārasilokena abhibhūtassa pariyādiṇṇacittassa bhikkhave Devadattassa kusalamūlaṃ samucchedamagamā. Evaṃ dāruṇo kho bhikkhave lābhasakkārasiloko -pa- sikkhitabbanti. Dutiyāṃ.

3. Kusaladhammasutta

182. Sāvattthiyaṃ viharatī. Dāruṇo bhikkhave lābhasakkārasiloko, lābhasakkārasilokena abhibhūtassa pariyādiṇṇacittassa bhikkhave Devadattassa kusalo dhammo samucchedamagamā. Evaṃ dāruṇo kho bhikkhave lābhasakkārasiloko -pa- sikkhitabbanti. . Tatiyāṃ.

4. Sukkadhammasutta

183. Sāvattthiyaṃ viharatī. Dāruṇo bhikkhave lābhasakkārasiloko, lābhasakkārasilokena abhibhūtassa pariyādiṇṇacittassa bhikkhave Devadattassa sukko dhammo samucchedamagamā. Evaṃ dāruṇo kho bhikkhave lābhasakkārasiloko -pa- sikkhitabbanti. . Catutthāṃ.

5. Acirapakkantasutta

184. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe viharatī Gijjhakūṭe pabbate acirapakkante Devadatte. Tatra kho Bhagavā Devadattaṃ ārabha bhikkhū

āmantesi “attavadhāya bhikkhave Devadattassa lābhasakkārasiloko udapādi, parābhavāya Devadattassa lābhasakkārasiloko udapādi.

Seyyathāpi bhikkhave kadalī attavadhāya phalaṃ deti, parābhavāya phalaṃ deti. Evameva kho bhikkhave attavadhāya Devadattassa lābhasakkārasiloko udapādi, parābhavāya Devadattassa lābhasakkārasiloko udapādi.

Seyyathāpi bhikkhave veḷu attavadhāya phalaṃ deti, parābhavāya phalaṃ deti. Evameva kho bhikkhave attavadhāya Devadattassa lābhasakkārasiloko udapādi, parābhavāya Devadattassa lābhasakkārasiloko udapādi.

Seyyathāpi bhikkhave naḷo attavadhāya phalaṃ deti, parābhavāya phalaṃ deti. Evameva kho bhikkhave attavadhāya Devadattassa lābhasakkārasiloko udapādi, parābhavāya Devadattassa lābhasakkārasiloko udapādi.

Seyyathāpi bhikkhave assatarī attavadhāya gabbhaṃ gaṇhāti, parābhavāya gabbhaṃ gaṇhāti. Evameva kho bhikkhave attavadhāya Devadattassa lābhasakkārasiloko udapādi, parābhavāya Devadattassa lābhasakkārasiloko udapādi. Evaṃ dāruṇo kho bhikkhave lābhasakkārasiloko. Evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabban”ti.

Idamavoca Bhagavā, idaṃ vatvāna Sugato athāparaṃ etadavoca Satthā—

“Phalaṃ ve kadaliṃ hanti, phalaṃ veḷuṃ phalaṃ naḷaṃ.
Sakkāro kāpurisaṃ hanti, gabbho assatarim yathā”ti.

Pañcamaṃ.

6. Pañcarathasatasutta

185. Rājagahe viharati Veḷuvane Kalandakanivāpe. Tena kho pana samayena Devadattassa Ajātasattukumāro pañcahi rathasatehi sāyaṃ

pātaṃ upaṭṭhānaṃ gacchati, pañca ca thālipākasatāni bhattābhihāro abhihariyati. Atha kho sambahulā bhikkhū yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamīṃsu, upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdīṃsu, ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū Bhagavantam etadavocum “Devadattassa bhante Ajātasattukumāro pañcahi rathasatehi sāyaṃ pātaṃ upaṭṭhānaṃ gacchati, pañca ca thālipākasatāni bhattābhihāro abhihariyatī”ti. Mā bhikkhave Devadattassa lābhasakkārasilokaṃ pihayittha, yāvakīvañca bhikkhave Devadattassa Ajātasattukumāro pañcahi rathasatehi sāyaṃ pātaṃ upaṭṭhānaṃ gamissati, pañca ca thālipākasatāni bhattābhihāro āhariyissati. Hāniyeva bhikkhave Devadattassa pāṭikaṅkhā kusalesu dhammesu, no vuddhi.

Seyyathāpi bhikkhave caṇḍassa kukkurassa nāsāya pittaṃ bhindeyyum, evaṃ hi so bhikkhave kukkuro bhiiyoso mattāya caṇḍataro assa. Evameva bhikkhave yāvakīvañca Devadattassa Ajātasattukumāro pañcahi rathasatehi sāyaṃ pātaṃ upaṭṭhānaṃ gamissati, pañca ca thālipākasatāni bhattābhihāro āhariyissati. Hāniyeva bhikkhave Devadattassa pāṭikaṅkhā kusalesu dhammesu, no vuddhi. Evaṃ dāruṇo kho bhikkhave lābhasakkārasiloko -pa-. Evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbanti. . Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Mātusutta

186. Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati. Dāruṇo bhikkhave lābhasakkārasiloko kaṭuko pharuso antarāyiko anuttarassa yogakkhemassa adhigamāya. Idhāhaṃ bhikkhave ekaccaṃ puggalaṃ evaṃ cetasā ceto paricca pajānāmi “na cāyamāyasmā mātupi hetu sampajānamusā bhāseyyā”ti, tamenam passāmi aparena samayena lābhasakkārasilokena abhibhūtaṃ pariyaḍiṇṇacittaṃ sampajānamusā bhāsantaṃ. Evaṃ dāruṇo kho bhikkhave lābhasakkārasiloko kaṭuko pharuso antarāyiko anuttarassa yogakkhemassa adhigamāya, tasmātiha bhikkhave evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ “uppannaṃ lābhasakkārasilokaṃ pajahissāma, na ca no uppanno lābhasakkārasiloko cittaṃ pariyaḍāya ṭhassatī”ti. Evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbanti. . Sattamaṃ.

8-13. Pitusuttādichakka

187. Sāvattḥiyaṃ viharatī. Dāruṇo bhikkhave lābhasakkārasiloko kaṭuko pharusō antarāyiko anuttarassa yogakkhemassa adhigamāya. Idhāhaṃ bhikkhave ekaccaṃ puggalaṃ evaṃ cetasā ceto paricca pajānāmi “na cāyamāyasmā pitupi hetu -pa-. (Vitthāretabbaṃ.) Bhātupi hetu. Bhaginiyāpi hetu. Puttassapi hetu. Dhītuyāpi hetu. Pajāpatiyāpi hetu sampajānamusā bhāseyyā”ti, tamenāṃ passāmi aparena samayena lābhasakkārasilokena abhibhūtaṃ pariyādiṇṇacittaṃ sampajānamusā bhāsantaṃ. Evaṃ dāruṇo kho bhikkhave lābhasakkārasiloko kaṭuko pharusō antarāyiko anuttarassa yogakkhemassa adhigamāya. Tasmātiha bhikkhave evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ “uppannaṃ lābhasakkārasilokaṃ pajahissāma, na ca no uppanno lābhasakkārasiloko cittaṃ pariyādāya ṭhassatī”ti. Evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbanti. Terasamaṃ.

Catuttho vaggo.

Tassuddānaṃ

Bhindi Mūlaṃ duve Dhammā, Pakkantaṃ Ratha Mātari.
Pitā Bhātā ca Bhagini, Putto Dhītā Pajāpatīti.

Lābhasakkārasaṃyuttaṃ samattaṃ.

7. Rāhulasamyutta

1. Paṭhamavagga

1. Cakkhusutta

188. Evaṃ me sutam—ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattḥiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho āyasmā Rāhulo yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Rāhulo Bhagavantam etadavoca “sādhū me bhante Bhagavā saṅkhittena dhammaṃ desetu, yamaḥam Bhagavato dhammaṃ sutvā eko vūpakaṭṭho appamatto ātāpī pahitatto vihareyyan”ti.

Tam kiṃ maññasi Rāhula, cakkhum niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vāti. Aniccaṃ bhante. Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ, dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vāti. Dukkhaṃ bhante. Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassitum “etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti. No hetam bhante.

Sotaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vāti. Aniccaṃ bhante -pa-. Ghānaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vāti. Aniccaṃ bhante. Jivhā niccā vā aniccā vāti. Aniccā bhante. Kāyo nicco vā anicco vāti. Anicco bhante. Mano nicco vā anicco vāti. Anicco bhante. Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vāti. Dukkhaṃ bhante. Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassitum “etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti. No hetam bhante.

Evaṃ passaṃ Rāhula sutavā ariyasāvako cakkhusmimpi nibbindati -pa-. Sotasmimpi nibbindati. Ghānasmimpi nibbindati. Jivhāyapi nibbindati. Kāyasmimpi nibbindati. Manasmimpi nibbindati, nibbindam virajjati, virāgā vimuccati, vimuttasmiṃ “vimuttam”iti ñāṇam hoti, “khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ, nāparam itthattāyā”ti pajānātīti. (Etena peyyālena dasa suttantā kātabbā.) . Paṭhamam.

2. Rūpasutta

189. Sāvattthiyam viharati. Tam kim maññasi Rāhula, rūpā niccā vā aniccā vāti. Aniccā bhante -pa-. Saddā. Gandhā. Rasā. Phoṭṭhabbā. Dhammā niccā vā aniccā vāti. Aniccā bhante. Evaṃ passam Rāhula sutavā ariyasāvako rūpesupi nibbindati. Saddesupi nibbindati. Gandhesupi nibbindati. Rasesupi nibbindati. Phoṭṭhabbesupi nibbindati. Dhammesupi nibbindati, nibbindam virajjati -pa- pajānātīti. Dutiyam.

3. Viññāṇasutta

190. Sāvattthiyam viharati. Tam kim maññasi Rāhula, cakkhuviññāṇam niccam vā aniccam vāti. Aniccam bhante. Sotaviññāṇam -pa-. Ghānaviññāṇam. Jivhāviññāṇam. Kāyaviññāṇam. Manoviññāṇam niccam vā aniccam vāti. Aniccam bhante. Evaṃ passam Rāhula sutavā ariyasāvako cakkhuviññāṇasmimpi nibbindati -pa-. Sotaviññāṇasmimpi nibbindati. Ghānaviññāṇasmimpi nibbindati. Jivhāviññāṇasmimpi nibbindati. Kāyaviññāṇasmimpi nibbindati. Manoviññāṇasmimpi nibbindati, nibbindam virajjati -pa- pajānātīti. . Tatiyam.

4. Samphassasutta

191. Sāvattthiyam viharati. Tam kim maññasi Rāhula, cakkhusamphasso nicco vā anicco vāti. Anicco bhante. Sotasamphasso -pa-. Ghānasamphasso. Jivhāsamphasso. Kāyasamphasso. Manosamphasso nicco vā anicco vāti. Anicco bhante. Evaṃ passam Rāhula sutavā ariyasāvako cakkhusamphassasmimpi nibbindati -pa-. Sotasamphassasmimpi nibbindati. Ghānasamphassasmimpi nibbindati. Jivhāsamphassasmimpi nibbindati. Kāyasamphassasmimpi nibbindati. Manosamphassasmimpi nibbindati. Nibbindam virajjati -pa- pajānātīti. . Catuttham.

5. Vedanāsutta

192. Sāvattthiyam viharati. Tam kim maññasi Rāhula, cakkhusamphassajā vedanā niccā vā aniccā vāti. Aniccā bhante. Sotasamphassajā vedanā -pa-. Ghānasamphassajā vedanā. Jivhāsamphassajā vedanā. Kāyasamphassajā vedanā. Manosamphassajā vedanā niccā vā aniccā vāti.

Aniccā bhante. Evaṃ passāṃ Rāhula sutavā ariyasāvako cakkhusamphassajāya vedanāyapi nibbindati -pa-. Sota. Ghāna. Jivhā. Kāya. Manosamphassajāya vedanāyapi nibbindati -pa- pajānātīti. . Pañcamaṃ.

6. Saññāsutta

193. Sāvattthiyam viharati. Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Rāhula, rūpasaññā niccā vā aniccā vāti. Aniccā bhante. Saddasaññā -pa-. Gandhasaññā. Rasasaññā. Phoṭṭhabbasaññā. Dhammasaññā niccā vā aniccā vāti. Aniccā bhante. Evaṃ passāṃ Rāhula sutavā ariyasāvako rūpasaññāyapi nibbindati -pa-. Saddasaññāyapi nibbindati. Gandhasaññāyapi nibbindati. Rasasaññāyapi nibbindati. Phoṭṭhabbasaññāyapi nibbindati. Dhammasaññāyapi nibbindati -pa- pajānātīti. . Chaṭṭham.

7. Sañcetanāsutta

194. Sāvattthiyam viharati. Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Rāhula, rūpasañcetanā niccā vā aniccā vāti. Aniccā bhante. Saddasañcetanā -pa-. Gandhasañcetanā. Rasasañcetanā. Phoṭṭhabbasañcetanā. Dhammasañcetanā niccā vā aniccā vāti. Aniccā bhante. Evaṃ passāṃ Rāhula sutavā ariyasāvako rūpasañcetanāyapi nibbindati -pa-. Saddasañcetanāyapi nibbindati. Gandhasañcetanāyapi nibbindati. Rasasañcetanāyapi nibbindati. Phoṭṭhabbasañcetanāyapi nibbindati. Dhammasañcetanāyapi nibbindati -pa- pajānātīti. . Sattamaṃ.

8. Taṇhāsutta

195. Sāvattthiyam viharati. Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Rāhula, rūpataṇhā niccā vā aniccā vāti. Aniccā bhante. Saddataṇhā -pa-. Gandhataṇhā. Rasataṇhā. Phoṭṭhabbataṇhā. Dhammataṇhā niccā vā aniccā vāti. Aniccā bhante. Evaṃ passāṃ Rāhula sutavā ariyasāvako rūpataṇhāyapi nibbindati -pa-. Saddataṇhāyapi nibbindati. Gandhataṇhāyapi nibbindati. Rasataṇhāyapi nibbindati. Phoṭṭhabbataṇhāyapi nibbindati. Dhammataṇhāyapi nibbindati -pa- pajānātīti. . Aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Dhātusutta

196. Sāvattthiyāṃ viharatī. Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Rāhula, pathavīdhātu niccā vā aniccā vāti. Aniccā bhante. Āpodhātu -pa-. Tejodhātu. Vāyodhātu. Ākāsadhātu. Viññāṇadhātu niccā vā aniccā vāti. Aniccā bhante. Evaṃ passāṃ Rāhula sutavā ariyasāvako pathavīdhātuyāpi nibbindati -pa-. Āpodhātuyāpi nibbindati. Tejodhātuyāpi nibbindati. Vāyodhātuyāpi nibbindati. Ākāsadhātuyāpi nibbindati. Viññāṇadhātuyāpi nibbindati -pa-pajānātīti. . Navamaṃ.

10. Khandhasutta

197. Sāvattthiyāṃ viharatī. Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Rāhula, rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vāti. Aniccaṃ bhante. Vedanā -pa-. Saññā. Saṅkhārā. Viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vāti. Aniccaṃ bhante. Evaṃ passāṃ Rāhula sutavā ariyasāvako rūpasamimpi nibbindati -pa-. Vedanāyāpi nibbindati. Saññāyāpi nibbindati. Saṅkhāresupi nibbindati. Viññāṇasmimpi nibbindati, nibbindaṃ virajjati, virāgā vimuccati, vimuttasmiṃ “vimuttam”īti ñāṇaṃ hoti, “khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyā”ti pajānātīti. . Dasamaṃ.

Paṭhamo vaggo.

Tassuddānaṃ

Cakkhu Rūpaṅca Viññāṇaṃ, Samphasso Vedanāya ca.
Saññā Sañcetanā Taṇhā, Dhātu Khandhena te dasāti.

2. Dutiyavagga

1. Cakkhusutta

198. Evaṃ me sutāṃ—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattthiyāṃ viharatī. Atha kho āyasmā Rāhulo yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmantaṃ

Rāhulam Bhagavā etadavoca “taṃ kiṃ maññasi Rāhula, cakkhum niccam vā aniccam vāti. Aniccam bhante. Yaṃ panāniccam, dukkham vā taṃ sukham vāti. Dukkham bhante. Yaṃ panāniccam dukkham vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassituṃ “etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti. No hetam bhante. Sotaṃ -pa-. Ghānam. Jivhā. Kāyo. Mano nicco vā anicco vāti. Anicco bhante. Yaṃ panāniccam, dukkham vā taṃ sukham vāti. Dukkham bhante. Yaṃ panāniccam dukkham vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassituṃ “etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti. No hetam bhante. Evaṃ passam Rāhula sutavā ariyasāvako cakkhusmimpi nibbindati -pa-. Sotasmimpi nibbindati. Ghānasmimpi nibbindati. Jivhāyapi nibbindati. Kāyasmimpi nibbindati. Manasmimpi nibbindati. Nibbindam virajjati, virāgā vimuccati, vimuttasmiṃ “vimuttam”iti nāṇam hoti, “khīṇā jāti, vusitam brahmacariyam, kataṃ karaṇīyam, nāparam itthattāyā”ti pajānātīti. (Etena peyyālena dasa suttantā kātabbā.) . Paṭhamam.

2-10. Rūpādisuttanavaka

199. Sāvatthiyam viharati. Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Rāhula, rūpā niccā vā aniccā vāti. Aniccā bhante -pa-. Saddā. Gandhā. Rasā. Phoṭṭhabbā. Dhammā.

Cakkhuviññānam -pa-. Sotaviññānam. Ghānaviññānam. Jivhāviññānam. Kāyaviññānam. Manoviññānam.

Cakkhusamphasso -pa-. Sotasamphasso. Ghānasamphasso. Jivhāsamphasso. Kāyasamphasso. Manosamphasso.

Cakkhusamphassajā vedanā -pa-. Sotasamphassajā vedanā. Ghānasamphassajā vedanā. Jivhāsamphassajā vedanā. Kāyasamphassajā vedanā. Manosamphassajā vedanā.

Rūpasaññā -pa-. Saddasaññā. Gandhasaññā. Rasasaññā. Phoṭṭhabbasaññā. Dhammasaññā.

Rūpasañcetanā -pa-. Saddasañcetanā. Gandhasañcetanā. Rasasañcetanā. Phoṭṭhabbasañcetanā. Dhammasañcetanā.

Rūpaṇhā -pa-. Saddaṇhā. Gandhaṇhā. Rasaṇhā. Phoṭṭhabbaṇhā.
Dhammaṇhā.

Pathavīdhātu -pa-. Āpodaḥātu. Tejodaḥātu. Vāyodaḥātu. Ākāsaḥātu.
Viññāḥadhātu.

Rūpaṃ -pa-. Vedanā. Saññā. Saṅkhārā. Viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ
vāti. Aniccaṃ bhante -pa-. Evaṃ passaṃ Rāhula -pa-. Nāparaṃ itthattāyāti
paḍānāti. . Dasamaṃ.

11. Anusayasutta

200. Sāvattiyaṃ viharati. Atha kho āyasmā Rāhulo yena Bhagavā
tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi,
ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Rāhulo Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “kathaṃ
nu kho bhante jānato kathaṃ passato imasmiṃ ca saviññāṇake kāye
bahiddhā ca sabbanimittesu ahaṅkāramamaṅkāramānānusayā na hontī”ti.
Yaṃ kiñci Rāhula rūpaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā
vā oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumāṃ vā hīnaṃ vā paṇītaṃ vā yaṃ dūre santike vā,
sabbaṃ rūpaṃ “netāṃ mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti evametāṃ
yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passati. Yā kāci vedanā -pa-. Yā kāci saññā.
Ye keci saṅkhārā. Yaṃ kiñci viññāṇaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ ajjhattaṃ
vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumāṃ vā hīnaṃ vā paṇītaṃ vā yaṃ dūre
santike vā, sabbaṃ viññāṇaṃ “netāṃ mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti
evametāṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passati. Evaṃ kho Rāhula jānato
evaṃ passato imasmiṃ ca saviññāṇake kāye bahiddhā ca sabbanimittesu
ahaṅkāramamaṅkāramānānusayā na hontī. . Ekādasamaṃ.

12. Apagatasutta

201. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. Atha kho āyasmā Rāhulo yena Bhagavā
tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi,
ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Rāhulo Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “kathaṃ
nu kho bhante jānato kathaṃ passato imasmiṃ ca saviññāṇake

kāye bahiddhā ca sabbanimittesu ahaṅkāramamaṅkāramānāpagataṃ mānasaṃ hoti vidhā samatikkantaṃ santaṃ suvimuttaṃ”ti. Yaṃ kiñci Rāhula rūpaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumaṃ vā hīnaṃ vā paṇītaṃ vā yaṃ dūre santike vā, sabbaṃ rūpaṃ “netam mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti evametaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya disvā anupādā vimutto hoti.

Yā kāci vedanā -pa-. Yā kāci saññā. Ye keci saṅkhārā. Yaṃ kiñci viññāṇaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumaṃ vā hīnaṃ vā paṇītaṃ vā yaṃ dūre santike vā, sabbaṃ viññāṇaṃ “netam mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti evametaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya disvā anupādāvimmutto hoti. Evaṃ kho Rāhula jānato evaṃ passato imasmiṃ ca saviññāṇake kāye bahiddhā ca sabbanimittesu ahaṅkāramamaṅkāramānāpagataṃ mānasaṃ hoti vidhā samatikkantaṃ santaṃ suvimuttaṃ”ti. . Dvādasamaṃ.

Dutiyo vaggo.

Tassuddānaṃ

Cakkhu Rūpañca Viññāṇaṃ, Samphasso Vedanāya ca.
Saññā Sañcetanā Taṇhā, Dhātu Khandhena te dasa.
Anusayaṃ Apagatañceva, vaggo tena pavuccatīti.

Rāhulasamyuttaṃ samattaṃ.

8. Lakkhaṇasaṃyutta

1. Paṭhamavagga

1. Aṭṭhisutta

202. Evaṃ me sutāṃ—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veḷuvane Kalandakanivāpe. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā ca Lakkhaṇo āyasmā ca Mahāmogallāno¹ Gijjhakūṭe pabbate viharanti. Atha kho āyasmā Mahāmogallāno pubbaṅhasamayāṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya yenāyasmā Lakkhaṇo tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā āyasmantaṃ Lakkhaṇaṃ etadavoca “āyāmāvuso² Lakkhaṇa Rājagahaṃ piṇḍāya pavississāma”ti. “Evaṃāvuso”ti kho āyasmā Lakkhaṇo āyasmato Mahāmogallānassa paccassosi. Atha kho āyasmā Mahāmogallāno Gijjhakūṭā pabbatā orohanto aññatarasmim padese sitaṃ pātvākāsi. Atha kho āyasmā Lakkhaṇo āyasmantaṃ Mahāmogallānaṃ etadavoca “ko nu kho āvuso Moggallāna hetu, ko paccayo sitassa pātukammāyā”ti. Akālo kho āvuso Lakkhaṇa etassa pañhassa, Bhagavato maṃ santike etaṃ pañhaṃ pucchāti.

Atha kho āyasmā ca Lakkhaṇo āyasmā ca Mahāmogallāno Rājagahe piṇḍāya caritvā pacchābhattaṃ piṇḍapātaṭikkantā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimsu, ekamantaṃ nisinna kho āyasmā Lakkhaṇo āyasmantaṃ Mahāmogallānaṃ etadavoca “idhāyasmā Mahāmogallāno Gijjhakūṭā pabbatā orohanto aññatarasmim padese sitaṃ pātvākāsi, ko nu kho āvuso Moggallāna hetu, ko paccayo sitassa pātukammāyā”ti.

Idhāhaṃ āvuso Gijjhakūṭā pabbatā orohanto addasaṃ aṭṭhikaṅkhalikaṃ vehāsaṃ gacchantim, tamenāṃ gijjhāpi kākāpi kulalāpi

1. Mahāmogallāno (Ka)

2. Ehi āvuso (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)

anupatitvā anupatitvā phāsuḷantarikāhi vitudenti vitacchenti virājenti¹. Sā sudam̄ aṭṭassaram̄ karoti, tassa mayham̄ āvuso etadahosi “acchariyam̄ vata bho, abbhutam̄ vata bho, evarūpopi nāma satto bhavissati, evarūpopi nāma yakkho bhavissati, evarūpopi nāma attabhāvapaṭilābhho bhavissatī”ti.

Atha kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi “cakkhubhūtā vata bhikkhave sāvakā viharanti, ñāṇabhūtā vata bhikkhave sāvakā viharanti, yatra hi nāma sāvako evarūpaṃ ñassati vā dakkhati vā sakkhim̄ vā karissati, pubbeva me so bhikkhave satto diṭṭho ahoṣi, api cāham̄ na byākāsim̄, ahañcetaṃ² byākareyyam̄, pare ca me³ na saddaheyyuṃ. Ye me na saddaheyyuṃ, tesam̄ taṃ assa dīgharattam̄ ahitāya dukkhāya. Eso bhikkhave satto imasmim̄ yeva Rājagahe goghātako ahoṣi, so tassa kammaṣṣa vipākena bahūni vassāni bahūni vassasatāni bahūni vassasahassāni bahūni vassasatasahassāni niraye paccitvā tasseva kammaṣṣa vipākāvasesena evarūpaṃ attabhāvapaṭilābham̄ paṭisaṃvedayatī”ti. (Sabbesam̄ suttantānam̄ eseṣa peyyālo.) . Paṭhamam̄.

2. Pesisutta

203. Idhāham̄ āvuso Gijjhakūṭā pabbatā orohanto addasam̄ maṃsapesim̄ vehāsam̄ gacchantim̄, tamenam̄ gijjhāpi kākāpi kulalāpi anupatitvā anupatitvā vitacchenti virājenti⁴. Sā sudam̄ aṭṭassaram̄ karoti -pa-. Eso bhikkhave satto imasmim̄yeva Rājagahe goghātako ahoṣi -pa-. . Dutiyam̄.

3. Piṇḍasutta

204. Idhāham̄ āvuso Gijjhakūṭā pabbatā orohanto addasam̄ maṃsapiṇḍam̄ vehāsam̄ gacchantam̄, tamenam̄ gijjhāpi kākāpi kulalāpi anupatitvā anupatitvā vitacchenti virājenti. Sā sudam̄ aṭṭassaram̄ karoti -pa-. Eso bhikkhave satto imasmim̄yeva Rājagahe sākuṇiko ahoṣi -pa-. . Tatiyam̄.

1. Vitudenti (Sī), vitacchenti vibhajenti (I, Ka) 2. Ahamevetam̄ (Sī) 3. Pare me (Sī)
4. Virājenti (Sī, Syā, Kam̄), vibhajenti (I, Ka)

4. Nicchavisutta

205. Idhāhaṃ āvuso Gijjhakūṭā pabbatā orohanto addasaṃ nicchaviṃ purisaṃ vehāsaṃ gacchantāṃ, tamenāṃ gijjhāpi kākāpi kusalāpi anupatitvā anupatitvā vitacchenti virājenti. So sudaṃ aṭṭassaraṃ karoti -pa-. Eso bhikkhave satto imasmiṃyeva Rājagahe orabbhiko ahosi -pa-. . Catutthaṃ.

5. Asilomasutta

206. Idhāhaṃ āvuso Gijjhakūṭā pabbatā orohanto addasaṃ asilomaṃ purisaṃ vehāsaṃ gacchantāṃ, tassa te asī uppatitvā uppatitvā tasseva kāye nipatanti. So sudaṃ aṭṭassaraṃ karoti -pa-. Eso bhikkhave satto imasmiṃyeva Rājagahe sūkariko ahosi -pa-. Pañcamaṃ.

6. Sattisutta

207. Idhāhaṃ āvuso Gijjhakūṭā pabbatā orohanto addasaṃ sattilomaṃ purisaṃ vehāsaṃ gacchantāṃ, tassa tā sattiyo uppatitvā uppatitvā tasseva kāye nipatanti. So sudaṃ aṭṭassaraṃ karoti -pa-. Eso bhikkhave satto imasmiṃyeva Rājagahe māgaviko ahosi -pa-. Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Usulomasutta

208. Idhāhaṃ āvuso Gijjhakūṭā pabbatā orohanto addasaṃ usulomaṃ purisaṃ vehāsaṃ gacchantāṃ, tassa te usū uppatitvā uppatitvā tasseva kāye nipatanti. So sudaṃ aṭṭassaraṃ karoti -pa-. Eso bhikkhave satto imasmiṃyeva Rājagahe kāraṇiko ahosi -pa-. Sattamaṃ.

8. Sūcilomasutta

209. Idhāhaṃ āvuso Gijjhakūṭā pabbatā orohanto addasaṃ sūcilomaṃ purisaṃ vehāsaṃ gacchantāṃ, tassa tā sūciyo uppatitvā uppatitvā tasseva kāye nipatanti. So sudaṃ aṭṭassaraṃ karoti -pa-.

Eso bhikkhave satto imasmiṃyeva Rājagahe sūto¹ ahosi -pa-. . Aṭṭhamam.

9. Dutiyasūcilomasutta

210. Idhāham āvuso Gijjhakūṭā pabbatā orohanto addasaṃ sūcilomaṃ purisaṃ vehāsaṃ gacchantam, tassa tā sūciyo sīse pavisitvā mukhato nikkhamanti, mukhe pavisitvā urato nikkhamanti, ure pavisitvā udarato nikkhamanti, udare pavisitvā ūrūhi nikkhamanti, ūrūsu pavisitvā jaṅghāti nikkhamanti, jaṅghāsu pavisitvā pādehi nikkhamanti. So sudam aṭṭassaram karoti -pa-. Eso bhikkhave satto imasmiṃyeva Rājagahe sūcako ahosi -pa-. . Navamam.

10. Kumbhaṇḍasutta

211. Idhāham āvuso Gijjhakūṭā pabbatā orohanto addasaṃ kumbhaṇḍam purisaṃ vehāsaṃ gacchantam, so gacchantopi teva aṇḍe khandhe āropetvā gacchati, nisīdantopi tesveva aṇḍesu nisīdati, tamenam gijjhāpi kākāpi kulalāpi anupatitvā anupatitvā vitacchenti virājenti. So sudam aṭṭassaram karoti -pa-. Eso bhikkhave satto imasmiṃyeva Rājagahe gāmakūṭako ahosi -pa-. . Dasamam.

Paṭhamo vaggo.

Tassuddānam

Aṭṭhi pesi ubho gāvaghātakā,
Piṇḍo sākuṇiyo nicchavorabbhi.
Asi sūkariko sattimāgavi,
Usu kāraṇiko sūci sārathi.
Yo ca sibbiyati sūcako hi so,
Aṇḍabhāri ahu gāmakūṭakoti.

1. Sārathiko (Ka, Vinayepi)

2. Dutiyavagga

1. Sasīsakasutta

212. Evaṃ me sutāṃ—ekaṃ samayaṃ Rājagahe Veḷuvane. Idhāhaṃ āvuso Gijjhakūṭā pabbatā orohanto addasaṃ purisaṃ gūthakūpe sasīsakaṃ nimuggaṃ -pa-. Eso bhikkhave satto imasmiṃyeva Rājagahe pāradāriko ahosi -pa-. . Paṭhamam.

2. Gūthakhādasutta

213. Idhāhaṃ āvuso Gijjhakūṭā pabbatā orohanto addasaṃ purisaṃ gūthakūpe nimuggaṃ ubhohi hatthehi gūthaṃ khādantaṃ -pa-. Eso bhikkhave satto imasmiṃyeva Rājagahe duṭṭhabrāhmaṇo ahosi. So Kassapassa Sammāsambuddhassa pāvacane bhikkhusaṃghaṃ bhattena nimantetvā doṇiyo¹ gūthassa pūrāpetvā etadavoca “aho bhonto yāvadatthaṃ bhuñjantu ceva harantu cā”ti -pa-. . Dutiyam.

3. Nicchavitthisutta

214. Idhāhaṃ āvuso Gijjhakūṭā pabbatā orohanto addasaṃ nicchaviṃ itthiṃ vehāsaṃ gacchantiṃ, tamenam gijjhāpi kākāpi kulalāpi anupatitvā anupatitvā vitacchenti virājenti. Sā sudaṃ aṭṭassaraṃ karoti -pa-. Esā bhikkhave itthī imasmiṃyeva Rājagahe aticārini ahosi -pa-. . Tatiyam.

4. Maṅgulitthisutta

215. Idhāhaṃ āvuso Gijjhakūṭā pabbatā orohanto addasaṃ itthiṃ duggandhaṃ maṅguliṃ vehāsaṃ gacchantiṃ, tamenam gijjhāpi kākāpi kulalāpi anupatitvā anupatitvā vitacchenti virājenti. Sā sudaṃ aṭṭassaraṃ karoti -pa-. Esā bhikkhave itthī imasmiṃyeva Rājagahe ikkhaṇikā ahosi -pa-. . Catuttham.

1. Doṇiyā (Syā, Kam, I, Ka)

5. Okilinīsutta

216. Idhāhaṃ āvuso Gijjhakūṭā pabbatā orohanto addasaṃ itthiṃ uppakkaṃ okiliniṃ okiriniṃ vehāsaṃ gacchantiṃ. Sā sudaṃ aṭṭassaraṃ karoti -pa-. Esā bhikkhave itthī Kaliṅgassa rañño aggamahesī ahoṣi, sā issāpakatā sapattiṃ aṅgārakaṭāhena okiri -pa-. . Pañcamaṃ.

6. Asīsakasutta

217. Idhāhaṃ āvuso Gijjhakūṭā pabbatā orohanto addasaṃ asīsakaṃ kabandhaṃ¹ vehāsaṃ gacchantāṃ, tassa ure akkhīni ceva honti mukhañca. Tameṇaṃ gijjhāpi kākāpi kulalāpi anupatitvā anupatitvā vitacchenti virājenti. So sudaṃ aṭṭassaraṃ karoti -pa-. Eso bhikkhave satto imasmimyeva Rājagahe Hārīko nāma coraghātako ahoṣi -pa-. . Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Pāpabhikkhusutta

218. Idhāhaṃ āvuso Gijjhakūṭā pabbatā orohanto addasaṃ bhikkhuṃ vehāsaṃ gacchantāṃ, tassa saṅghāṭīpi ādittā sampajjalitā sajotibhūtā², pattopi āditto sampajjalito sajotibhūto, kāyabandhanampi ādittāṃ sampajjalitāṃ sajotibhūtāṃ, kāyopi āditto sampajjalito sajotibhūto. So sudaṃ aṭṭassaraṃ karoti -pa-. Eso bhikkhave bhikkhu Kassapassa Sammāsambuddhassa pāvacane pāpabhikkhu ahoṣi -pa-. . Sattamaṃ.

8. Pāpabhikkhunīsutta

219. Addasaṃ bhikkhuniṃ vehāsaṃ gacchantiṃ, tassā saṅghāṭīpi ādittā -pa- pāpabhikkhunī ahoṣi -pa-. . Aṭṭhamaṃ.

1. Kavandhaṃ (Sī, I)

2. Saṅjotibhūtā (Syā, Kam)

9. Pāpasikkhamānasutta

220. Addasaṃ sikkhamānaṃ vehāsaṃ gacchantiṃ, tassa saṅghāṭipi ādittā -pa- pāpasikkhamānā ahosi -pa-. . Navamaṃ.

10. Pāpasāmaṇerasutta

221. Addasaṃ sāmaṇeraṃ vehāsaṃ gacchantiṃ, tassa saṅghāṭipi ādittā -pa- pāpasāmaṇero ahosi -pa-. . Dasamaṃ.

11. Pāpasāmaṇerīsutta

222. Idhāhaṃ āvuso Gijjhakūṭā pabbatā orohanto addasaṃ sāmaṇeriṃ vehāsaṃ gacchantiṃ, tassa saṅghāṭipi ādittā sampajjalitā sajotibhūtā, pattopi āditto sampajjalito sajotibhūto, kāyabandhanampi ādittaṃ sampajjalitaṃ sajotibhūtaṃ, kāyopi āditto sampajjalito sajotibhūto. Sā sudam aṭṭassaram karoti. Tassa mayhaṃ āvuso etadahosi “acchariyaṃ vata bho, abbhutaṃ vata bho, evarūpopi nāma satto bhavissati, evarūpopi nāma yakkho bhavissati, evarūpopi nāma attabhāvapaṭilābho bhavissati”ti.

Atha kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi “cakkhubhūtā vata bhikkhave sāvakā viharanti, ñāṇabhūtā vata bhikkhave sāvakā viharanti, yatra hi nāma sāvako evarūpaṃ ñassati vā dakkhati vā sakkhiṃ vā karissati. Pubbeva me sā bhikkhave sāmaṇerī diṭṭhā ahosi. Api cāhaṃ na byākāsim, ahañcetaṃ byākareyyaṃ, pare ca me na saddaheyyuṃ. Ye me na saddaheyyuṃ, tesaṃ taṃ assa dīgharattaṃ ahitāya dukkhāya. Esā bhikkhave sāmaṇerī Kassapassa Sammāsambuddhassa pāvacane pāpasāmaṇerī ahosi, sā tassa kammaṃ vipākena bahūni vassāni bahūni vassasatāni bahūni vassasahassāni bahūni vassasatasahassāni niraye paccitvā tasseva kammaṃ vipākāvesena evarūpaṃ attabhāvapaṭilābhaṃ paṭisaṃvedayati”ti. . Ekādasamaṃ.

Dutiyo vaggo.

Tassuddānaṃ

Kūpe nimuggo hi so pāradāriko,
 Gūthakhādi ahu duṭṭhabrāhmaṇo.
 Nicchavitthi aticārinī ahu,
 Maṅgulitthi ahu ikkhaṇitthikā.
 Okilini sapattaṅgārokiri,
 Sīsacchinno ahu coraghātako.

Bhikkhu bhikkhunī sikkhamānā,
 Sāmaṇero atha sāmaṇerikā.
 Kassapassa vinayasmim pabbajjam,
 Pāpakammaṃ karimsu tāvadeti.

Lakkhaṇasaṃyuttaṃ samattaṃ.

9. Opammasamyutta

1. Kūṭasutta

223. Evaṃ me sutāṃ—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho Bhagavā -pa- etadavoca— seyyathāpi bhikkhave kūṭāgārassa yā kāci gopānasiyo, sabbā tā kūṭaṅgamā kūṭasamosaraṇā, kūṭasamugghātā sabbā tā samugghātāṃ gacchanti. Evameva kho bhikkhave ye keci akusalā dhammā, sabbe te avijjāmūlakā avijjāsamosaṇā, avijjāsamugghātā sabbe te samugghātāṃ gacchanti. Tasmātiha bhikkhave evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ “appamattā viharissāmā”ti. Evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbanti. . Paṭhamāṃ.

2. Nakhasikhasutta

224. Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati. Atha kho Bhagavā parittaṃ nakhasikhāyaṃ paṃsum āropetvā bhikkhū āmantesi “taṃ kiṃ maññatha bhikkhave, katamaṃ nu kho bahutaraṃ, yo vāyaṃ¹ mayā paritto nakhasikhāyaṃ paṃsu āropito, ayaṃ vā² mahāpathavī”ti. Etadeva bhante bahutaraṃ yadidaṃ mahāpathavī, appamattako yaṃ Bhagavatā paritto nakhasikhāyaṃ paṃsu āropito, saṅkhampi na upeti upanidhampi na upeti kalabhāgampi na upeti mahāpathaviṃ upanidhāya Bhagavatā paritto nakhasikhāyaṃ paṃsu āropitoti. Evameva kho bhikkhave appakā te sattā, ye manussesu paccājāyanti, atha kho eteyeva bahutarā sattā, ye aññatra manussehi paccājāyanti. Tasmātiha bhikkhave evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ “appamattā viharissāmā”ti. Evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbanti. . Dutiyāṃ.

3. Kulasutta

225. Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave yāni kānici kulāni bahutthikāni appapurisāni, tāni suppadhamāsiyāni honti corehi

1. Yo cāyaṃ (bahūsu)

2. Yā cāyaṃ (Syā, Ka)

kumbhatthenakehi. Evameva kho bhikkhave yassa kassaci bhikkhuno mettācetovimutti abhāvitā abahulīkatā, so suppadhamsiyo hoti amanussehi. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave yāni kānici kulāni appitthikāni bahupurisāni, tāni duppadhamsiyāni honti corehi kumbhatthenakehi. Evameva kho bhikkhave yassa kassaci bhikkhuno mettācetovimutti bhāvitā bahulīkatā, so duppadhamsiyo hoti amanussehi. Tasmātiha bhikkhave evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ “mettā no cetovimutti bhāvitā bhavissati bahulīkatā yānikatā vatthukatā anuṭṭhitā paricīṭā susamāraddhā”ti. Evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbanti. . Tatiyaṃ.

4. Okkhāsutta

226. Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati. Yo bhikkhave pubbaṅhasamayaṃ okkhāsataṃ dānaṃ dadeyya, yo majjhanhikasamayaṃ okkhāsataṃ dānaṃ dadeyya, yo sāyanhasamayaṃ okkhāsataṃ dānaṃ dadeyya. Yo vā pubbaṅhasamayaṃ antamaso gadduhanamattampi mettacittaṃ bhāveyya, yo vā majjhanhikasamayaṃ antamaso gadduhanamattampi mettacittaṃ bhāveyya, yo vā sāyanhasamayaṃ antamaso gadduhanamattampi mettacittaṃ bhāveyya, idaṃ tato mahapphalataraṃ. Tasmātiha bhikkhave evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ “mettā no cetovimutti bhāvitā bhavissati bahulīkatā yānikatā vatthukatā anuṭṭhitā paricīṭā susamāraddhā”ti. Evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbanti. . Catutthaṃ.

5. Sattisutta

227. Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave satti tiṅhaphalā, atha puriso āgaccheyya “ahaṃ imaṃ sattiṃ tiṅhaphalaṃ pāṇinā vā muṭṭhinā vā paṭiṇeṇissāmi paṭikoṭṭissāmi paṭivaṭṭessāmi”ti. Taṃ kiṃ maññatha bhikkhave, bhabbo nu kho so puriso amuṃ sattiṃ tiṅhaphalaṃ pāṇinā vā muṭṭhinā vā paṭiṇeṇetuṃ paṭikoṭṭetuṃ paṭivaṭṭetunti. No hetuṃ bhante. Taṃ kissa hetu, asu hi bhante satti tiṅhaphalā na sukarā pāṇinā vā muṭṭhinā vā paṭiṇeṇetuṃ paṭikoṭṭetuṃ paṭivaṭṭetuṃ. Yāvadeva ca pana so puriso kilamathassa vighātassa bhāgī assāti.

Evameva kho bhikkhave yassa kassaci bhikkhuno mettācetovimutti bhāvitā bahulīkatā yānikatā vatthukatā anuṭṭhitā paricitā susamāradhā. Tassa ce amanusso cittaṃ khipitabbaṃ maññeyya. Atha kho sveva amanusso kilamathassa vighātassa bhāgī assa. Tasmātiha bhikkhave evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ “mettā no cetovimutti bhāvitā bhavissati bahulīkatā yānikatā vatthukatā anuṭṭhitā paricitā susamāradhā”ti. Evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbanti. . Pañcamaṃ.

6. Dhanuggahasutta

228. Sāvattiyaṃ viharatī. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave cattāro daḷhadhammā dhanuggahā susikkhitā katahatthā katūpāsanaṃ catuddisā ṭhitā assu, atha puriso āgaccheyya “ahaṃ imesaṃ catunnaṃ daḷhadhammānaṃ dhanuggahānaṃ susikkhitānaṃ katahatthānaṃ katūpāsānaṃ catuddisā kaṇḍe khitte appatiṭṭhite pathaviyaṃ gahetvā āharissāmi”ti. Taṃ kiṃ maññatha bhikkhave “javano puriso paramena javena samannāgato”ti alaṃ vacanāyāti.

Ekassa cepi bhante daḷhadhammassa dhanuggahassa susikkhitassa katahatthassa katūpāsanaṃ kaṇḍaṃ khittaṃ appatiṭṭhitaṃ pathaviyaṃ gahetvā āhareyya “javano puriso paramena javena samannāgato”ti alaṃ vacanāya, ko pana vādo catunnaṃ daḷhadhammānaṃ dhanuggahānaṃ susikkhitānaṃ katahatthānaṃ katūpāsānaṃanti.

Yathā ca bhikkhave tassa purisassa javo, yathā ca candimasūriyānaṃ javo, tato sīghataro. Yathā ca bhikkhave tassa purisassa javo, yathā ca candimasūriyānaṃ javo, yathā ca yā devatā candimasūriyānaṃ purato dhāvanti, tāsāṃ devatānaṃ javo, ()¹ tato sīghataraṃ āyusaṅkhārā khīyanti. Tasmātiha bhikkhave evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ “appamattā viharissāma”ti. Evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbanti. . Chatṭhaṃ.

1. (Tato sīghataro. Yathā ca bhikkhave tassa purisassa javo, yathā ca candimasūriyānaṃ javo, yathā ca yā devatā candimasūriyānaṃ purato dhāvanti, tāsāṃ devatānaṃ javo,) (Sī, Syā, Kam)

7. Āṇisutta

229. Sāvattḥiyaṃ viharatī. Bhūtapubbaṃ bhikkhave Dasārahānaṃ Ānako¹ nāma mudiṅgo ahosi, tassa Dasārahā Ānake ghaṭṭite aññaṃ āṇiṃ odahiṃsu, ahu kho so bhikkhave samayo yaṃ Ānakassa mudiṅgassa porāṇaṃ pokkharaphalakaṃ antaradhāyi, āṇisaṅghāṭova avasissi. Evameva kho bhikkhave bhavissanti bhikkhū anāgamaddhānaṃ ye te suttantā Tathāgatabhāsītā gambhīrā gambhīratthā lokuttarā suññatappaṭisaṃyuttā, tesu bhaññaṃānesu na sussūsissanti, na sotaṃ odahissanti, na añña cittaṃ upaṭṭhāpessanti, na ca te dhamme uggahetabbaṃ pariyāpuṇitabbaṃ maññissanti.

Ye pana te suttantā kavikatā kāveyyā cittakkharā cittabyañjanā bāhirakā sāvakabhāsītā, tesu bhaññaṃānesu sussūsissanti, sotaṃ odahissanti, añña cittaṃ upaṭṭhāpessanti, te ca dhamme uggahetabbaṃ pariyāpuṇitabbaṃ maññissanti. Evametesāṃ bhikkhave suttantānaṃ Tathāgatabhāsītānaṃ gambhīrānaṃ gambhīratthānaṃ lokuttarānaṃ suññatappaṭisaṃyuttānaṃ antaradhānaṃ bhavissati, tasmātiha bhikkhave evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ “ye te suttantā Tathāgatabhāsītā gambhīrā gambhīratthā lokuttarā suññatappaṭisaṃyuttā, tesu bhaññaṃānesu sussūsissāma, sotaṃ odahissāma, añña cittaṃ upaṭṭhāpessāma, te ca dhamme uggahetabbaṃ pariyāpuṇitabbaṃ maññissāmā”ti. Evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbanti. . Sattamaṃ.

8. Kaliṅgarasutta

230. Evaṃ me suttaṃ—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Vesāliyaṃ viharatī Mahāvane Kūṭāgārasālāyaṃ. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi “bhikkhavo”ti. “Bhadante”ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etadavoca—

Kaliṅgarūpadhānā bhikkhave etarahi Licchavī viharanti, appamattā ātāpino upāsanaṃsmiṃ, tesāṃ rājā Māgadho Ajātasattu Vedchiputto na labhati otāraṃ, na labhati ārammaṇaṃ. Bhavissanti

1. Ānako (S)

bhikkhave anāgamaddhānaṃ Licchavī sukhumā¹
 mudotalunahatthapādā², te mudukāsu seyyāsu tūlabibbohanāsu³
 yāvasūriyuggamaṇā seyyaṃ kappissanti, tesāṃ rājā Māgadho Ajātasattu
 Vedehiputto lacchati otāraṃ, lacchati ārammaṇaṃ.

Kaliṅgarūpadhānā bhikkhave etarahi bhikkhū viharanti, appamattā
 ātāpino padhānasmiṃ, tesāṃ māro pāpimā na labhati otāraṃ, na labhati
 ārammaṇaṃ. Bhavissanti bhikkhave anāgamaddhānaṃ bhikkhū sukhumā
 mudotalunahatthapādā, te mudukāsu seyyāsu tūlabibbohanāsu
 yāvasūriyuggamaṇā seyyaṃ kappissanti, tesāṃ māro pāpimā lacchati
 otāraṃ, lacchati ārammaṇaṃ. Tasmātiha bhikkhave evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ
 “kaliṅgarūpadhānā viharissāma appamattā ātāpino padhānasmiṃ”ti. Evaṃ hi
 vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbanti. . Aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Nāgasutta

231. Evaṃ me sutāṃ—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati
 Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tena kho pana samayena aññataro navo
 bhikkhu ativelaṃ kulāni upasaṅkamati. Tameva bhikkhū evamāhaṃsu
 “māyasmā ativelaṃ kulāni upasaṅkamī”ti. So bhikkhu bhikkhūhi vuccamāno
 evamāha “ime hi nāma Therā bhikkhū kulāni upasaṅkamitabbaṃ
 maññissanti, kimaṅgaṃ⁴ panāhan”ti.

Atha kho sambahulā bhikkhū yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimāsu,
 upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimāsu, ekamantaṃ
 nisinnā kho te bhikkhū Bhagavantaṃ etadavocuṃ “idha bhante aññataro
 navo bhikkhu ativelaṃ kulāni upasaṅkamati, tameva bhikkhū evamāhaṃsu
 ‘māyasmā ativelaṃ kulāni upasaṅkamī’ti. So bhikkhu bhikkhūhi vuccamāno
 evamāha ‘imehi nāma Therā bhikkhū kulāni upasaṅkamitabbaṃ
 maññissanti, kimaṅgaṃ panāhan’ti”.

1. Sukumā (Sī), sukhumā (Ka)

2. Mudotalāhatthapādā (Syā, Kam)

3. Tūlabimbohanāsu (Syā, Kam, I), tūlabimbohanādīsu (Sī), tūlabibbohanādīsu (Ka)

4. Kimaṅga (Sī)

Bhūtapubbaṃ bhikkhave araññāyatane mahāsarasi. Taṃ nāgā upanissāya viharanti, te taṃ sarasiṃ ogāhetvā soṇḍāya bhisamuḷālaṃ abbuhetvā¹ suvikkhālitaṃ vikkhāletvā akaddamaṃ saṅkhāditvā² ajjhoharanti. Tesāṃ taṃ vaṇṇāya ceva hoti balāya ca, na ca tatonidānaṃ maraṇaṃ vā nigacchanti maraṇamattaṃ vā dukkhaṃ. Tesāmyeva kho pana bhikkhave mahānāgānaṃ anusikkhamānā taruṇā bhikkacchāpā taṃ sarasiṃ ogāhetvā soṇḍāya bhisamuḷālaṃ abbuhetvā na suvikkhālitaṃ vikkhāletvā sakaddamaṃ asaṅkhāditvā ajjhoharanti. Tesāṃ taṃ neva vaṇṇāya hoti na balāya, tatonidānaṃ maraṇaṃ vā nigacchanti maraṇamattaṃ vā dukkhaṃ.

Evameva kho bhikkhave idha Therā bhikkhū pubbaṅhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya gāmaṃ vā nigamaṃ vā piṇḍāya pavisanti. Te tattha dhammaṃ bhāsanti, tesāṃ gihī pasannākāraṃ karonti. Te taṃ lābhaṃ agadhitā amucchitā anajjhopannā³ ādīnavadassāvino nissaraṇapaññā paribhuñjanti. Tesāṃ taṃ vaṇṇāya ceva hoti balāya ca, na ca tatonidānaṃ maraṇaṃ vā nigacchanti maraṇamattaṃ vā dukkhaṃ. Tesāmyeva kho pana bhikkhave Therānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ anusikkhamānā navā bhikkhū pubbaṅhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya gāmaṃ vā nigamaṃ vā piṇḍāya pavisanti. Te tattha dhammaṃ bhāsanti, tesāṃ gihī pasannākāraṃ karonti, te taṃ lābhaṃ gadhitā mucchitā ajjhopannā anādīnavadassāvino anissaraṇapaññā paribhuñjanti. Tesāṃ taṃ neva vaṇṇāya hoti na balāya, te tatonidānaṃ maraṇaṃ vā nigacchanti maraṇamattaṃ vā dukkhaṃ. Tasmātiha bhikkhave evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ “agadhitā amucchitā anajjhopannā ādīnavadassāvino nissaraṇapaññā taṃ lābhaṃ paribhuñjissāmā”ti. Evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbanti. . Navamaṃ.

10. Biḷārasutta

232. Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati. Tena kho pana samayena aññataro bhikkhu ativelaṃ kulesu cārittaṃ āpajjati. Tameṇaṃ bhikkhū evamāhaṃsu “māyasmā ativelaṃ kulesu cārittaṃ āpajji”ti. So bhikkhu bhikkhūhi uccamāno na viramati. Atha kho sambahulā bhikkhū yena Bhagavā

1. Abbhūhetvā (Ka), abbāhitvā (Vi 3. 308)

2. Saṅkharitvā (I, Ka)

3. Anajjhāpannā (sabbattha) Ma 1 Pāsārāsīsuttavaṇṇanā oloketabbā.

tenupasaṅkamiṃsu, upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdiṃsu, ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū Bhagavantaṃ etadavocum “idha bhante aññataro bhikkhu ativelaṃ kulesu cārittaṃ āpajjati, tamenāṃ bhikkhū evamāhaṃsu ‘māyasmā ativelaṃ kulesu cārittaṃ āpajjī’ti, so bhikkhu bhikkhūhi vuccamāno na viramati”ti.

Bhūtapubbaṃ bhikkhave biḷāro sandhisamalasaṅkaṭṭhāre ṭhito ahosi mudumūsiṃ maggayamāno, yadāyaṃ mudumūsi gocarāya pakkamissati, tattheva naṃ gahetvā khādissāmīti. Atha kho so bhikkhave mudumūsi gocarāya pakkāmi. Tamenāṃ biḷāro gahetvā sahasā saṅkhāditvā ajjhohari, tassa so mudumūsi antampī khādi, antaguṇampī khādi, so tatonidānaṃ maraṇampī nigacchi maraṇamattampī dukkhaṃ.

Evameva kho bhikkhave idhekacco bhikkhu pubbaṅhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya gāmaṃ vā nigamaṃ vā piṇḍāya pavisati arakkhiteneva kāyena arakkhitāya vācāya arakkhitena cittena anupaṭṭhitāya satiyā asaṃvutehi indriyehi. So tattha passati mātugāmaṃ dunnivatthaṃ vā duppārutaṃ vā, tassa mātugāmaṃ disvā dunnivatthaṃ vā duppārutaṃ vā rāgo cittaṃ anuddhamseti. So rāganuddhamseṇa cittena maraṇaṃ vā nigacchati maraṇamattaṃ vā dukkhaṃ. Maraṇaṃ hetam bhikkhave ariyassa vinaye yo sikkhaṃ paccakkhāya hīnāyāvattati. Maraṇamattaṃ hetam bhikkhave dukkhaṃ yadidaṃ aññataraṃ saṅkiliṭṭhaṃ āpattiṃ āpajjati. Yathārūpāya āpattiyā vuṭṭhānaṃ paññāyati. Tasmātiha bhikkhave evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ “rakkhiteneva kāyena rakkhitāya vācāya rakkhitena cittena upaṭṭhitāya satiyā asaṃvutehi indriyehi gāmaṃ vā nigamaṃ vā piṇḍāya pavisissāmā”ti. Evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbanti. . Dasamaṃ.

11. Siṅgālasutta

233. Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati. Assuttha no tumhe bhikkhave rattiyā paccūsasasmayaṃ jarasiṅgālassa vassamānassāti. Evaṃ bhante. Eso kho bhikkhave jarasiṅgālo ukkaṇḍakena nāma rogajātena phuṭṭho. So

1. Saṅkharitvā (I, Ka), maṃsaṃ khādītva (Syā, Kaṃ), asaṅkhādītva (katthaci)

yena yena icchati, tena tena gacchati. Yattha yattha icchati, tattha tattha tiṭṭhati. Yattha yattha icchati, tattha tattha nisīdati. Yattha yattha icchati, tattha tattha nipajjati. Sītakopi naṃ vāto upavāyati. Sādhu khvassa bhikkhave yaṃ idhekacco Sakyaputtiyapaṭiṇṇo evarūpampi attabhāvapaṭilābhaṃ paṭisaṃvediyetha. Tasmātiha bhikkhave evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ “appamattā viharissāmā”¹ti. Evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbanti. . Ekādasamaṃ.

12. Dutiyasiṅgālasutta

234. Sāvattiyam viharati. Assuttha no tumhe bhikkhave rattiyā paccūsasamayaṃ jarasiṅgālassa vassamānassāti. Evaṃ bhante. Siyā kho bhikkhave tasmim jarasiṅgāle yā kāci kataññutā kataveditā na tveva idhekacce Sakyaputtiyapaṭiṇṇe siyā yā kāci kataññutā kataveditā. Tasmātiha bhikkhave evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ “kataññuno bhavissāma katavedino. Na ca no¹ amhesu appakampi kataṃ nassissatī”²ti. Evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbanti. . Dvādasamaṃ.

Opammasaṃyuttaṃ samattaṃ.

Tassuddānaṃ

Kūṭaṃ Nakhasikhaṃ Kulaṃ, Okkhā Satti Dhanuggaho.
Āṇi Kaliṅgaro Nāgo, Biḷāro dve Siṅgālakāti.

1. Na ca noti idaṃ Sī-I-pothakesu natthi.

2. Mā nassissatīti (Sī, I), vinassissatīti (Syā, Kam)

10. Bhikkhusamyutta

1. Kolitasutta

235. Evaṃ me sutāṃ—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattḥiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho āyasmā Mahāmogallāno bhikkhū āmantesi “āvuso bhikkhave”ti. “Āvuso”ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Mahāmogallānassa paccassosum.

Āyasmā Mahāmogallāno etadavoca—idha mayhaṃ āvuso rahogatassa paṭisallīnassa evaṃ cetaso parivitaḅko udapādi “ariyo tuṅhībhaḅvo ariyo tuṅhībhaḅvoti vuccati. Katamo nu kho ariyo tuṅhībhaḅvo”ti. Tassa mayhaṃ āvuso etadahosi “idha bhikkhu vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā ajjhattaṃ sampasādanaṃ cetaso ekodibhaḅvaṃ avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ samādhijaṃ pītisukhaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati, ayaṃ vuccati ariyo tuṅhībhaḅvo”ti. So khvāhaṃ āvuso vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā ajjhattaṃ sampasādanaṃ cetaso ekodibhaḅvaṃ avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ samādhijaṃ pītisukhaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja vihariṃ, tassa mayhaṃ āvuso iminā vihārena viharato vitakkasahagatā saññā manasikārā samudācaranti.

Atha kho maṃ āvuso Bhagavā iddhiyā upasaṅkamitvā etadavoca “Moggallāna Moggallāna mā brāhmaṇa ariyaṃ tuṅhībhaḅvaṃ pamādo. Ariye tuṅhībhaḅve cittaṃ saṅṅhapehi, ariye tuṅhībhaḅve cittaṃ ekodibhaḅvaṃ karohi, ariye tuṅhībhaḅve cittaṃ samādahā”ti. So khvāhaṃ āvuso aparena samayena vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā ajjhattaṃ sampasādanaṃ cetaso ekodibhaḅvaṃ avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ samādhijaṃ pītisukhaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharāmi. Yaṃ hi taṃ āvuso sammā vadamāno vadeyya “Sattḥārā anuggahito sāvako mahābhiññataṃ patto”ti. Mamaṃ taṃ sammā vadamāno vadeyya “Sattḥārā anuggahito sāvako mahābhiññataṃ patto”ti. . Paṅṅamaṃ.

2. Upatissasutta

236. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. Tatra kho āyasmā Sāriputto bhikkhū āmantesi “āvuso bhikkhave”ti. “Āvuso”ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Sāriputtassa paccassosum. Āyasmā Sāriputto etadavoca—

Idha mayhaṃ āvuso rahogatassa paṭisallīnassa evaṃ cetaso parivitakko udapādi “atthi nu kho taṃ kiñci lokasmiṃ, yassa me vipariṇāmaññathābhāvā uppajjeyyūṃ sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā”ti. Tassa mayhaṃ āvuso etadahosi “natthi kho taṃ kiñci lokasmiṃ, yassa me vipariṇāmaññathābhāvā uppajjeyyūṃ sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā”ti.

Evaṃ vutte āyasmā Ānando āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ etadavoca “Satthupi kho te āvuso Sāriputta vipariṇāmaññathābhāvā nuppajjeyyūṃ sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā”ti. Satthupi kho me āvuso vipariṇāmaññathābhāvā nuppajjeyyūṃ sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā, api ca me evamassa “mahesakkho vata bho Satthā antarahito mahiddhiko mahānubhāvo. Sace hi Bhagavā ciraṃ dīghamaddhānaṃ tiṭṭheyya tadassa bahujanahitāya bahujanasukhāya lokānukampāya atthāya hitāya sukhāya devamanussānaṃ”ti. Tathā hi panāyasmato Sāriputtassa dīgharattaṃ ahaṅkāramamaṅkāramānānusayā susamūhatā. Tasmā āyasmato Sāriputtassa Satthupi vipariṇāmaññathābhāvā nuppajjeyyūṃ sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsāti. . Dutiyaṃ.

3. Ghaṭasutta

237. Evaṃ me suttaṃ—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā ca Sāriputto āyasmā ca Mahāmoggallāno Rājagahe viharanti Veḷuvane Kalandakanivāpe ekavihāre. Atha kho āyasmā Sāriputto sāyanhasamayaṃ paṭisallānā vuṭṭhito yenāyasmā Mahāmoggallāno tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmatā Mahāmoggallānena saddhiṃ sammodi, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā

ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Sāriputto āyasmantaṃ Mahāmoggallānaṃ etadavoca—

Vipprasannāni kho te āvuso Moggallāna indriyāni parisuddho mukhavaṇṇo pariyodāto santena nūnāyasmā Mahāmoggallāno ajja vihārena vihāsīti. Oḷārikena khvāhaṃ āvuso ajja vihārena vihāsīm, api ca me ahosi “dhammī kathā”ti. Kena saddhiṃ panāyasmato Mahāmoggallānassa ahosi “dhammī kathā”ti. Bhagavatā kho me āvuso saddhiṃ ahosi “dhammī kathā”ti. Dūre kho āvuso Bhagavā, etarahi Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Kiṃ nu kho āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno Bhagavantaṃ iddhiyā upasaṅkami, udāhu Bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Mahāmoggallānaṃ iddhiyā upasaṅkamīti. Na khvāhaṃ āvuso Bhagavantaṃ iddhiyā upasaṅkamiṃ, napi maṃ Bhagavā iddhiyā upasaṅkami. Api ca me yāvataṃ Bhagavā ettāvataṃ dibbacakkhu visujjhi dibbā ca sotadhātu. Bhagavatopi yāvataṃ ettāvataṃ dibbacakkhu visujjhi dibbā ca sotadhātūti. Yathākathaṃ panāyasmato Mahāmoggallānassa Bhagavatā saddhiṃ ahosi dhammī kathāti.

Idhāhaṃ āvuso Bhagavantaṃ etadavocaṃ “āraddhavīriyo āraddhavīriyoti bhante vuccati. Kittāvataṃ nu kho bhante āraddhavīriyo hotī”ti. Evaṃ vutte maṃ āvuso Bhagavā etadavoca “idha Moggallāna bhikkhu āraddhavīriyo viharati ‘kāmaṃ taco ca nhāru ca aṭṭhi ca avasissatu sarīre upasussatu maṃsalohitaṃ, yaṃ taṃ purisathāmena purisavīriyena purisaparakkamena pattabbaṃ, na taṃ apāpuṇitvā vīriyassa saṅghānaṃ bhavissatī’ti. Evaṃ kho Moggallāna āraddhavīriyo hotī”ti. Evaṃ kho me āvuso Bhagavatā saddhiṃ ahosi dhammī kathāti.

Seyyathāpi āvuso Himavato pabbatarājassa parittā pāsāṇasakkharā yāvadeva upanikkhepanamattāya. Evameva kho mayaṃ āyasmato Mahāmoggallānassa yāvadeva upanikkhepanamattāya. Āyasmā hi Mahāmoggallāno mahiddhiko mahānubhāvo ākaṅkhamāno kappāṃ tiṭṭheyāti.

Seyyathāpi āvuso mahatīyā loṇaghaṭṭāya parittā loṇasakkharāya yāvadeva upanikkhepanamattāya. Evameva kho mayaṃ āyasmato Sāriputtassa yāvadeva upanikkhepanamattāya. Āyasmā hi Sāriputto Bhagavatā anekapariyāyena thomito vaṇṇito pasattho.

“Sāriputtova paññāya, sīlena upasamena ca.
Yopi pāraṅgato bhikkhu, etāvaparamo siyā”ti.

Itiha te ubho mahānāgā aññamaññassa subhāsitaṃ sulapitaṃ samanumodimsūti. . Tatiyaṃ.

4. Navasutta

238. Sāvattīyaṃ viharatī. Tena kho pana samayena aññataro navo bhikkhu pacchābhattaṃ piṇḍapātaṭṭikkanto vihāraṃ pavisitvā apposukko tuṇhībhūto saṅkasāyati, na bhikkhūnaṃ veyyāvaccam karoti cīvarakārasamaye. Atha kho sambahulā bhikkhū yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamiṃsu, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdiṃsu, ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū Bhagavantaṃ etadavocum “idha bhante aññataro navo bhikkhu pacchābhattaṃ piṇḍapātaṭṭikkanto vihāraṃ pavisitvā apposukko tuṇhībhūto saṅkasāyati, na bhikkhūnaṃ veyyāvaccam karoti cīvarakārasamaye”ti.

Atha kho Bhagavā aññataraṃ bhikkhum āmantesi “ehi tvaṃ bhikkhu mama vacanena taṃ bhikkhum āmantehi ‘Satthā taṃ āvuso āmantetī’ti”. “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho so bhikkhu Bhagavato paṭissutvā yena so bhikkhu tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā taṃ bhikkhum etadavoca “Satthā taṃ āvuso āmantetī”ti. “Evaṃāvuso”ti kho so bhikkhu tassa bhikkhuno paṭissutvā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho taṃ bhikkhum Bhagavā etadavoca “saccam kira tvaṃ bhikkhu pacchābhattaṃ piṇḍapātaṭṭikkanto vihāraṃ pavisitvā apposukko tuṇhībhūto saṅkasāyasi, na bhikkhūnaṃ veyyāvaccam karosi cīvarakārasamaye”ti. Ahampi kho bhante sakaṃ kiccaṃ karomīti.

Atha kho Bhagavā tassa bhikkhuno cetasā cetoparivitakkamaññāya bhikkhū āmantesi “mā kho tumhe bhikkhave etassa bhikkhuno ujjhāyittha, eso kho bhikkhave bhikkhu catunnaṃ jhānānaṃ ābhicetasikānaṃ diṭṭhadhammasukhavihārānaṃ nikāmalābhī akicchalābhī akasiralābhī, yassa catthāya kulaputtā sammadeva agāasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajanti, tadanuttaraṃ brahmacariyapariyosānaṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharatī”ti.

Idamavoca Bhagavā, idaṃ vatvāna Sugato athāparaṃ etadvoca Satthā—

“Nayidaṃ sithilamārabha, nayidaṃ appena thāmasā.
Nibbānaṃ adhigantabbaṃ, sabbadukkhappamocanaṃ.
Ayañca daharo bhikkhu, ayamuttamapuriso.
Dhāreti antimaṃ dehaṃ, jetvā māraṃ savāhinin”ti.

Catutthaṃ.

5. Sujātasutta

239. Sāvatthiyaṃ viharatī. Atha kho āyasmā Sujāto yena Bhagavā tenupasāṅkami. Addasā kho Bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Sujātaṃ dūratova āgacchantaṃ, disvāna bhikkhū āmantesi “ubhayenevāyaṃ bhikkhave kulaputto sobhati yañca abhirūpo dassanīyo pāsādiko paramāya vaṇṇapokkharatāya samannāgato. Yassa catthāya kulaputtā sammadeva agāasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajanti, tadanuttaraṃ brahmacariyapariyosānaṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharatī”ti. Idamavoca Bhagavā -pa- Satthā—

“Sobhati vatāyaṃ bhikkhu, ujubhūtena cetasā.
Vippayutto visamyutto, anupādāya nibbuto.
Dhāreti antimaṃ dehaṃ, jetvā māraṃ savāhinin”ti.

Pañcamaṃ.

6. Lakuṇḍakabhaddiyasutta

240. Sāvattḥiyaṃ viharati. Atha kho āyasmā Lakuṇḍakabhaddiyo yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami. Addasā kho Bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Lakuṇḍakabhaddiyaṃ dūratova āgacchantaṃ, disvāna bhikkhū āmantesi “passatha no tumhe bhikkhave etaṃ bhikkhum āgacchantaṃ dubbaṇṇaṃ duddasikaṃ okoṭimakaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ paribhūtarūpan”ti. Evaṃ bhante. Eso kho bhikkhave bhikkhu mahiddhiko mahānubhāvo, na ca sā samāpatti sulabharūpā, yā tena bhikkhunā asamāpannapubbā. Yassa catthāya kulaputtā sammadeva agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajanti, tadanuttaraṃ brahmacariyapariyosānaṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharatīti. Idamavoca Bhagavā -pa- Satthā—

“Hamsā koṇcā mayūrā ca, hatthayo pasadā migā.

Sabbe sīhassa bhāyanti, natthi kāyasmim tulyatā.

Evameva manussesu, daharo cepi paññavā.

So hi tattha mahā hoti, neva bālo sarīravā”ti.

Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Visākhassutta

241. Evaṃ me sutāṃ—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Vesāliyaṃ viharati Mahāvane Kūṭāgārasālāyaṃ. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Visākho Pañcālaputto upaṭṭhānasālāyaṃ bhikkhū dhammiyā kathāya sandasseti samādapeti samuttejeti sampahaṃseti poriyā vācāya vissaṭṭhāya anelagalāya atthassa viññāpaniyā pariyāpannāya anissitāya.

Atha kho Bhagavā sāyanhasamayaṃ paṭisallānā vuṭṭhito yena upaṭṭhānasālā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā paññatte āsane nisīdi, nisajja kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi “ko nu kho bhikkhave upaṭṭhānasālāyaṃ bhikkhū dhammiyā kathāya sandasseti samādapeti samuttejeti sampahaṃseti poriyā vācāya vissaṭṭhāya anelagalāya atthassa viññāpaniyā pariyāpannāya anissitāya”ti. Āyasmā bhante

Visākho Pañcālaputto upaṭṭhānasālāyaṃ bhikkhū dhammiyā kathāya sandasseti samādapeti samuttejeti sampahaṃseti poriyā vācāya vissaṭṭhāya anelagalāya atthassa viññāpaniyā pariyāpannāya anissitāyāti. Atha kho Bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Visākhaṃ Pañcālaputtaṃ āmantesi “sādhu sādhu Visākha, sādhu kho tvaṃ Visākha bhikkhū dhammiyā kathāya sandassesī -pa- atthassa viññāpaniyā pariyāpannāya anissitāyā”ti.

Idamavoca Bhagavā, idaṃ vatvāna Sugato athāparaṃ etadvoca Satthā—

“Nābhāsamānaṃ jānanti, missaṃ bālehi paṇḍitaṃ.

Bhāsamānañca jānanti, desentaṃ amataṃ padaṃ.

Bhāsaye jotaye dhammaṃ, paggaṇhe isinaṃ dhajam.

Subhāsītadhajā isayo, dhammo hi isinaṃ dhajo”ti.

Sattamaṃ.

8. Nandasutta

242. Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati. Atha kho āyasmā Nando Bhagavato mātukchāputto ākoṭitapaccākoṭitāni cīvarāni pārūpitvā akkhīni añjetvā acchaṃ pattam gahetvā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmantaṃ Nandaṃ Bhagavā etadvoca “na kho te taṃ Nanda patirūpaṃ kulaputtassa saddhā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajitassa, yaṃ tvaṃ ākoṭitapaccākoṭitāni cīvarāni pārūpeyyāsi, akkhīni ca añjeyyāsi, acchañca pattam dhāreyyāsi. Etaṃ kho te Nanda patirūpaṃ kulaputtassa saddhā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajitassa, yaṃ tvaṃ āraññiko ca assasi, piṇḍapātiko ca paṃsukūliko ca kāmesu ca anapekkho vihareyyāsi”ti. Idamavoca Bhagavā -pa- Satthā—

“Kadāhaṃ Nandaṃ passeyyaṃ, āraññaṃ paṃsukūlikam.

Aññātuñchena yāpentaṃ, kāmesu anapekkhinan”ti.

Atha kho āyasmā Nando aparena samayena āraññiko ca piṇḍapātiko ca paṃsukūliko ca kāmesu ca anapekkho vihāsīti. . Aṭṭhamañ.

9. Tissasutta

243. Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati. Atha kho āyasmā Tisso Bhagavato pitucchāputto yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi dukkhī dummano assūni pavattayamāno. Atha kho Bhagavā āyasmantaṃ tissaṃ etadavoca “kiṃ nu kho tvaṃ tissa ekamantaṃ nisinno dukkhī dummano assūni pavattayamāno”ti. Tathā hi pana maṃ bhante bhikkhū samantā vācāsannitodakena¹ sañjambharimakāṃsūti². Tathā hi pana tvaṃ Tissa vattā no ca vacanakkhamo, na kho te taṃ Tissa patirūpaṃ kulaputtassa saddhā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajitassa, yaṃ tvaṃ vattā no ca vacanakkhamo, etaṃ kho te Tissa patirūpaṃ kulaputtassa saddhā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajitassa, yaṃ tvaṃ vattā ca assa vacanakkhamo cāti.

Idamavoca Bhagavā, idaṃ vatvāna Sugato athāparaṃ etadavoca Satthā—

“Kiṃ nu kujjhasi mā kujjhi, akkodho Tissa te varaṃ.

Kodhamānamakkhavinayatthaṃ hi, Tissa brahmacariyaṃ vussatī”ti.

Navamañ.

10. Theranāmakasutta

244. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veḷuvane Kalandakanivāpe. Tena kho pana samayena aññataro bhikkhu Theranāmakko ekavihārī ceva hoti ekavihārassa ca vaṇṇavādī. So eko gāmaṃ piṇḍāya pavisati, eko paṭikkamati, eko raho nisīdati, eko caṅkamaṃ adhiṭṭhāti. Atha kho sambahulā bhikkhū yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamiṃsu, upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdiṃsu, ekamantaṃ nisinnā

1. Vācāya sannitodakena (Ka)

2. Sañjabbharimakāṃsūti (?)

kho te bhikkhū Bhagavantaṃ etadavocum “idha bhante aññataro bhikkhu Theranāmakō ekavihārī ekavihārassa ca vaṇṇavādī”ti.

Atha kho Bhagavā aññataram bhikkhum āmantesi “ehi tvaṃ bhikkhu mama vacanena Theram bhikkhum āmantehi ‘Sathā taṃ āvuso Thera āmanteti’ti”. “Evam bhante”ti kho so bhikkhu Bhagavato paṭissutvā yenāyasmā Thero tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Theram etadavoca “Sathā taṃ āvuso Thera āmanteti”ti. “Evamāvuso”ti kho āyasmā Thero tassa bhikkhuno paṭissutvā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmantaṃ Theram Bhagavā etadavoca “saccaṃ kira tvaṃ Thera ekavihārī ekavihārassa ca vaṇṇavādīti. Evam bhante. Yathā kathaṃ pana tvaṃ Thera ekavihārī ekavihārassa ca vaṇṇavādīti. Idhāhaṃ bhante eko gāmaṃ piṇḍāya pavisāmi, eko paṭikkamāmi, eko raho nisīdāmi, eko caṅkamaṃ adhiṭṭhāmi, evam khvāhaṃ bhante ekavihārī ekavihārassa ca vaṇṇavādīti.

Attheso Thera ekavihāro, neso natthīti vadāmi, api ca Thera yathā ekavihāro vitthārena paripuṇṇo hoti, taṃ suṇāhi sādhukaṃ manasi karohi, bhāsissāmīti. “Evam bhante”ti kho -pa-. Kathaṃca Thera ekavihāro vitthārena paripuṇṇo hoti. Idha Thera yaṃ atītaṃ taṃ pahīnaṃ, yaṃ anāgataṃ taṃ paṇinissaṭṭhaṃ, paccuppannesu ca attabhāvapaṭilābhesu chandarāgo suppaṭiviniṭo. Evam kho Thera ekavihāro vitthārena paripuṇṇo hotīti.

Idamavoca Bhagavā, idaṃ vatvāna Sugato athāparaṃ etadavoca Sathā—

“Sabbābhibhum sabbavidum sumedham,
Sabbesu dhammesu anūpalittaṃ.
Sabbañjahaṃ taṇhākkhaye vimuttaṃ,
Tamahaṃ naraṃ ekavihārīti brūmī”ti.

Dasamaṃ.

11. Mahākappinasutta

245. Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati. Atha kho āyasmā Mahākappino yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami. Addasā kho Bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Mahākappinaṃ dūratova āgacchantaṃ, disvāna bhikkhū āmantesi “passatha no tumhe bhikkhave etaṃ bhikkhuṃ āgacchantaṃ odātakaṃ tanukaṃ tuṅgaṇāsikaṃ”¹ti. Evaṃ bhante. Eso kho bhikkhave bhikkhu mahiddhiko mahānubhāvo, na ca sā samāpatti sulabharūpā, yā tena bhikkhunā asamāpannapubbā. Yassa catthāya kulaputtā sammadeva agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajanti, tadanuttaraṃ brahmacariyapariyosānaṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharatīti.

Idamavoca Bhagavā, idaṃ vatvāna Sugato athāparaṃ etadvoca Satthā—

“Khattiyo seṭṭho janetasmim, ye gottapaṭisārino.

Vijjācaraṇasampanno, so seṭṭho devamānuse.

Divā tapati ādicco, rattimābhāti candimā.

Sannaddho khattiyo tapati, jhāyī tapati brāhmaṇo.

Atha sabbamahorattim¹, Buddho tapati tejasā”¹ti.

Ekādasamaṃ.

12. Sahāyakasutta

246. Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati. Atha kho dve bhikkhū sahāyakā āyasmato Mahākappinassa saddhivihārino yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimsu. Addasā kho Bhagavā te bhikkhū dūratova āgacchante, disvāna bhikkhū āmantesi “passatha no tumhe bhikkhave ete bhikkhū sahāyake āgacchante Kappinassa saddhivihārino”¹ti. Evaṃ bhante. Ete kho te bhikkhū mahiddhikā mahānubhāvā, na ca sā samāpatti sulabharūpā, yā tehi bhikkhūhi asamāpannapubbā. Yassa catthāya kulaputtā sammadeva agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajanti, tadanuttaraṃ brahmacariyapariyosānaṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharantīti.

1. Atha sabbamahorattaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kam)

Idamavoca Bhagavā, idaṃ vatvāna Sugato athāparaṃ etadavoca
Satthā—

“Sahāyāvātime bhikkhū, cirarattaṃ sametikā.
Sameti nesaṃ saddhammo, dhamme Buddhappavedite.
Suvinītā Kappinena, dhamme ariyappavedite.
Dhārenti antimaṃ dehaṃ, jetvā māraṃ savāhinin”ti.

Dvādasamaṃ.

Bhikkhusaṃyuttaṃ samattaṃ.

Tassuddānaṃ

Kolito Upatisso ca, Ghaṭo cāpi pavuccati.
Navo Sujāto Bhaddi ca, Visākho Nando Tisso ca.
Theranāmo ca Kappino, Sahāyena ca dvādasāti.

Nidānavaggo dutiyo.

Tassuddānaṃ

Nidānābhisamayadhātu, Anamataggena Kassapaṃ.
Sakkārarāhulalakkhaṇo, Opamma Bhikkhunā vaggo.

Dutiyo tena pavuccatīti.

Nidānavaggasaṃyuttapāḷi niṭṭhitā.

Sagāthāvaggasamyuttapāliya

Lakkhitabbapadānaṃ anukkamaṇikā

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[A]		[Ā]	
Akkosakabhāradvājo	163	Ādittasmiṃ	29
Akkheyyasaññino	11	Ārambhatha	159
Agāravo	140	Ārāmacetyā	234
Aggikabhāradvājo	169	Āḷavako	216
Accayanti ahorattā	110	Āḷavikā bhikkhunī	129
Accenti kālā	3	[I]	
Accharāgaṇasaṅghuṭṭhaṃ	30	Ichhābaddhā	41
Aññāsikoṇḍañño	195	Itthī bhaṇḍānamuttamaṃ	41
Aḍḍakarāṇe	74	Indako yakkho	208
Antalikkhacaro	113	Issattaṃ	100
Anto jaṭā	13, 167	[U]	
Andhakavindam	156	Ujjhānasaññikā	22
Anabhirati	188	Uttaro	53
Annamevābhinandanti	29	Udayo brāhmaṇo	176
Anāthapiṇḍiko	53	Upacālā	134
Anomanāmaṃ	30	Uppalavaṇṇā	132
Appaṭividditā	4	Ummaggapathaṃ	194
Abhippasanno yakkho	215	[E]	
Abhutvā	10	Eko dhammo	87
Ayoniso	204	Enijaṅghaṃ	15
Ayyikā	97	[O]	
Araññe viharantānaṃ	5	Okoṭimako	94
Aruṇavatī	157	Oghamatari	1
Asurindakabhāradvājo	165		
Ahimsakabhāradvājo	166		

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Ka]		[Ga]	
Kakudho	52	Godhiko	121
Kaṭṭhahārako	182	Gambhīrapañño	191
Kaṇājakam	90	[Gha]	
Katamodakatissakam	150	Ghaṭṭikāro	59
Kati chinde	3	[Ca]	
Kati jāgaratam	3	Catucakkam	15
Kalyāṇamittassa	87	Catuddasa balībaddā	172
Kassapo	43	Caturaṅginim	83
Kassakavaṇṇam	116	Candimā	48
Kassapagotto	200	Candano	51
Kasibhāradvājo	175	Candimaso	49
Kāmado	45	Cālā bhikkhunī	133
Kāyena samvaro	73	Cittena nīyati	36
Kāveyyamattā	197	[Ja]	
Kisāgotamī	130	Jaṭaṇḍuvena	118
Kimḍado	29	Jantu devaputto	60
Kinnu sīhova	111	Jīranti ve rājarathā	71
Kuṭṭikā	8	Jīvitamappamāyu	2
Kuto sarā	15	[Tha]	
Kulagharaṇī	203	Thite majjhanhike	205
Kulāvakā	226	[Ta]	
Kokālikam	150	Taggarasikhim	92
[Kha]		Taṇhā janeti purisam	34
Khattiyo	7	Tattha cittam paṇidhehi	202
Khemo	56	Tapokammā	104
Khomadussakā	186	Tassa brahmuno	146
[Ga]		Tāyano	46
Gandhattheno	206	Turū paccekabrahmā	151
Gijjhakūṭam	111	Tam Jetavanam	31

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Da]		[Na]	
Daliddo	96	Niddā tandī	7
Daharā	68	Nesā samiddhi pathavī	120
Daharo tvaṃ	9	[Pa]	
Dāmali	44	Paccanikasāto	181
Dīghalaṭṭhi	50	Pañcālacaṇḍo	46
Dukkaraṃ	7	Pacchimā vācā	159
Devadattaṃ	155	Pajjunnassa dhītā	27
Devahito brāhmaṇo	176	Pajjotā	14
Doṇapākakuraṃ	82	Parosahassaṃ	194
Dvirāvaṭṭaṃ	30	Pavāraṇāya	192
Dveme bhikkhave bālā	241	Piṇḍamalatta	115
[Dha]		Piyaṅkaramātā	211
Dhajaggam	220	Puttā vatthu manussānaṃ	34
Dhanañjānī	162	Punabbasumātā	212
[Na]		Pesale bhikkhū	189
Natthi puttasaṃam	6	[Ba]	
Nandati	6, 109	Bakabrahmā	144
Nandaṇaṃ	6	Bandhāpito	76
Nandivisālo	62	Bālā dummedhino	24
Nandībhavaparikkhayā	2	Bilaṅgikabhāradvājo	166
Nandīsamyojano	37	Buddhānubuddho	195
Nandīsambandhano	37	Brahmadevo	142
Nando	62	Brahmā Sanaṅkumāro	155
Na santi kāmā	21	Brahmā Sahampati	139
Navakammikabhāradvājo	181	Brāhmaṇamahāsālo	178
Nāgadatto	202	[Bha]	
Nānātitthiyasāvaka	65	Bhagavantaṃ anubandho	123
Nāphusaṇaṃ	12	Bhikkhako brāhmaṇo	184
		Bhikkhusaṃghaṃ namassati	238

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Ma]		[Ra]	
Magho nāma māṇavo	230	Rājā ratṭhassa paññāṇaṃ	39
Maccunā pihito	37	Rukkhamūlagahaṇaṃ	201
Maccunābbhāhato	37	Rohitasso	60
Maccherā ca	17	[La]	
Maṇibhaddo	210	Lokassa dhammā	98
Manussakapaṇo	233	[Va]	
Mallikā	86	Vajirā bhikkhunī	136
Mahaddhanā	15	Vajjiputtako	203
Mahāpaṇṇo	63	Vanaropā	30
Mahāyaṇṇo	75	Vanasaṇḍe adhivatthā	201
Mahāli Licchavī	231	Vaṅgīso	187, 189
Mahāsamayo	25	Vāsudatto	52
Māgadho	44	Vijayā	131
Māgho	43	Vivekakāmosi	199
Mātuposako	183	Veṇḍu	50
Mānatthaddho	179	Vepacitti	222
Māradhītarō	125	Verocano	227
Māradheyyaṃ	115	[Sa]	
Mārapāsena	106	Sakalikāya	25
Mā hevaṃ Kokālika	152	Sakkanāmakō	208
[Ya]		Saṅgāmo	99
Yakkho dubbhaṇṇo	239	Saṅgāravo	184
Yajamānānaṃ	235	Sajjhāyabahulo	204
Yādisaṃ vapate bījaṃ	229	Satta ca jaṭilā	77
Yedha maccharino	31	Satta vatapadāni	230
Ye gahaṭṭhā puññakarā	236	Sattiyā viya omaṭṭho	12
[Ra]		Saddhā dutiyā	24
Rajjaṃ ahaṇaṃ	117	Saddhīdha vittaṃ	39
Rājakaraṇīyāni	101	Sapparājavaṇṇaṃ	107
Rājāno	80		

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Sa]		[Sa]	
Sabbā disā	75	Subrahmā	52, 148
Sabbhireva samāsetha	16	Subhāsidadubbhāsitaṃ	224
Sambarimāyaṃ	240	Subhāsita	190
Sahassakkhattuṃ attānaṃ	149	Suvīro	218
Sādhu kho mārisa dānaṃ	19	Susammuṭṭhā	4
Sānu nāma putto	210	Susīmo	219
Sivo	55	Sūcilomo	209
Sivako yakkho	213	Sūriyo	48
Sīlaṃ ajarasā	34	Serī	56
Sīsupacālā	135	Selā bhikkhunī	135
Sukkā bhikkhunī	215	Somā	130
Sukhajīvino	205	[Ha]	
Suddhikabhāradvājo	167	Hatthirājavaṇṇaṃ	105
Sundarikabhāradvājo	169	Hirīnisedho	8

Nidānavaggasaṃyuttapāliya
Lakkhitabbapadānaṃ anukkamaṇikā

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[A]		[Ga]	
Acelo Kassapo	259	Giñjakāvasathe	367
Ajātasattukumāro	436	Gūthādī	426
Aññatitthiyānaṃ	269	[Gha]	
Antaraṃ sammasaṃ	330	Gharāvāso rajāpatho	419
Atthi rāgo	325	[Ca]	
Anamataggoyāṃ	387	Cakkhum niccaṃ vā	439
Ariyasāvakassa	305	Cattārome āhārā	253
Avijjāpaccayā	277	Candūpamā	401
Assutavā	319	[Ja]	
[Ā]		Jarasiṅgālo	460
Ābhādhātu	364	Jāṇussoṇi	304
[U]		Jāyampatikā	322
Upayantiyo	339	[Ña]	
Upavāṇo	276	Ñāṇavatthūni	288
[O]		Ñātike viharati	302
Oraso	420	[Ta]	
Ovada Kassapa	408	Taruṇo rukkho	315
[Ka]		Timbaruko	261
Kakusandho Bhagavā	397	[Da]	
Kaccānagotto	257	Dasabalasamannāgato	265
Kabaḷikāro	253	Dukkhasa samudayo	300
Kassapo	399	[Dha]	
Kaḷārakhattiyo	283	Dhammakathiko	258
Kulūpako	403		

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Pa]		[Ma]	
Pañcālaputto	467	Mahākassapo	405
Pañca bhayāni	297	Mahākoṭṭhiko	334
Paṭiccasamuppādo	243	Mahāpathavī	354
Paṇḍitassa	263	Mahārukkho	314
Pabbatarājā	355	Musilo	336
Parivīmaṃsamāno	308	Moḷiyaphagguno	254
Pāveyyakā	394	Mamsapesim	447
Purāṇaṃ nagaraṃ	329	[La]	
[Ba]		Lakkhaṇo	446
Bālassa	262	Lokassa samudayo	301
Bāhirakā	457	Lokāyatiko	304
Bālisiko	424	[Va]	
Biḷāro	460	Vipassī	246
[Bha]		Verambhā vātā	428
Bhikkhū mahāpaññā	369	[Sa]	
Bhūtamidaṃ	281	Saddhammappatirūpakaraṃ	422
Bhūmijo	274	Susimoparibbājako	341
Bho Gotama kappā	391	Sambhejja-udakaṃ	353
[Ma]		[Ha]	
Mahākappino	471	Hīnādhimuttikā	370
Mahākummaḷakaṃ	425		

Sagāthāvaggasamyuttapāḷiyā

Nānāpāṭhā

Paṭhamo mūlapāṭho, Sī = Sīhaḷapotthakaṃ, Syā = Syāmapotthakaṃ,
Kaṃ = Kambojapotthakaṃ, I = Iṅgalisapotthakaṃ, Ka = kesuci
Marammapotthakesu dissamānapāṭho, Ka-Sī = kesuci Sīhaḷapotthakesu
dissamānapāṭho, Ṭṭha = Atṭhakathā.

Sagāthāvaggasamyuttapāḷiyā

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhāṅkā

[A]

Acchecchi = Acchejji (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)	11
Añjalim katvā = Pañjaliko (I) Pañjalim katvā (Ka)	236
Ajānaṃ = Ajānantī (Sī, I, Ka)	143
Aññāsikoṇḍañño = Aññakoṇḍañño (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ)	195
Atṭhim katvā = Atṭhikatvā (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	113
Aḍḍakaraṇe = Atthakaraṇe (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	74
Attakāmena = Atthakāmena (Sī, I, Ka)	142
Atithiyo = Atithayo (?)	163
Athāyaṃ = Atthāyaṃ Itipi (Dī 2. 176 piṭṭhe)	157
Adubbhāyāti = Adrubbhāyāti (Ka)	227
Addhabhavi = Anvabhavi (Sī)	36
Addhavaggo = Anvavaggo (Sī)	38
Anagho = Anigho (sabbattha)	53
Anaṇa = Aṇaṇa (Rūpasiddhiṭṭhā)	139
Anapāyini = Anupāyini (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)	72
Anallagattāva = Anallīnagattāva (Ka)	171, 185
Anupariyeti = Anupariyesati (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ)	196
Anussaretha = Anussareyyātha (Ka) Padasiddhi pana cintetabbā.	222

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[A]

Anelagalāya = Anelagalāya (Sī, Ka)	
Anelagaḷāya (Syā, Kam, I)	191
Apaceyyānaṃ = Apacineyyānaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kam)	177
Apabodhati = Apabodheti (Syā, Kam, Ka)	8
Aparibhuñjīyamāne = Aparibhuñjamāno (sabbattha)	90
Aparibhuñjīyamānaṃ = Aparibhuñjamānaṃ (Syā, Kam)	90
Apaviddhā = Apaviṭṭhā (Syā, Kam)	206
Apaviddhamva = Apaviṭṭhamva (Syā, Kam)	203
Apāpuretaṃ = Avāpuretaṃ (Sī)	139
Abbhutavittajātā = Abbhutacittajātā (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)	
Acchariyabbhutacittajātā (Ka)	180
Abhussakkamāno = Abhussukkamāno (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)	
Abhuggamamāno (Dī 2. 150 piṭṭhe)	65
Abhimatthatha = Abhimanthatha (Sī)	128
Amaraṃ tapaṃ = Aparam tapaṃ (Ka)	104
Arūpaṭṭhāyino = Āruppaṭṭhāyino (Sī, I)	132
Alasvassa = Alasassa (Sī, I) Alasvāyaṃ (Syā, Kam)	218
Asataṃ = Asatañca (Sī, Syā, Kam)	18
(A) horattaṃ = (A) horattiṃ (Syā, Kam, Ka)	210

[Ā]

Āpādesi = Āhāresi (Ka) Navaṅguttare	
Sīhanādasuttepi.	218
Ārambhatha = Ārabbhatha (sabbattha)	158
Ālasyañca = Ālassañca (Sī, I)	40
Āvutthaṃ = Āvuṭṭhaṃ (Ka)	31
Āsīsare = Āsimsare (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)	31

[I]

Issattaṃ = Issatthaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kam)	100, 103
-------------------------------------	----------

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[U]

Uttari = Uttariṃ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	144
Uda vā = Athavā (Sī, I)	11
Udīrayi = Udīriyi (Syā, Kaṃ) Udīriyati (Sāmaññaphalasuttaṭīkānūrūpaṃ)	191
Udrīyati = Udrīyati (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I) U + dara + ya + ti = Udrīyati.	115
Ummaggapathaṃ = Ummaggasataṃ (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)	194

[E]

Ekohaṃ = Ekāhaṃ (Syā, Kaṃ, I, Ka)	127
Etato = Ettato (Sī, I, Ka) Ettakā (Syā, Kaṃ)	187
Evaṃsa te = Evaṃ sante (Sī, I)	90, 91
Evaṃ vutto = Evaṃ vutte (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ)	149

[O]

Ottapan’ti = Ottapeti (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I) Ottappeti (Ka)	157
Odātavathā = Odātavathavasana (Sī)	79
Osajji = Ossaji (Sī) Ossajji (Syā, Kaṃ, I)	85
Osajjeyyan’ti = Ossajjeyyanti (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	85
Osāpayissāmi = Oyāyissāmi (Sī) Ohayissāmi (Syā, Kaṃ)	79

[Ka]

Katamodakatissakaṃ = Katamorakatissakaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ)	150
Kaḷopiyaṃ = Khaḷopiyaṃ (Sī)	238
Kicchesu = Kiccesu (bahūsu)	52
Kuṭhārī = Kudhārī (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)	151
Kubbetha = Krubbetha (Ka)	16
Kvanu = Kvannu (Sī, I) Kvacī (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)	135

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Kha]

Khārivividhamādāya = Khārividham ādāya (I) Dī 1. 95 piṭṭhe.	77
Khiyyanti = Khīyanti (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ, I)	157

[Ga]

Gadhitāse = Gathitāse (Sī)	188
Garuṁ katvā = Garukatvā (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ, I)	140
Gomā = Gomiko (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ, I)	6

[Ca]

Cakkhumā parinibbuto = Yam kalamakarī muni (Mahāparinibbānasutte)	161
Candimaso = Candimāso (Ka)	49
Candimaso = Candimāso (I, Ka)	55
Ca paṭipadā = Vasatī sadā (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ, I)	242
Cūḷakokanadā = Cullakokanadā (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ)	28
Cetasāti = Cetasoti (Sī)	214

[Cha]

Chijjate = Vijate (Ka)	13
Chetvā = Jhatvā (Sī) Ghatvā (Syā, Kaṁ) evamupari.	38
Chetvā = Bhetvā (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ, I)	200

[Ja]

Jaṅgalānaṁ = Jaṅgamānaṁ (Sī, I)	87
Janapadapadesena = Janapadena (Sī, Syā, I)	97
Jetvāna maccuno = Jetvā namucino (Sī)	131
Jetvāna maccuno = Bhetvā namucino (Sī)	123

[Tha]

Thitāni = Tiṭṭhanti (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ, I)	140
---------------------------------------	-----

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Da]

Ḍayhamānova = Ḍayhamāneva (sabbattha)	12, 52
Ḍaṃsasarīsapā = Ḍaṃsasirimsapā (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	108

[Ta]

Tatrekacce = Tatreke (Sī, I)	79
Tatthevantaradhāyathāti = Tatthevantaradhāyithāti (Syā, Kaṃ)	
Tattheva antaradhāyīti (Ka)	123
Tandī = Tandī (Sī)	40
Tandī vijambhitā = Tandī vijambhikā (Sī, I)	7
Tanukassa = Tanu tassa (Sī, I)	82
Tamokhandhena āvuṭāti = Tamokkhandhena āvutāti (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	138
Tibbā = Tippā (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	25
Turū = Tudu (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	151
Teva = Te ca (Sī, I, Ka) Ye ca (Syā, Kaṃ)	80
Taṃ tadevassāhaṃ = Tadevassāhaṃ (Ka)	181

[Da]

Dassāvīne = Dassāvīno (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	140
Daḷhadhammā = Daḷhadhammo (sabbattha) Ṭikā ca Moggallānabyākaraṇaṃ ca oloketabbāṃ.	61
Divasaṃsantatto = Divasasantatto (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	171
Dīyati = Diyyati (Ka)	17
Dukkaṭaṃ = Dukkataṃ (Sī, I)	46
Dupaṇṇā = Dvīpaṇṇā (Sī, I)	172
Duputtā = Dviputtā (Sī, I)	172
Duranvayo = Durannayo (Sī)	18
Desassu = Desetu (Syā, Kaṃ, I, Ka)	139
Doṇapākakuraṃ = Doṇapākāsudaṃ (Sī) Doṇapākāṃ sudaṃ (I)	82

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Dha]

Dhanañjānī = Dhānañjānī (I, Sī-Ṭṭha)	162
Dhammani = Vammani (Sī) Dhammanim (I) Jammanim (Ka)	104
Dhāressāmā'ti = Dhāreyyāmāti (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)	80

[Na]

Na kiñci = Na kañci (?)	102
Naṅgalīsā = Naṅgalasīsā (I, Ka)	105
Na jīyati na mīyati = Na jīyyati na miyyati (Syā, Kam, Ka)	60
Na tāham = Na khvāham (Sī, I)	9
Nandī = Nandi (Sī, Syā, Kam)	53
Nandībhavaparikkhayā = Nandībhavaparikkhayā (Syā, Kam)	2
Nandīsamyojano = Nandīsamyojano (Sī, Syā, Kam)	37
Nayidaṃ attakataṃ = Nayidaṃ pakataṃ (Syā, Kam)	136
Nayidaṃ parakataṃ = Nayidaṃ pakataṃ (Syā, Kam)	136
Na vāreti = Na nivāreti (Sī)	96
Na vimānamajjhagā = Na ca mānamajjhagā (Ka, Sī)	
Na vimānamāgā (Syā, Kam)	22
Na hi nūna tādisaṃ karosi = Na ha nuna tādi pakaroti (Sī, Syā, Kam)	66
Na hi nūnimassa = Na ha nūnimassa (Sī, Syā, Kam)	172
Nāṭaputtaṃ = Nāthaputtaṃ (Sī)	66
Nāḷikodanaparamatāya = Nāḷikodanamattāya (Ka)	83
Nikkamatha = Nikkhamatha (Sī, I)	158
Nikkhippagāmināṃ = Nikkhīpagāmināṃ (Syā, Kam, Ka)	93
Nikkujjitaṃ = Nikujjitaṃ (?)	69
Nibbuyhāmi = Nivuyhāmi (Syā, Kam, Ka)	1
Nissāya = Upanissāya (Sī)	147
Nīko = Niṅko (Sī, I) Niko (Syā, Kam)	65
Nīhataṃ = Nibbhatāṃ (Syā, Kam, Ka) Nibhataṃ (I, Ka)	211
Nopi pahīyetha = No pahīyetha (Ka)	221

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Na]

Nhānena = Nahānena (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ, I)	185
Nhāpetvā = Nahāpetvā (Sī, I)	177

[Pa]

Pakāsati = Pabhāsati (Ka-Sī)	14
Paccanīkāssaṅgati = Paccanīkassanti (I) Paccanīkassānti (Ka)	181
Paccuyyāsi = Pāyāsi (Sī, I)	83
Paccekaṁ gātham = Paccakagātham (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ, I)	24
Paccekaṁ dvārabāham = Paccakadvārabāham (I, Ka)	149
Pajahiṁsu = Pavāhiṁsu (Syā, Kaṁ, Ka)	15
Paṭaliyo = Aṭaliyo (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ, I)	
Āṭaliyo (Ka) Ma 2. 362 piṭṭhepi passitabban.	228
Paṭikacceva = Paṭigacceva (Sī)	56
Paṭhamā jhānā = Paṭhamajjhānā (Syā, Kaṁ) Evaṁ dutiyā jhānā iccādīsipi.	160
Paṭhamam jhānam = Paṭhamajjhānam (Syā, Kaṁ) Evaṁ dutiyam jhānam iccādīsipi.	160
Pathaviyam = Paṭhaviyam (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ, I)	9
Pathavissitāti = Paṭhaviṁ sitāti (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ, I)	34
Paraniṭṭhitamesānā = Paraniṭṭhitamesanā (Syā, Kaṁ, Ka)	238
Paraloka...dassāvine = Paraloka...dassāvino (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ, I)	140
Parājineyyum = Parājeyyum (Sī, I)	222
Parājiniṁsu = Parājiṁsu (Sī, I)	223
Paricārayamānā = Paricāriyamānā (Syā, Kaṁ, Ka)	5
Palagaṇḍo = Phalagaṇḍo (Ka)	59
Pāṇine = Pāṇino (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ, I)	102
Pāragaṅgāya = Pāram Gaṅgāya (Ka)	209
Piṇḍamesanā = Piṇḍamesanā (?)	60

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Pa]

Piṭṭakāhi = Piṭṭakāhi (Sī, I) 152

Paṃsukunthito = Paṃsukuṇṭhito (Ka) Paṃsukuṇḍito (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I) 199

[Pha]

Phussati = Passati (Sī, I) 133

[Ba]

Baddhagū = Baddhabhū (Ka) Paccagū (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I) 106

Balavīriyañca = Balaviriyañca (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I) 100

Balībaddo = Balivaddo (Sī, I) Balibaddo (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka) 7

Bavhābādho = Bahvābādho (Ka) 94

Bahūnaṃ = Bahunnaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I) 142

Bāhuraggi ca saṅgiyo = Bahudantī ca piṅgiyo (Sī, Syā) 59

Bāhuraggi ca siṅgiyo = Bahudantī ca piṅgayo (Sī) 32

Bojjhātapasā = Bojjhaṅgatapasā (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I) 52

Byādhayissanti = Byāthayissanti (?) 187

Brahāraññaṃ = Mahāraññaṃ (Ka-Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, Ka) 7

[Bha]

Bhagavantam = Bhavantam (Ka) 14

Bhiyyo = Bhīyo (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I) 156

[Ma]

Majjhanhike = Majjhantike (sabbattha) 7

Manussadaliddo = Manussadaḷiddo (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ) 233

Manussakkhaye = Manussakāye (Ka) 101

Mameva = Mamaṃ (sabbattha) 68

Mahāmogallāno = Mahāmoggalāno (Ka) 146

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Ma]

Mahārambhā = Mahāyaññā mahārambhā (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ) Catukkaṅguttare cakkavagge (351 piṭṭhe) Ujjayasuttēna sameti.	76
Muttāhaṁ = Muttohaṁ (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ, I)	106

[Ya]

Yakkhā”ti = Yakkhīti (I, Ka)	11
Yathābālaṁ -pa- akusalaṁ = Yathā bālā -pa- yathā akusalā (sabbattha)	23
Yamariyagarahī = Yamariye garahī (Syā, Kaṁ) Yamariyaṁ garahaṁ (Ka)	151
Yasmā kasmā cepi = Yasmā cepi (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ, Ka)	99
Yāni kānici visūkāyikāni = Yāni visūkāyikāni (Sī, I, Ka)	124
Yāya saddhāya pabbajito = Yāya saddhā pabbajito (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ)	200

[La]

Lūkhapāvuraṇo = Lūkhapāpuraṇo (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ, I)	178
---	-----

[Va]

Vatapadāni = Vattapadāni (Ka)	230
Vasamanvagūti = Vasamaddhagū (Ka)	36
Vassaṁvutṭhā = Vassaṁvutthā (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ, I)	201
Vājapeyyaṁ niraggaḷaṁ. Mahāyaññā mahārambhā = Vājapeyyaṁ. Niraggaḷaṁ mahārambhā (Ka)	76
Vitatā = Vitthatā (Syā, Kaṁ)	209
Vimuttisukhaṁ paṭisaṁvedī = Vimuttisukhapaṭisaṁvedī (Sī, I)	197
Viluppati = Vilumpati (Sī, I, Ka)	86
Vihaṁsu = Vihariṁsu (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ, I)	142
Vīriyena = Viriyena (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ, I)	7
Vekalaṅge = Vehalaṅge (Sī) Vebhalaṅge (Syā, Kaṁ)	33

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Va]

Vegabbhari ca = Veṭambarī ca (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	65
Venakule = Veṇakule (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	94
Veṇḍu = Veṇhu (Sī)	50

[Sa]

Sakalikam̐ = Sakkhalikam̐ (Ka)	118
Sakalikāya = Sakkhalikāya (Ka)	25
Sace ca = Saceva (Syā, Kaṃ, I, Ka) Yañceva (Sī)	211
Satthudassanakamyatā = Satthudassanakāmatā (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ)	194
Sannisīvesu = Sannisīnesu (Syā, Kaṃ, I)	205
Samphalanti = Sapphalanti (Syā, Kaṃ)	70
Sabbacetāsā = Sabbacetaso (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I) Sabbam̐ cetāsā (Ka)	114
Sabbasaṅkhārā = Sabbe saṅkhārā (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ)	6
Sabbamahorattam̐ = Sabbamahorattim̐ (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)	210
Sabbāni tāni = Kānici kānici sabbāni (Sī, I, Ka)	124
Sabbo ādīpito = Sabbova āditto (Syā, Kaṃ)	134
Sambuddhimantam̐ = Sambuddhivantam̐ (bahūsu)	146
Samannesati = Samanvesati (Syā-Ṭṭha)	196
Samannesam̐ = Samanvesam̐ (Syā-Ṭṭha)	196
Samādapeti = Samādāpeti (?)	113
Samiñjitaṃ = Sammiñjitaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	139
Sammuti = Sammati (Syā, Kaṃ)	137
Samupabyūḷho = Samūpabbūḷho (Sī) Samupabbuḷho (I)	99
Sarīsapā = Siriṃsapā (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	156
Sasaṅkhāraniggayhavāritagataṃ = Sasaṅkhāraniggayhavārita- vataṃ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	
Sasaṅkhāraniggayhavārivāvataṃ (Ka)	27
Sahali = Sahalī (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	65
Sahassilokadhātum̐ = Sahassilokadhātum̐ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	158

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Sa]

Sigālo = Siṅgālo (Ka)	66
Sirī = Serī (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ, I)	57
Sivathikadvāraṁ = Sīvathikadvāraṁ (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ, I)	213
Sivako = Sīvako (Sī, I)	213
Sivathikaṁ = Sīvathikaṁ (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ, I)	176
Sīsupacālā = Sīsūpacālā (Sī)	135
Suphussitaṁ = Suphassitaṁ (Sī, I)	129
Suvaṇṇaṅca panassāti = Suvaṇṇapabbatassāti (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ)	
Suvaṇṇaṅca pabbatassāti (Sī)	118
Susimo = Susīmo (Sī)	63
Susīmaṁ = Susimaṁ (Syā, Kaṁ, Ka)	219
Susīlyamattano = Susīlamattano (Sī, Ka)	211
Sussūsaṁ = Sussūsā (Sī, I)	217
Sūriyasamā = Suriyasamā (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ, I)	6
Sūriyaṁ = Suriyaṁ (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ, I)	49
Semānaṁ = Seyyamānaṁ (Syā, Kaṁ) Soppamānaṁ (Ka)	122
Sokāvatiṇṇaṁ = Sokāvakiṇṇaṁ (Sī)	139

[Ha]

Hāsapañño = Hāsupañño (Sī)	63
Himavantapadese = Himavantapasse (Sī)	117

Nidānavaggasaṃyuttapāliya

Nānāpāṭhā

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhāṅkā

[A]

Akuppā me vimutti = Akuppā me cetovimutti (Sī, I, Ka)	380
Agadhito = Agathito (Sī)	399
Accayena = Accayena parivuṭṭhaparivāsaṃ (Syā, Kaṃ, I, Ka)	260, 261
Ajjhāvutṭhaṃ = Ajjhāvutṭhaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	329
Atha sabbamahorattiṃ = Atha sabbamahorattaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ)	471
Antaraṃ sammasaṃ'ti = Antarā sammasananti (Sī)	330
Atthasaṃhito ayaṃ = Atthasaṃhitoyaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ)	
Atthasaṃhitāyaṃ (I, Ka)	303
Adhippayāso (Adhi + pa + yasu + ṇa + si) = Adhippāyo (Sī, I, Ka)	
Adhippāyaso (Syā, Kaṃ)	263
Anajjhopannā = Anajjhāpannā (sabbattha) Ma 1 Pāsārāsīsuttavaṇṇanā oloketabbā.	459
Anabhāvaṅkato = Anabhāvakato (Sī)	
Anabhāvaṅgato (Syā, Kaṃ)	315
Anamataggoyaṃ = Anamataggāyaṃ (I, Ka)	387
Anittiṇṇo = Anitthiṇṇo (Syā, Kaṃ) Anatiṇṇo (Ka)	323
Anuddayaṃ = Anudayaṃ (bahūsu) Dvittakāraṇaṃ pana gavesitabbam.	403
Anupahārā = Anupāhārā (I)	312
Anupāpuṇātu = Anupāpuṇāti (I, Ka)	427
Appamāṇavīhārino = Appamādavīhārino (I, Ka)	429
Apariyādinnāva = Apariyādiṇṇāva (Sī)	387
Appagabbhā = Appagabbā (Ka)	401
Api pana = Api nu (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ) evamuparipi.	342
Abbhuhetvā = Abbhūhetvā (Ka) Abbāhitvā (Vi 3. 380)	459
Abhijitaṅca = Ābhiñjikaṅca (Sī, Ka) Ābhijjikaṅca (Syā, Kaṃ)	406
Abhipatthanā = Abhibhāvanā (Sī)	412

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[A]

Abhisambuddhoti = Abhisambuddho (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ) 380

Avijjāpaccayā ca = Avijjāpaccayāva (Am 1. 476 piṭṭhepi) 275

Asanivicakkaṁ āgacchatu,

sekhaṁ = Asanivicakkaṁ, taṁ sekhaṁ (I, Ka) Asanivicakkaṁ,

sekhaṁ (Syā, Kaṁ) Asanivicakkaṁ āgacchatu,

kaṁ sekhaṁ (?) 427

[Ā]

Ānako = Āṇako (Sī) 457

Āpajjeyyūṁ = Āpajjeyya (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ) 405

Āyatim ca = Āyatim (Syā, Kaṁ) 348

Ārammaṇametaṁ = Āramaṇametaṁ (?) 295

[U]

Ukkaṇḍakena = Ukkaṇḍakena (Sī) Ukkaṇḍakena (Syā, Kaṁ, I) 428

Uttarikaraṇīyanti = Uttariṁkaraṇīyanti (Sī, I) 323

Uddhāpavantam = Uddāpavantam (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ, I) 329

Upayupādānābhinivesavinibandho = Upāyupādānābhinivesa

vinibandho (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ, I) 257

Upassuti = Upassutim (Sī, I) 303

Upasussatu = Avasussatu (Ma 2. 146 piṭṭhe) 267

[E]

Evaṁvādī = Evaṁvādim (?) 339

[O]

Ophuṇeyya = Ophuṇeyya (Sī, I) Ophuṇeyya (Syā, Kaṁ, Ka) 314

Olujjati = Ullujjati (Sī, Aṭṭhakathāsu ca) 418

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Ka]

Kañcideva = Kiñcideva (Ka)	259
Kaṭasī = Kaṭasi (Sī, I, Ka)	387
Kabandham = Kavandham (Sī, I)	451
Kabaḷikāro = Kabaḷimkāro (Sī, I) Kavaḷikāro (Syā, Kam)	253
Kalandakanivāpe = Sāvatti, ārame (Sī)	410
Kimaṅgam = Kimaṅga (Sī)	458
Kuṭṭam ce = Kuḍḍaṅce (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)	323
Kuddālapīṭakam = Kudālapīṭakam (aññattha)	314
Kulagaṇṭhikajātā = Guḷāguṇṭhikajātā (Sī) Guḷiguṇṭhikajātā (Syā, Kam)	318
Kusobbhe = Kussubbhe (Sī, Syā, Kam) Kusubbhe (I)	269
Kam bhikkhave ... anupāpuṇātu = Ettha “Kamapi ... mā āgacchatu, kamapi sekham ... mā anupāpuṇātū”ti attho veditabbo.	427

[Ga]

Gayheyya = Gaccheyya (Sī) Gaṇheyya (Syā, Kam, I, Ka)	426
Gahapatāni = Gahapatikāni (Sī)	405
Guḷikābaddham = Cūḷikābaddham (Sī, I)	390

[Ca]

Cātumahābhūtikasmim = Cātummahābhūtikasmim (Sī, Syā, Kam)	319
---	-----

[Ja]

Jarasiṅgālassa = Siṅgālassa (Ka) Jarasiṅgālassa (Sī, Syā, Kam)	428
Jāyampatikā = Jayampatikā (Sī, I) Ṭikā oloketabbā.	322

[Ta]

Tasatīti = Taṇhīyatīti (Sī, Syā, Kam)	255
Tūlabibbohanāsu = Tūlabimbohanāsu (Syā, Kam, I)	
Tūlabimbohanādīsu (Sī) Tūlabibbohanādīsu (Ka)	458
Tam chetvā = Tacchetvā (bahūsu)	387

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Da]

Dakkhissanti = Dakkhinti (Sī)	331
Diddhagatena visallena sallena = Diṭṭhigatena visallena (Ka-Sī) Diṭṭhigatena sallena (Syā, Kam)	
Diṭṭhigatena visallena sallena (Ka) Diṭṭhagatena visallena sallena (I) Diddhagatena sallena (?)	427
Doṇiyo = Doṇiyā (Syā, Kam, I, Ka)	450

[Na]

Nānākatavinibbhogā = Nānābhāvā vinikkhepā (Sī, I) Ma 3. 286 piṭṭhepi.	322
Nu kho ahaṃ = Nu khvāhaṃ (Syā, Kam, I, Ka)	265
Nhāru = Nahāru (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)	266

[Pa]

Paṭiggahitāni = Paṭiggahetā (Sī)	421
Paṭissiseyya = Paṭiviseyya (Sī) Patiṭṭhapeyya (Syā, Kam, I) Paṭiseveyya (Ṭikā)	310
Paṭisaṃvedayatī”ti = Paṭisaṃvediyatīti (Sī, I, Ka)	260
Pariyādiṇṇā = Pariyādinnā (Syā, Kam)	322
Pare vā taṃ = Pare vāssa taṃ (Sī, I, Am 1. 476 piṭṭhepi) Pare vāyataṃ (Syā, Kam)	275
Palimajjeyya = Palisanneyya (Sī) Palisajjeyya (Syā, Kam, I) Palipaṭṭheyya (Ka) Palisandeyya, palibandheyya, Ṭikānurūpaṃ.	315
Paviṭṭho = Saviṭṭho (Sī, I)	336
Passannaṃ (Pa + sandū + ta) = Passandaṃ (Ka-Sī) Pasandaṃ (Syā, Kam) Pasannaṃ (I, Ka)	388
Pārāyane = Pārāyaṇe (Sī)	281
Pāveyyakā = Pāṭheyyakā (Ka) Vi 3 Kathinakkhandhakepi.	394
Puṭṭhohaṃ = Puṭṭho ahaṃ (Syā, Kam) Puṭṭhāhaṃ (I, Ka)	284

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Ba]

Brahmacāri-abhipatthanenāti = Brahmacāri-abhibhavanenāti (Sī)	412
Brahmaññattham = Brāhmaññattham (Syā, Kam)	
Moggallānabyākaraṇam oloketabbam.	256

[Bha]

Bhaṭṭhaloṇikāya = Maṭṭhaloṇikāya (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)	333
Bhaṇḍaṅca = Bhaṇḍuṅca (Sī)	406
Bhikkhū = Bhikkhū ākaṅkhamānā (Syā, Kam, I, Ka)	260, 261

[Ma]

Mayam = Mayam accayam (Sī)	408
Mahākoṭṭhiko = Mahākoṭṭhito (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)	334
Mahāmoggallāno = Mahāmoggalāno (Ka)	446
Mahimsānam = Mahisānam (Ka)	395
Mā pāpicchā -pa- bhindeyyum = Vi 4 Saṅghabhedakakkhandhake -pa- dassito.	418
Mā hevaṃ Ānanda mā hevaṃ Ānanda = Mā hevaṃ Ānanda avaca mā hevaṃ Ānanda avaca, Dī 2 Mahānidānasutte.	318
Muñjababbajabhūtā = Muñjababbajabhūtā (Sī)	318
Mudutalunahatthapādā = Mudutalā hatthapādā (Syā, Kam)	458
Musilo = Mūsilo (Sī) Musīlo (I)	336
Yathābāle -pa- yathā-akusale = Yathā bāle -pa- yathā akusale (I) Yathābālam -pa- yathā-akusalam (?)	407

[Ya]

Yā cāyam mahāpathavī = Ayam vā mahāpathavī (Sī, Sam 3. 412 piṭṭhepi)	454
Yā vā mahāpathavī = Ayam vā mahāpathavī (Sī, Sam 3. 412 piṭṭhepi)	354
Ye tannissitā = Ye tannissitā tannissitā (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)	323
Yesaṅca = Yesam (Sī, Syā, Kam) Yesam hi (I, Ka)	267

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Ya]

Yo cāyaṃ = Yo vāyaṃ (?)	454
Yo vā sineru = Sineru vā (Sī) yuttam	356
Yo vā himavā = Himavā vā (Sī) yuttam	355
Yaṃ paccayāssa = Yaṃ paccayāya (Syā, Kaṃ) Yaṃ paccayāyaṃ (Ka)	275

[Ra]

Rajāpatho = Rajopatho (Sī)	419
Rattindivaṃ = Rattidivaṃ (Ka)	286
Rodantānaṃ = Rudantānaṃ (Sī)	388

[La]

Lahukaṃ = Lahusaṃ (Sī)	398
------------------------	-----

[Va]

Vācāyasannitodakena = Vācāsannitodakena (Sī)	469
Vāceyyāsi = Vācessasi (I, Ka)	341
Vādānupāto = Vādānupāto (Ka) Dī 1. 153 piṭṭhepi.	270
Vijjatu, sekhaṃ = Vijjatu, taṃ sekhaṃ (Sī) Vijjati, taṃ sekhaṃ (I, Ka)	427
Viññūhīti = Viññūhi (?)	403
Vitacchenti virājenti = Vitudenti (Sī) Vitacchenti vibhajenti (I, Ka)	447
Vitacchenti virājenti = Virājenti (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ) Vibhajenti (I, Ka)	447
Vimuttimpāhaṃ = Vimuttimpahaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ)	267
Vīriyārambhassa = Vīriyārabhassa (Ka)	405
Vedayatīti = Vedayatīti (Sī, I, Ka)	254
Verambhā = Verambā (Sī, I)	428
Veḷukaṇḍakiyā = Veḷukaṇḍakī (Sī) Chakkaṅguttarepi.	432
Veḷuvane = Sāvatti, Tatra-etadavoca (Sī)	408

[Sa]

Saṅkhāditvā = Saṅkharitvā (I, Ka) Mamsaṃ khāditvā (Syā, Kaṃ)	
Asaṅkhāritvā (katthaci)	460
Saṅkhāditvā = Saṅkharitvā (I, Ka)	459

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Sa]

Sañjambhari makaṁsūti = Sañjabbharimakamaṁsūti (?)	469
Sajotibhūtā = Sañjotibhūtā (Syā, Kaṁ)	451
Santuṭṭhāyaṁ = Santuṭṭhoyaṁ (Sī)	399
Sammasaṁ = Sammasanaṁ (Sī)	330
Saraṇo = Sāṇo (Sī)	420
Saḷevāyatanāni = Saḷāyatanāni (Ka)	263
Sukhumālā = Sukumālā (Sī) Sukhumā (Ka)	458
“Supasso”tveva = Suphassotveva (Sī)	397
“Suppiyā”tveva = Appiyātveva (Sī)	397
Surāpipāsītā = Surāpipāsā (?)	333
Susimo = Susīmo (Sī, I)	341
Sūto = Sārathiko (Ka, Vi 1. 146 piṭṭhepi)	449

[Ha]

Hirī = Hiri (sabbattha)	408
-------------------------	-----

Saṃyuttanikāye paṭhamabhāgapotthake

Gāthāsūci

Gāthāpamukhaṃ	Piṭṭhaṅkā
[A]	
Akataṃ dukkaṭaṃ seyyo	46, 47
Akampitaṃ apajjalitaṃ	134
Akammunā devaseṭṭha	219, 220
Akkodhassa kuto kodho	164
Akkheyyaṅca pariññāya	11
Akkheyyasaññino sattā	11
Aghajātassa ve nandī	53
Accantaṃ mataputtāmi	131
Accayanti ahorattā	110
Accayaṃ desayantīnaṃ	23
Accayo ce na vijjetha	23
Accenti kālā tarayanti	3, 62
Accharāgaṇasaṅghuṭṭhaṃ	30
Acchejja taṇhaṃ gaṇasaṅghacārī	128
Ajja pannarase visuddhiyā	193
Ajjāpi te āvuso	147
Ajeḷakā ca gāvo ca	76
Aññathā santamattānaṃ	22
Aññena ca kevalinaṃ	169, 170, 175
Aḍḍho ce puriso rāja	97
Atītaṃ nānusocanti	5
Attānañce piyaṃ jaññā	72
Attānaṃ na dade poso	41
Atthassa pattim hadayassa santiṃ	127

Gāthāpamukhaṃ	Piṭṭhaṅkā
[A]	
Atthāya vata me Buddho	217
Atthi sakyakule jāto	135
Atha aggi divārattim	14, 44
Atha antena jahati	29
Atha saṭṭhinissitā savitakkā	188
Athāyaṃ itarā pajā	157
Addhā pajānāsi	146
Addhā maṃ yakkha jānāsi	206
Addhā suyitṭhaṃ suhutaṃ	170
Anaṅgaṇassa posassa	206
Anatthasaṃhitaṃ ñatvā	104
Anantadassī Bhagavāhamasmi	145
Anāgatappaḥjappāya	5
Aniccā addhuvā kāmā	200
Aniccā vata saṅkhārā	160, 398
Animittaṅca bhāvehi	190
Anuṭṭhahaṃ avāyāmaṃ	218, 219
Anomanāmaṃ nipuṇatthadassim	30
Antakenādhipannassa	72
Antalikkhacaro poso	113
Antojaṭā bahijaṭā	13, 167
Andhakāre pure hoti	178, 179
Annado balado hoti	29
Annamevābhinandanti	29, 57
Annaṃ pānaṃ khādanīyaṃ	100

Gāthāpamukhaṃ	Piṭṭhaṅkā
[A]	
Annena pānena upaṭṭhahassu	175
Anagho ve ahaṃ yakkha	53
Appamattako ayaṃ	
kali	151, 154
Appamādaṃ pasamsanti	87
Appamāyu manussānaṃ	109
Appameyyaṃ paminanto	150, 151
Appasmeke pavecchanti	18
Appaṃ hi etaṃ na hi	145
Apārutā tesāṃ amatassa	140
Apuññaṃ pasavi māro	116
Abalaṃ taṃ balaṃ āhu	223, 225
Abhayaṃ yācamānānaṃ	229
Abhikkama gahapati	213, 214
Abhidhāvatha bhaddante	211
Abhutvā bhikkhasi bhikkhu	9, 10
Amaccudheyyaṃ pucchanti	124
Amanussatṭhāne udakaṃva	
sītaṃ	92
Ammā na byāharissāmi	212
Ayañca daharo bhikkhu	466
Ayoniso manasikārā	204
Araññe rukkhamūle vā	222
Araññe viharantānaṃ	5
Aratiñca ratiñca pahāya	188
Arati viya mejja khāyati	201
Aratiṃ pajahāsi sato	199
Arahante sītībhūte	180
Arahaṃ Sugato loke	125, 126, 177
Aladdhā tattha assādaṃ	125

Gāthāpamukhaṃ	Piṭṭhaṅkā
[A]	
Alasvassa anuṭṭhātā	218, 220
Aviruddhā viruddhesu	238
Avihaṃ upapannāse	32, 59
Asantā kira maṃ jammā	178
Asallīnena cittena	161
Assamedhaṃ purisamedhaṃ	76
Asubhāya cittaṃ bhāvehi	190
Assova jiṇṇo nibbho-	
go	178, 179
Ahañca sīlasampanne	236
Ahu pure dhammapadesu	204
[Ā]	
Ākiṇṇaluddo puriso	206
Ādittasmiṃ agārasmiṃ	29
Ārāmaropā vanaropā	30
Āmodamāno pakireti	100
Āyuraṃ arogiyaṃ vaṇṇaṃ	87
Āraddhavīriyaṃ pahitattaṃ	200
Ārambhatha nikkamatha	158, 159
Ārāmacetyā vanacetyā	234
Āhuneyyo vedagu	143
[I]	
Ingaha aññepi pucchassu	217
Icchāya bajjhatī loko	38
Itihetaṃ vijānāma	31
Ito bahiddhā pāsaṇḍā	135
Itthibhāvo kiṃ kayirā	130
Itthīpi hi ekacciya	86

Gāthāpamukhaṃ	Piṭṭhaṅkā
[I]	
Idaṃ hi jātu me diṭṭhaṃ	156
Idaṃ vatvāna maghavā	
	236, 237, 238
Idaṃ hi taṃ jetavanaṃ	31, 53, 54
Idha chinditamārite	66
Idhāgamā vijjupabhāsavaṇṇā	28
Iminā pūtikāyena	132
Isayo sambaram patta	229
Issattaṃ balavīriyañca	100
Isīnaṃ abhayaṃ natthi	229
[U]	
Uggaputtā mahissāsā	187
Uccāvacehi vaṇṇehi	69
Ujuko nāma so maggo	30
Uṭṭhehi bhikkhu kiṃ sesi	199
Uṭṭhehi vīra vijitasāṅgāma	139, 235
Uddhaṃ adho ca tiriyaṃ	122
Upako palagaṇḍo ca	32, 59
Upadhīsu janā gadhitāse	188
Upanīyati jīvitamappamāyu	2, 53
Uposathaṃ upavasanti	210
Ubhinnaṃ matthaṃ carati	164, 165,
	224, 225
Ubhinnaṃ tikicchantaṇāṃ	164,
	165, 224, 225
Ubho puññañca pāpañca	72
Ummaggaṃ pathaṃ māraṃ	194

Gāthāpamukhaṃ	Piṭṭhaṅkā
[E]	
Ekakā mayaṃ araṇṇe	
viharāma	203
Ekakova tvaṃ araṇṇe	
viharasi	204
Ekamūlaṃ dvirāvaṭṭaṃ	30
Ekassekena kappena	393
Eṇijaṅghaṃ kisaṃ vīraṃ	15
Etañca samatikkamma	115
Etadeva ahaṃ mañṇe	223, 225
Etadeva titikkhāya	223, 225
Etaṃ tesāṃ piḥayāmi	238
Etaṃ daḥhaṃ bandhanaṃ māhu	
dhīra	77
Etaṃ yajetha medhāvī	76
Etāhi tīhi vijjāhi	168
Ettha dajjā deyyadhammaṃ	177
Evañce maṃ viharantaṃ	8, 187
Evametaṃ tadā āsi	33, 59
Evametaṃ purāṇānaṃ	33, 60
Evameva manussesu	467
Evamesā kaṣi kaṭṭhā	175
Evaṃ ādittako loko	29
Evaṃ kusītamāgama	371
Evaṃ khandhā ca dhātuyo	136
Evaṃ jarā ca maccu ca	102
Evaṃ dhammā apakkamma	56
Evaṃ Buddhaṃ sarantaṇāṃ	222
Evaṃ vijitasāṅgāmaṃ	193
Evaṃ virattaṃ khemattaṃ	114
Evaṃ vihārī bahulodha	127
Evaṃ sataṃ sahaṣānaṃ	19
Evaṃ sabbaṅgasampannaṃ	196

Gāthāpamukhaṃ	Piṭṭhaṅkā
[E]	
Evam sudesite dhamme	195
Evam hi dhīrā kubbanti	122
Esa devamanussānaṃ	212
Esā antaradhāyāmi	133
Esūpamā dāmali brāhmaṇassa	45
Eso hi te brāhmaṇi	143
[O]	
Oghassa nittharaṇatthaṃ	194
[Ka]	
Kacci te kuṭikā natthi	8
Kacci tvaṃ anagho bhikkhu	53
Kati chinde kati jahe	3
Kati jāgarataṃ suttā	3
Kati lokasmiṃ chiddāni	40
Kati lokasmiṃ pajjotā	14, 44
Katihaṃ careyya sāmāññaṃ	7
Kattha dajjā deyyadhammaṃ	177
Kathaṃ tvaṃ anagho bhikkhu	53
Kathaṃ nu dāni puccheyyaṃ	217
Kathaṃvihārībahulodha bhikkhu	127
Kathaṃsu tarati oghaṃ	51, 216
Kathaṃsu labhate paññaṃ	217
Kathaṃ hi Bhagavā tuyhaṃ	122
Kadāhaṃ nandaṃ passeyyaṃ	468
Kappo ca te baddhacaro	146
Kammaṃ vijjā ca dhammo ca	31, 54
Kayirā ce kayirāthenaṃ	46, 47
Karaṇīyametaṃ brāhmaṇena	44

Gāthāpamukhaṃ	Piṭṭhaṅkā
[Ka]	
Kasmā tvaṃ dhammapadāni	204
Kassako paṭijānāsi	175
Kassaccayā na vijjanti	23
Kaṃ nu uddissa muṇḍāsi	135
Kāmarāgena ḍayhāmi	189
Kāmaṃ maññatu vā mā vā	223, 225
Kāyagutto vacīgutto	175
Kāyena saṃvaro sādhu	73
Kāraye assame ramme	100
Kālaṃ vohaṃ na jānāmi	9, 10
Kāle pavisa Nāgadatta	202
Kāveyyamattā vicarimha	197
Kicchena me adhigataṃ	138
Kiñcāpi te taṃ jalate	150
Kintāhaṃ kuṭikaṃ brūmi	8
Kinnu sīhova nadasī	111
Kimatthakāmo na dade	41
Kismiṃ loko samuppanno	38
Kim jīrati kiṃ na jīrati	40
Kimdado balado hoti	29
Kim nu kujjhasi mā kujjhi	469
Kim nu jātiṃ na rocesi	133
Kim nu tesāṃ pihayasi	238
Kim nu tvaṃ mataputtāva	131
Kim nu sattoti paccesi	137
Kim nu santaramānova	48, 49
Kim me katā Rājagahe	215
Kim su aṇasā sādhu	34
Kim su alasa analasañca	41
Kim su issariyaṃ loke	40

Gāthāpamukhaṃ	Piṭṭhaṅkā
[Ka]	
Kiṃsu uppatataṃ seṭṭhaṃ	39
Kiṃsu uppatho akkhāto	35
Kiṃsu chetvā sukhaṃ	
seti	38, 44, 162, 239
Kiṃsu janeti purisaṃ	34, 35
Kiṃsu dutiyā purisassa	
hoti	35
Kiṃsu nidānaṃ gāthānaṃ	35
Kiṃsu pavasato mittam	34
Kiṃsu bandhati pātheyyaṃ	41
Kiṃsu mātā pitā bhātā	42
Kiṃsu yāva jarā sādhu	33
Kiṃsu rathassa paññāṇaṃ	39
Kiṃsu lokasmi pajjoto	41
Kiṃsu vatthu manussānaṃ	34
Kiṃsu sabbaṃ addhabhavi	36
Kiṃsusambandhano loko	37
Kiṃsusamyojano	
loko	37
Kiṃsu harantaṃ vārenti	40
Kiṃsūdha bhītā janatā	
anekā	39
Kiṃsūdha vittaṃ purissa	
seṭṭhaṃ	39, 216
Kiṃ soppasi kiṃ nu soppasi	108
Kīdiso tesaṃ vipāko	31
Kukkuḷā ubbhato tāta	211
Kuto sarā nivattanti	15
Kuddhāhaṃ na pharusam	
brūmi	240
Kumbhakāro pure āsim	33, 59
Kummova aṅgāni sake kapāle	7

Gāthāpamukhaṃ	Piṭṭhaṅkā
[Ka]	
Kulākulaṃ piṇḍikāya	156
Kulāvakā mātali	226
Kusalī bhāsasī tesaṃ	32, 59
Kuso yathā duggatito	47
Ke ca te ataruṃ paṅkaṃ	32, 59
Kenassu uddito loko	37
Kenassu nīyati loko	36
Kenassu pihito loko	37
Kenassu bajjhatī loko	38
Kenassubbhāhato	
loko	37
Kenāyaṃ pakato satto	136
Kenāsi dummano tāta	125
Kenidaṃ pakataṃ bimbaṃ	135
Ke nu kammantā karīyanti	182
Kenesa yañño vipulo	19
Kesaṃ divā ca ratto ca	30
Kesu na mānaṃ kayirātha	180
Kesūdha araṇā loke	42
Kodhaṃ chetvā sukhaṃ	
seti	39, 44, 163, 239
Kodhaṃ jahe vippajaheyya	22, 24
Kodho vo vasamāyātu	241
[Kha]	
Khattiyāṃ jātisampannaṃ	69
Khattiyo dvipadaṃ seṭṭho	7
Khattiyo brāhmaṇo	
vesso	168

Gāthāpamukhaṃ	Piṭṭhaṅkā
[Kha]	
Khattiyo seṭṭho janetasmiṃ	155, 471
[Ga]	
Gaṅgāya sotasmim gahītanāvam	146
Gandho isīnam ciradikkhitānam	228
Gamanena na pattabbo	61
Gambhīrapañño medhāvī	191
Gambhīrarūpe bahubherave	182
Gambhīram bhāsasī vācam	32, 59
Gāthābhigītāṃ me abho- janeyyaṃ	169, 170, 175
Gāme vā yadi vāraññe	69, 234
Giriduggacaram chetaṃ	200
[Ca]	
Cakkavattī yathā rājā	193
Cattāro ca paṭipannā	235
Cattāro loke pajjotā	14, 44
Catucakkaṃ navadvāram	15, 62
Cando yathā vigata- valāhake	197
Carakā bahū bheravā bahū	108
Caranti bālā dummedhā	56
Cātuddasiṃ pañcadasiṃ	210, 211
Cittasmim vasībhūtāmi	133
Cittena nīyati loko	36
Cirassaṃ vata passāmi	1, 53
Coram harantaṃ vārenti	41
Coḷam piṇḍo ratī khiḍḍā	31

Gāthāpamukhaṃ	Piṭṭhaṅkā
[Cha]	
Cha lokasmim chiddāni	40
Chandajam agham chandajam dukkham	21
Chandarāgassa vinayā	200
Chando nidānam gāthānam	36
Chasu loko samuppanno	38
Chinda sotaṃ parakkamma	46, 47
Chetvā avijjam vijjāya	200
Chetvā khīlam chetvā paligham	25
Chetvā naddhim varattañca	15, 62
[Ja]	
Jagam na saṅke napi bhemi sottum	112
Jayam ve maññati bālo	165
Jayam veram pasavati	84
Jarā ajarasā mittam	36
Jātassa maraṇam hoti	133
Jīranti ve rājarathā sucittā	71
Jegucchī nipako bhikkhu	66
Jetvāna maccuno senam	123
[Tha]	
Thānam hi maññati bālo	86
Thānam hi so manujindo	69
Thite majjhanhike kāle	7, 205
[Ta]	
Taggha me kuṭikā natthi	8
Tañca kammaṃ kataṃ sādhu	56
Tañca pana appaṭivānīyam	215

Gāthāpamukhaṃ	Piṭṭhaṅkā
[Ta]	
Taṇhā janeti purisaṃ	34, 35
Taṇhādhipannā vatasīlabaddhā	27
Taṇhāya uḍḍito loko	37
Taṇhāya nīyati loko	36
Tattha cittaṃ paṇidhehi	202
Tathāgatassa buddhassa	23
Tathāgataṃ arahantaṃ	48, 49
Tathāvidhaṃ sīlavantaṃ vadanti	51
Tatheva khantisoraccaṃ	100
Tatheva saddho sutavā	100
Tatra bhikkhavo samādahaṃsu	25
Tadāsi yaṃ bhimsanakam	161
Tapokammā apakkamma	104
Tapojjucchāya susaṃvu-	
tatto	66, 67
Tameva vācaṃ bhāseyya	190
Tayo supaṇṇā caturō	150
Tasmā akhilodha padhānavā	189
Tasmā kareyya kalyāṇaṃ	72, 93
	98
Tasmā vineyya maccheraṃ	18, 30
	57, 58
Tasmā sataṅca asataṃ	18
Tasmā have lokavidū	62
Tasmā hi attakāmena	142
Tasmā hi paṇḍito	
poso	31, 54
	69, 102
Tasmiṃ pasannā	
avikampamānā	144
Tassa taṃ desayantassa	192

Gāthāpamukhaṃ	Piṭṭhaṅkā
[Ta]	
Tassa sokaparetassa	123
Tassā yo jāyati	
poso	86
Tasseva tena	
pāpiyo	164, 165
	223, 225
Taṃ ce hi nāddakkhuṃ tathā-	
vimuttaṃ	22
Taṃ jhāyinaṃ sātatikaṃ	429
Taṃ namassanti tevijjā	236
Taṃ hi ete namasseyyuṃ	238
Taṃ hi tassa sakaṃ hoti	93
Tāvatiṃsā ca yāmā ca	134
Tihi vijjāhi sampanno	168
Tuṇhī uttarike hohi	212
Tuṇhībhūto bhavaṃ tiṭṭhaṃ	177
Te cetasā anupariyeti	196
Te matesu na mīyanti	18
Tevijjā iddhipattā ca	148
Tesaṃ divā ca ratto ca	31
Tesu ussukkajātesu	15
Te hi pāraṃ gamissanti	50
Te hi sotthiṃ gamissanti	50
[Da]	
Daṇḍova kira me seyyo	178
	179
Dadanti heke visame nivīṭṭhā	19
Dadamānaṃ nivāreti	96, 97
Daddallamānā āgañchum	128

Gāthāpamukhaṃ	Piṭṭhaṅkā	Gāthāpamukhaṃ	Piṭṭhaṅkā
[Da]		[Na]	
Dabbo cirarattasamāhito	188	Na tattha hatthīnaṃ bhūmi	102
Daliddo puriso rāja	96	Na tassa pacchā na	
Daharā tvaṃ rūpavatī	132	puratthamatthi	143
Dānañca yuddhañca		Na taṃ kammaṃ kataṃ sādhu	56
samānamāhu	20	Na taṃ daḷhaṃ bandhanamāhu	
Dvāsattati gotama		dhīrā	77
puññakammā	145	Na te kāmā yāni citrāni	21
Diṭṭhe dhamme ca yo attho	87, 90	Na tena bhikkhako hoti	184
Dinnaṃ sukaphalaṃ hoti	29	Na tesaṃ koṭṭhe openti	238
Divā tapati ādicco	471	Na te sukhaṃ pajānanti	6, 202
Divāvihārā nikkhamma	194	Na tehi yakkhā kīḷanti	211
Dīghamāyu manussānaṃ	109	Natthi attasamaṃ pemaṃ	6
Dukkaraṃ duttitikkhañca	7	Natthi kiccaṃ brāhmaṇassa	44
Dukkaraṃ vāpi karonti	45	Natthi dāni punāvāso	202
Dukkameva hi sambhoti	137	Natthi nissaraṇaṃ loke	129
Duggatā devakaññāyo	202	Natthi puttasamaṃ pemaṃ	6
Duggame visame vāpi	46	Na tvaṃ bāle pajānāsi	6
Duddadaṃ dadamānānaṃ	18	Na tvaṃ bāle vijānāsi	202
Dupposam katvā attānaṃ	60, 205	Nadanti ve mahāvīrā	111
Dullabhaṃ vāpi labhanti	45	Nadītiṛesu saṅṭhāne	203
Dussamādahaṃ vāpi		Nandati puttehi puttimā	6, 109
samādahanti	45	Nandībhavaparikkhayā saññā-	
Dūre ito brāhmaṇi	143	viññāṇasaṅkhayā	2
[Dha]		Nandīsambandhano loko	37
Dhajo rathassa paññāṇaṃ	39	Nandīsamyojano loko	37
Dhaññaṃ dhaṇaṃ rajataṃ		Na paccanīkasātena	181
jātarūpaṃ	93	Na brāhmaṇo sujjhati	
Dhammaṃ care yopi		koci	167
samuñjakaṃ care	18	Nabhaṃ phaleyya pathavī	
Dhammo rahado brāhmaṇa	171	caleyya	108
	185	Na mandiyā sayāmi	112
Dhīro ca viññū adhigamma	92	Na mānakāmassa damo	
[Na]		idhatthi	4, 27
Na aññatra Bhagavatā	32, 59		
Nagassa passe āsīnaṃ	196		

Gāthāpamukhaṃ	Piṭṭhaṅkā
[Na]	
Na mānaṃ brāhmaṇa sādhu	180
Na me mārisa sā diṭṭhi	147
Na me vanasmim karaṇīyamatti	182
Namo tassa Bhagavato	162
Namo te Buddha vīratthu	48
Na yattha gītaṃ napi yattha vāditam	183
Nayanti ve mahāvīrā	128
Nayidaṃ attakataṃ bimbaṃ	136
Nayidaṃ bhāsitamattena	22
Nayidaṃ sithilamārabha	466
Na vaṇṇarūpena naro sujāno	79
Na ve dhīrā pakubbanti	23
Na santi kāmā manujesu niccā	21
Na sabbato mano nivāraye	13
Na sūpahatacittomhi	240
Na harāmi na bhaṅjāmi	206
Na hi nūnimassa samaṇassa	172
Na hi putto pativāpi	212
Na hi mayhaṃ brāhmaṇa	173
Na hi socati bhikkhu kadāci	189
Nāganāmosi Bhagavā	194
Nāccayanti ahorattā	110
Nāññatra bojjhā tapasā	52
Nāphusantaṃ phusati ca	12
Nābhāsamānaṃ jānanti	468
Nāmaṃ sabbaṃ addhabhavi	36
Nāhaṃ bhayā na dubbalyā	223
Nāhu assāsapassāso	161
Nikkhantaṃ vata maṃ santaṃ	187
Niccaṃ utrastamidaṃ cittaṃ	52

Gāthāpamukhaṃ	Piṭṭhaṅkā
[Na]	
Niddaṃ tandiṃ vijambhitaṃ	7
Niddā tandī vijambhitā	7
Nibbānaṃ Bhagavā āha	212
Nirayaṃ tiracchānayaṇiṃ	31
Netam tava patirūpaṃ	113
Neva taṃ upajīvāma	207
Nesā sabhā yattha na santi	186
No ce dhammaṃ sareyyātha	222
No ce Buddhaṃ sareyyātha	222
[Pa]	
Pakudhako kātiyāno	66
Pajjotakaro ativiṃjha	194
Pañca kāmagaṇā loke	16
Pañca chinde pañca jahe	3
Pañca jāgarataṃ suttā	3
Pañcavedā sataṃ samaṃ	27
Paññā lokasmi pajjoto	41
Paṭikacceva taṃ kayirā	56
Paṭisotagāmiṃ nipuṇaṃ	138
Paṭhamaṃ kalalaṃ hoti	208
Paṇḍitoti samaññāto	65
Patirūpakārī dhuravā	217
Patirūpako mattikā- kuṇḍalova	79
Padumaṃ yathā kokanadaṃ	81
Pabbatassa suvaṇṇassa	118
Pamādanuyuñjanti	24
Parasambhatesu bhogesu	32
Parosahassaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ	194

Gāthāpamukhaṃ	Piṭṭhaṅkā
[Pa]	
Pavivittehi ariyehi	371
Passaddhakāyo suvimutta- citto	127
Pasaṃsiyā tepi bhavanti bhikkhū	22
Pahāsi saṅkhaṃ na vimāna- majjhagā	11, 22
Pahīnamānassa na santi ganthā	14
Pahūtabhakkhaṃ jālinaṃ	69
Pācīnavamso tivarānaṃ	398
Pāṇesu ca saṃyamāmase	211
Pāturaḥosi magadhesu	139
Pāpaṃ na kayirā vacasā manasā	12, 28
Piyavācaṃva bhāseyya	190
Piyo loke sako putto	212
Pucchāmi taṃ Gotama bhūripaṇṇa	51
Puññaṃ vata pasavi bahum	215, 216
Puttā vatthu manussānaṃ	34
Punappunaṃ khīraṇikā duhanti	176
Punappunaṃ ceva vapanti bījaṃ	176
Punappunaṃ jāyati mīyati ca	176
Punappunaṃ yācakā yācayanti	176
Punabbasu sukhī hohi	212
Pubbenivāsaṃ jānāmi	198
Pubbenivāsaṃ yo vedī	168, 177
Purisassa hi jātassa	151, 154
Pūjito pūjaneyyānaṃ	177
[Pha]	
Phalaṃ ve kadaliṃ hanti	156, 436

Gāthāpamukhaṃ	Piṭṭhaṅkā
[Ba]	
Baddhosi mārapāsenā	106
Baddhosi sabbapāsehi	107
Bahunnaṃ vata atthāya	197
Bahunāpi kho taṃ vibhajeyyaṃ	28
Bahumpi palapaṃ jappaṃ	167, 168
Bahūhi saddā paccūhā	203
Bālā kumudanālehi	128
Bījaṃ uppatataṃ seṭṭhaṃ	39
Buddhānubuddho so thero	195
Buddhe pasannā dhamme ca	32
Bhddho dhammamadesesi	134
[Bha]	
Bhayā nu maghavā sakka	223
Bhāyāmi nāgadattaṃ suppagabbhaṃ	202
Bhāsāye jotāye dhammaṃ	468
Bhikkhu siyā jhāyī vimutta- citto	43, 50
Bhiyyo pañcasatā sekkhā	156
Bhiyyo bālā pabhijjeyyūṃ	223, 224
Bhoge patthayamānena	89
[Ma]	
Makkhena makkhitā pajā	189
Maccunā pihito loko	38
Maccunābbhāhato loko	37
Maccheravināyā yuttaṃ	230, 231, 233
Maccherā ca pamādā ca	17

Gāthāpamukhaṃ	Piṭṭhaṅkā	Gāthāpamukhaṃ	Piṭṭhaṅkā
[Ma]		[Ya]	
Maññāmahaṃ lokādhipati	183	Yajamānānaṃ manussānaṃ	235
Mataṃ vā amma rodanti	211	Yañca kho sīlasampanno	69
Mataṃ vā putta rodanti	211	Yañcassa bhujjati mātā	208
Manasā ce pasannena	208	Yato ca ariyasaccāni	393
Manujassa sadā satīmato	82	Yato yato mano	
Mandiyā nu kho sesi udāhu	112	nivāraye	13
Mahaddhanā mahābhogā	15	Yattha āpo ca pathavī	15
Mahānubhāvo tevijjo	195	Yattha nāmañca	
Mahāvīra mahāpañña	122	rūpañca	13, 32, 59, 167
Mahāsamayo pavanasmim	25	Yattha bheravā sarīsapā	156
Maṃ namassanti tevijjā	236	Yatthālaso	
Mā jātim puccha caraṇaṅca		anuṭṭhātā	219, 220
puccha	170	Yathā aññataraṃ bijaṃ	136
Mātaraṃ kuṭikaṃ brūsi	8	Yathā nāmaṃ tathā cassa	166
Mātari pitari cāpi	180	Yathāpi selā vipulā	102
Mātāpettibharaṃ		Yathā sākaṭiko maṭṭhaṃ	56
jantum	230, 231, 233	Yathā hi aṅgasambhārā	137
Mātāpettibharo āsi	60	Yathā hi megho thanayaṃ	100
Mānaṃ pajahassu gotama	189	Yamidha pathaviñca vehāsaṃ	188
Mānaṃ pahāya susamāhi-		Yametaṃ vārijaṃ pupphaṃ	206
tatto	4, 27	Yassa etādisaṃ yānaṃ	30
Mā pamādamanuyuñjetha	24	Yassa jālinī visattikā	108
Māno hi te brāhmaṇa	171	Yassa nūna siyā evaṃ	130
Mā brāhmaṇa dāru		Yassa sakkariyamānassa	429
samādahāno	171	Yassa saddhā tathāgate	234
Māyāvī maghavā sakka	241	Yassa sabbamahorattaṃ	210
Mā vo kodho ajjhabhavi	242	Yassete caturo dhammā	217
Mā saddaṃ kari piyaṅkara	211	Yasseva bhīto na dadāti	
Muttāhaṃ mārapāsena	106	maccharī	18
Muttāhaṃ sabbapāsehi	107	Yaṃ eṇikūlasmiṃ jaṇaṃ	145
Medavaṇṇaṅca pāsāṇaṃ	124	Yaṃ kiñci sithilaṃ kammaṃ	47

Gāthāpamukhaṃ	Piṭṭhaṅkā
[Ya]	
Yaṃ taṃ isihi pattaḃbaṃ	130
Yaṃ tvaṃ apāyesi	145
Yaṃ hi devā manussā ca	237
Yaṃ Buddho bhāsate vācaṃ	191
Yaṃ musā bhaṇato pāpaṃ	227
Yaṃ vadanti na taṃ mayhaṃ	124
Yaṃ vadanti mama yidanti	117, 124
Yaṃ sāvakena pattaḃbaṃ	195
Yaṃ hi kayirā taṃ hi vade	22
Yā kāci kaṅkhā abhinandanā vā	183
Yādisaṃ vapate bījaṃ	229
Yāya saddhāya pabbajito	200
Yāva na gādhaṃ labhati nadīsu	45
Yvāyaṃ bhisāni khanati	206
Ye keci ariyaṃ dhammaṃ	27
Ye keci buddhaṃ saraṇaṃ gatāse	25
Ye keci rūpā idha vā	67
Ye kho pamattā viharanti	60, 206
Ye gahaṭṭhā puññaḅkarā	236
Ye ca atītā sambuddhā	142
Ye ca kāyena vācāya	106
Ye ca kho ariye dhamme	27
Ye ca yañña nirārambhā	76
Ye ca rūpūpagā sattā	132, 134
Ye ca saṅkhātā- dhammāse	281, 282, 283
Yedha maccharino loke	31
Yedha laddhā manussattaṃ	32
Yena kenaci vaṇṇena	208
Ye naṃ dadanti saddhāya	30, 57, 58

Gāthāpamukhaṃ	Piṭṭhaṅkā
[Ya]	
Ye naṃ pajānanti yatonidānaṃ	210
Ye me pavutte siṭṭhipade	50
Ye rāgadosavinayā	237
Yesampi sallaṃ urasi paviṭṭhaṃ	112
Yesaṃ dhammā appaṭivīditā	4
Yesaṃ dhammā asammaṭṭhā	4
Yesaṃ dhammā suppaṭivīditā	4
Yesaṃ dhammā susammaṭṭhā	4
Yesaṃ rāgo ca doso ca	13, 167, 237
Yehi jātehi nandissaṃ	178
Yo andhakāre tamasi	49
Yo appaduṭṭhassa narassa	13, 166
Yo idha Sammāsambuddho	237
Yo imasmiṃ dhammavinaye	158, 159
Yo ca vineyya sārambhaṃ	181
Yo ca saddaparittāsī	203
Yo dukkhamaddakkhi yato- nidānaṃ	118, 120
Yodha puññaṅca pāpaṅca	184
Yo dhammaladdhassa dadāti dānaṃ	20
Yo dhammaṃ cari kāyena	103
Yo dhīro dhitisampanno	123
Yo nindiyaṃ pasaṃsati	151, 154
Yo pāṇabhūtāni aheṭṭhayaṃ caraṃ	21
Yo mātaṃ pitaraṃ vā	184
Yo silavā pañṇavā bhāvitatto	51
Yo suñṇagehāni sevati	107

Gāthāpamukhaṃ	Piṭṭhaṅkā
[Ya]	
Yo have balavā	
santo	223, 225
Yo hoti bhikkhu araham	13, 14
[Ra]	
Rāgo uppatho akkhāto	35
Rāgo ca doso ca	209
Rukkhamūlagahanam	
pasakkiya	201
Rūpaṃ jīrati maccānam	40
Rūpaṃ na jīvanti vadanti	
Buddhā	208
Rūpaṃ vedayitam saññā	114
Rūpā saddā rasā	
gandhā	113, 115, 132
[La]	
Laddhā hi so upādānam	69
Loke dukkhaparetasmim	212
Lobho doso ca	
moho ca	70, 99
Lobho dhammānam paripantho	40
[Va]	
Vanam yadaggi dahati	69
Vaso issariyam loke	41
Vācam manañca paṇidhāya	
sammā	40
Vāyameteva puriso	227
Viceyya dānam	
sugatappasattham	20
Vijjā uppatatam seṭṭhā	39
Vipulo rājagahiyānam	67
Virato kāmasaññāya	51

Gāthāpamukhaṃ	Piṭṭhaṅkā
[Va]	
Virato methunā dhammā	33, 59
Vilumpateva puriso	86
Vivekakāmosi vanam	199
Visenibhūto upasantacitto	143
Vuṭṭhi alasaṃ analasañca	41
Vesāliyam vane viharantam	27
Vīriyam me dhuradhorayham	175
[Sa]	
Sakuṇo yathā paṇsu-	
kunthito	199
Sakkhī hi me sutam etam	187
Saṅkhāre parato passa	189
Saṅghassa añjalim katvā	60
Saccam dhammo samyamo	171
Saccam ve amatā vācā	191
Sace atthi akammena	219, 220
Sace enti manussattam	32
Sace ca pāpakam kammam	211
Sacepi etato bhiiyo	187
Sacepi kevalam sabbam	111
Sacepi dasa pajjote	200
Sace maggam anubuddham	124
Saccena danto damasā	170
Saññāya vipariyesā	189
Satam sahasānam	
nirabbudānam	151, 154
Satam sahasānipi	
dhuttakānam	133
Satam hatthī satam	
assā	213, 214

Gāthāpamukhaṃ	Piṭṭhaṅkā
[Sa]	
Satīmato sadā bhaddaṃ	210
Sattadhā me phale muddhā	48, 49
Sattiyā viya omaṭṭho	12, 52
Sattisūlūpamā kāmā	129
Satthāraṃ dhammamārabha	205
Sattho pavasato mittam	34
Saddahāno arahataṃ	217
Saddhā dutiyā purisassa hoti	24, 35
Saddhā bandhati pātheyyam	41
Saddhā bījaṃ tapo vuṭṭhi	175
Saddhāya tarati oghaṃ	217
Saddhāyāhaṃ pabbajito	121
Saddhā hi dānaṃ bahudhā pasatthaṃ	21
Saddhīdha vittaṃ purisassa setṭhaṃ	39, 216
Sannaddho khattiyō tapati	471
Sabbaganthappahīnassa	208
Sabbattha mutto asito	135
Sabbattha vihatā nandī	131
Sabbadā ve sukhaṃ seti	214
Sabbadā silasampanno	51
Sabbaṃ nādāya gantabbaṃ	93
Sabbā āsattiyo chetvā	214
Sabbā disā anuparigamma	75
Sabbābhibhuṃ sabbaviduṃ sumedhaṃ	470
Sabbe Bhagavato puttā	193
Sabbeva nikkhipissanti	160
Sabbe sattā atthajātā	227
Sabbe sattā marissanti	98
Sabbe sammaddhagaruno	142

Gāthāpamukhaṃ	Piṭṭhaṅkā
[Sa]	
Sabbo ādīpito	
loko	134
Sabbhireva samāsetha	16, 17, 55, 56
Samaṇaṃ mātā pitā bhātā	42
Samaṇīdha araṇā loke	42
Samaṇe brāhmaṇe vāpi	96, 97
Samuddo udadhinaṃ seṭṭho	67
Samo visesī uda vā nihīno	11
Sambādhe vata okāsaṃ	46
Sambādhe vāpi vindanti	46
Sambuddho dvīpadaṃ seṭṭho	7
Sa sattakkhattuṃparamaṃ	393
Sahācaritena chavo	66
Sahāyāvātime bhikkhū	472
Samkhittenapi deseti	191
Samghassa añjalim katvā	206
Samghe pasādo yassatthi	234
Samsaggā vanatho jāto	371
Samsaraṃ dīghamaddhānaṃ	105
Sādhu kho paṇḍito nāma	212
Sādhu kho mārisa dānaṃ	19, 20
Sārattā kāmabhogesu	74
Sāriputtova paññāya	31, 54, 465
Sāvako te mahāvīra	122
Sāhu te kuṭikā natthi	8
Svāgataṃ vata me āsi	198
Svāhaṃ akaṅkho asito	183
Sīlaṃ ajarasā sādhu	34

Gāthāpamukhaṃ	Piṭṭhaṅkā	Gāthāpamukhaṃ	Piṭṭhaṅkā
[Sa]		[Sa]	
Sīlaṃ yāva jarā sādhu	33	Snehajā attasambhūtā	209
Sīlaṃ samādhi paññañca	104	So ahaṃ vicarissāmi	217
Sīle patiṭṭhāya naro		Sokassa mūlaṃ palikhāya	124
sapañño	13, 167	Sokāvatiṇṇo nu vanamhi	123, 127
Sukhajīvino pure āsum	60, 205	So kho paṇāyaṃ	
Sukhitāva te manujā	50	akkhāto	393
Suṇanti dhammaṃ vimalaṃ	194	Socati puttehi puttimā	6, 109
Suṇāti na vijānāti	200	So ca sabbadado hoti	29
Sutameva pure āsi	27	Sobhati vatāyaṃ bhikkhu	466
Supupphitaggaṃ upagamma	132	So me dhammadesesi	197
Subhāsitassa sikkhetha	43	Sohamete pajānāmi	33, 59
Subhāsitaṃ uttamamāhu	190		
Sumantamantino dhīrā	238	[Ha]	
Suvinītā kappinena	472	Hantā labhati hantāraṃ	86
Susukhaṃ vata jīvāma	116	Hamsā koñcā mayūrā ca	467
Seṭṭhā hi kira lokasmim	236,	Hitānukampī sambuddho	113
	237, 238	Hitvā agāraṃ pabbajitā	15
Selaṃva sirasūhacca	128	Hitvā ahaṃ brāhmaṇa	
Sele yathā pabbatamuddha-		dārudāhaṃ	171
niṭṭhito	139	Hirī tassa apālambo	30
Sevetha pantāni senā-		Hirīnisedhā tanuyā	8
sanāni	156	Hirīnisedho puriso	9